



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

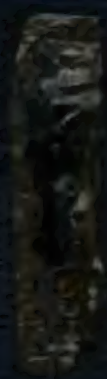
Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



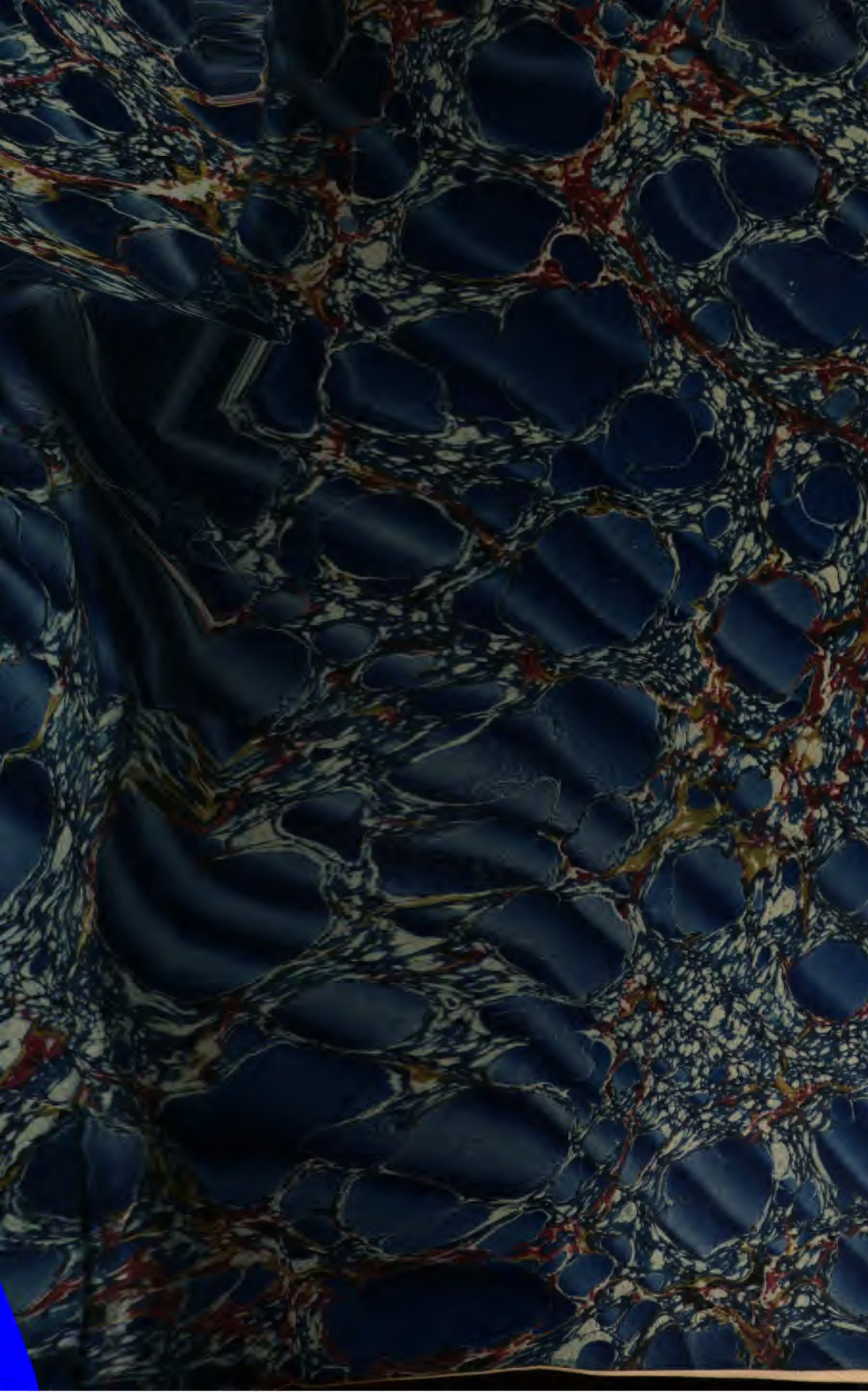
Br 11210.11 (ser. 5, 13)

*



Harvard College Library

Bought with
Money received from the
sale of duplicates.



THE JOURNAL
OF THE
ROYAL SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES
OF IRELAND

FORMERLY

The Royal Historical and Archæological Association
OF IRELAND

FOUNDED, IN 1849, AS

The Kilkenny Archæological Society

VOL. XXXIII.—CONSECUTIVE SERIES

[VOL. XIII.—FIFTH SERIES]



1903

DUBLIN
PRINTED AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS
FOR THE SOCIETY
BY PONSONBY AND GIBBS

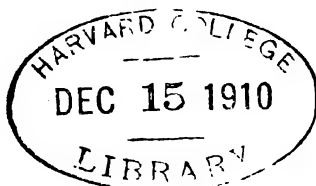
1904

[ALL RIGHTS RESERVED.]

Pr. 11 (100.000.000)

Br 11210.11.5

*



Duplicate money

THE COUNCIL wish it to be distinctly understood that they do not hold themselves responsible for the statements and opinions contained in the Papers read at the Meetings of the Society, and here printed, except so far as No. 26 of the General Rules of the Society extends.

P R E F A C E.

DURING the past thirteen years of the Society's existence, a complete volume has been produced each succeeding year for the members. Prior to that period it was the practice to print the Papers of two and sometimes three years, in a single volume, which was not completed until a considerable time after the end of the years to which it referred. Thanks to the efforts of the contributors of Papers, the necessary material has in these later years been forthcoming to complete a yearly volume; but this of itself would not have been sufficient for its production. It required the not less important help of the general body of members to provide, by their yearly subscriptions, the funds required to print that which had been at much labour provided by the contributors to the *Journal*. The volume now presented for the year 1903 is a work for which not only the authors of the Papers may justly take credit, but each individual member who, during the past year, has paid his subscription, has also contributed to its success.

Following the custom of former years, a brief retrospect of the work accomplished is taken. In the

Prehistoric Section, the account of the Excavations by Mr. Richard J. Ussher in Edenvale Cave, County Clare, recalls the fact that the bear and reindeer, though hardly named in our literature, were once abundant, and of great size, in the glens of Clare.

Our valued and indefatigable contributor, Professor Rhys, continues his investigations of Ogam Inscriptions, dealing, in the present volume, with those of Donaghmore, County Kildare; Inisvickillane, County Kerry; Carncomb, County Antrim; Oldmills Piper Stone, County Wicklow; and the Ardmore Stone, County Waterford. Mr. Macalister, writing on the Ogam Stone at Kilbonane, gives some curious suggestions as to a semi-cryptic epitaph. He considers there existed a spoken jargon called "Ogham."

A recently-discovered Souterrain at Ballywillan, County Londonderry, existing under a modern building, is described by Mr. T. G. Houston, and illustrated with drawings by Mr. S. K. Kirker. Mr. Ussher describes the interesting crannog on the seashore at Ardmore.

In the Papers relating to the Early Christian Period, the Rev. Dr. Buick describes a Double Cross at Duncrun; and Mr. Seaton F. Milligan gives an account of some ancient Ecclesiastical Bells in Ulster. There is a short notice of Kilree Church and Round Tower, County Kilkenny, by Miss Clark; also an interesting discussion on Kiltievenan Church, County Tipperary.

In Military and Domestic Architecture, Mr. Thomas J. Westropp, in his description of Askeaton Castle, gives a series of views of that structure since 1586 to the present time. The Walls of Youghal are described by Mr. M. J. C. Buckley; and Mr. Goddard H. Orpen describes the reputed House of Sir Walter Raleigh, in the same town, giving strong reasons for rejecting the legend of its occupation by the "picturesque adventurer," though a resemblance is noticed by Mr. Westropp to Raleigh's birthplace at Hayes Farm, in Devonshire (page 425). The Castles of Temple Michael and Kilnatoora, near Youghal, are described by Mr. Buckley at some length.

Historical subjects occupy a considerable space in the volume. Mr. Westropp's History of Askeaton (the ancient Iniskefty), in County Limerick, from about 900 until its disfranchisement, covers the eventful period of the rebellion of Gerald, Earl of Desmond, and the "Sugan" Earl, his titular compeer; Mr. H. T. Knox, in his Anglo-Norman Occupation of Connaught, A.D. 1237, gives a curious picture of that extensive early English colony.

The history of an important and early Guild in Dublin—that of the Barber-Surgeons—is recorded, from 1446 to 1784, by Mr. Henry F. Berry. Of later historical subjects, the Diary of Dr. William King during his imprisonment in Dublin Castle in 1689, edited by the Rev. Dr. Lawlor, gives a curious account

of the rumours current in Dublin during the time when the armies of King James and Schomberg faced each other.

The President, in connexion with the meeting at Kilkenny, gave a brief survey of the Corporation and its quaint doings in the middle of the seventeenth century, with a description of the Sergeant-at-Mace, "Mayor of the Bull Ring," "Whip Beggars," and the Slayer of Stray Pigs.

Of Monastic and Mediæval structures, in Mr. T. J. Westropp's description of Askeaton Franciscan Convent, it is noted that the Guardians thereof continued to be appointed over the whole period from 1645 until so late a date as 1872. Mr. Buckley describes briefly the Templary of Rincrow (but a plan and illustration of the structure is much to be desired). He also describes Abbey Molana, and St. Mary's Church at Youghal, and gives short notices of the history of the destroyed convents of Youghal.

Of Mediæval Churches, Mr. Grene Barry's and Mr. Westropp's Notes on Escluen give an unexpected view of the great number of churches and church sites near Carrigogunnell, County Limerick, which Mr. Barry supplements with notes on the "New Church" at Lough Gur.

The President's Inaugural Address, which dwelt on the ancient emblems of Royalty in Ireland, and

the appearance of the name and Arms of Ireland upon British Coinage, forms appropriately the first Paper in the present volume. The notices of Silversmiths' work at Youghal will be found interesting. Mr. W. H. Patterson describes a "find" of Silver Coins at Carrickfergus. The elaborate Ceiling of the Chapel of the Royal Military Hospital at Kilmainham, recently restored, is described and illustrated in the last pages of the volume, in connexion with a visit made to the Hospital by the Society in October last.

The descriptions of the various places visited during the Excursions of the Society in and around Youghal form a considerable collection of topographical notes. The description of the antiquities of Ardmore is of especial interest. These retrospects of what has been studied and described in certain districts is one of the most important indirect results of our yearly expeditions.

Members are indebted to Mr. T. J. Westropp for the compilation of the Index which accompanies this volume.

6, ST. STEPHEN'S GREEN, DUBLIN,
31st December, 1903.

CONTENTS.

VOLUME XXXIII., CONSECUTIVE SERIES.

VOLUME XIII., FIFTH SERIES.

1903.

PART I.

PAPERS:

	PAGE
Address delivered at the Annual General Meeting on Tuesday, 27th January, 1903. By John Ribton Garstin, M.A., M.R.I.A., F.S.A. (LOND. & SCOT.), D.L., <i>President</i> (Two Illustrations),	1
Notes on Askeaton, County Limerick. Part I.—The History, A.D. 900 to 1679. By Thomas J. Westropp, M.A., M.R.I.A., <i>Vice-President</i> (Four Illustrations),	26
On a Double Cross at Duncrun, County Derry. By the Rev. George Raphael Buick, A.M., LL.D., M.R.I.A., <i>Vice-President</i> (Two Illustrations), ..	41
Ancient Ecclesiastical Bells in Ulster. By Seaton F. Milligan, M.R.I.A., <i>Vice-President</i> (Six Illustrations),	46
Occupation of Connaught by the Anglo-Normans after A.D. 1237. By H. T. Knox, M.R.I.A., <i>Fellow</i> . Part III.,	58
Notes on the Ogam-inscribed Stones of Donaghmore, County Kildare, and Inisvickillane, County Kerry. By Professor Rhys, M.A., D.LITT., <i>Honorary Fellow</i> (Three Illustrations),	76
Miscellaneous—Note on Maghera, County Derry—Irish Seals in the British Museum—Finds at Edenvale, County Clare—Copyhold Tenure in Ireland—Rapparees—Forcible Abduction,	88
Notices of Books,	92

PROCEEDINGS:

Annual General Meeting, Dublin, 27th January, 1903,	98
Report of the Council for the year 1902,	99
Programme of Excursions for 1903,	107
Evening Meetings,	111, 112

PART II.

PAPERS:

	PAGE
Notes on Ogam Inscriptions—1. The Oldmills Piper Stone, Donard, County Wicklow. 2. The Carncomb Ogam, Connor, County Antrim. By Professor Rhys, M.A., D. Litt., <i>Honorary Fellow</i> ,	113
Diary of William King, D.D., Archbishop of Dublin, during his Imprisonment in Dublin Castle. Edited (with Introduction, Notes, and Appendix) by Hugh Jackson Lawlor, D.D. Part I. (Plate),	119
Notes on Askeaton, County Limerick. Part II.—The History after 1679. By Thomas J. Westropp, M.A., M.R.I.A., <i>Vice-President</i> (Four Illustrations),	163
The Ogham Monument at Kilbonane. By R. A. Stewart Macalister, M.A., F.S.A.,	175
Occupation of Connaught by the Anglo-Normans after A.D. 1237. By H. T. Knox, M.R.I.A., <i>Fellow</i> . Part IV.,	179
Miscellanea—Kiltevenan, County Roscommon—Irish Wills and Administrations from the Registers of York Prior to 1660—Subterranean Chamber at Ballywillan, County Derry (Two Illustrations)—Bullaun-stone, Glen of Aherlow, County Tipperary—Ancient Ecclesiastical Bells in Ulster—Bourchier Castle and New Church, Lough Gur (Two Illustrations)—Eschlun or Eschluona Church, near Limerick,	190
Notices of Books,	201

PROCEEDINGS:

General Meeting, Dublin, 28th April, 1903,	204
Statement of Accounts for the year 1902,	206
Evening Meeting, Kilkenny, 26th May, 1903,	208
Excursions from Kilkenny,	210
Kilree Church and Round Tower, Kilkenny. By Miss J. Clark,	213

PART III.

PAPERS:

The Ancient Corporation of Barber-Surgeons, or Gild of St. Mary Magdalene, Dublin. By Henry F. Berry, I.S.O., M.A., M.R.I.A., <i>Fellow</i> ,	217
Notes on Askeaton, County Limerick. Part III.—The "Abbey." By Thomas J. Westropp, M.A., M.R.I.A., <i>Vice-President</i> (Nine Illustrations and Plan),	239

CONTENTS.

xi

	PAGE
Diary of William King, D.D., Archbishop of Dublin, during his Imprisonment in Dublin Castle. Edited (with Introduction, Notes, and Appendix) by Hugh Jackson Lawlor, D.D. Part II.,	255
Occupation of Connaught by the Anglo-Normans after A.D. 1237. By H. T. Knox, M.R.I.A., <i>Fellow</i> . Part V.,	284
Miscellanea—Silver Presentation Cup recording Cambrian Hospitality—Kiltevenan, County Roscommon—Temple-na-Caille and the Churches near Kilkeedy, County Limerick—Escloon—Inscription on Monument of Lord Wyndham of Finglass, in Salisbury Cathedral,	295
Notices of Books,	299

PROCEEDINGS :

General Meeting, Youghal, County Cork, 4th August, 1903,	302
Programme of Excursions in Youghal and Vicinity, and Evening Meeting,	304-306
Notes on places visited in Youghal (Six Illustrations),	307-343
A List of Papers and Illustrations on the Antiquities of Youghal which have appeared in the <i>Journal</i> of the Society,	344

PART IV.

PAPERS :

Raleigh's House at Youghal. By Goddard H. Orpen, B.A.,	345
Notes on the Antiquities of Ardmore. By Thomas J. Westropp, M.A., M.R.I.A., <i>Vice-President</i> (Nine Illustrations and Plan),	353
The Ardmore Ogam Stones. By Professor Rhys, M.A., D.Litt., <i>Honorary Fellow</i> (One Illustration),	381
The Crannog at Ardmore, County Waterford. By Richard J. Usaher, D.L., <i>Hon. Local Secretary, County Waterford</i> ,	387
Diary of William King, D.D., Archbishop of Dublin, during his Imprisonment in Dublin Castle. Edited (with Introduction, Notes, and Appendix) by Hugh Jackson Lawlor, D.D. Part III. With Appendix (p. 412); and Addenda (p. 439),	389
Miscellanea—Franciscan Seal, Youghal—Place where Dermot M'Murrough embarked when driven from Ireland in 1166—The Age of Gerald, Earl of Desmond, at his death in 1583—Some Ancient Pipes found at Youghal—Reynolds Family of County Leitrim—Kilteienan or Kiltinan—Find of Silver Coins near Carrickfergus—Island Molana Abbey, County Waterford—"Raleigh's House," Youghal—Askeaton and the Sugaun Earl,	417
Address of the President and Council of the Royal Society of Antiquaries to His Majesty the King (One Illustration), and the Reply thereto,	426
Notices of Books,	430

PROCEEDINGS:

	PAGE
General Meeting, Dublin, 6th October, 1903,	433
Excursions from Dublin (One Illustration),	434
Evening Meeting, Dublin, 24th November, 1903,	438
Diary of William King, D.D.—Addenda,	439
Index,	443

APPENDIX.

The Royal Society of Antiquaries of Ireland (General Particulars),	2
Patrons,	5
President,	5
Vice-Presidents,	5
Hon. Gen. Secretary,	6
Hon. Gen. Treasurer,	6
Council for 1903,	6
Trustees,	6
Hon. Curators,	6
Bankers,	6
Hon. Prov. Secretaries,	6
Hon. Local Secretaries,	7
Fellows of the Society,	8
Hon. Fellows of the Society,	15
Members of the Society,	16
Societies in connexion,	37
General Rules of the Society,	39

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

PART I.

	PAGE
Irish Crown (from Keating's "History," first English edition, 1723), ..	7
Irish Radiated Crown (conjecturally restored, from two bronze fragments), ..	9
Askeaton, County Limerick (as seen from the Franciscan Convent), ..	25
" " " The Desmonds' Castle (from the South-west), ..	28
" " " Franciscan Convent (Chancel), ..	32
" " " " " (North-east Angle of Cloister), ..	34
A Double Cross at Duncrun, County Derry (Two Illustrations), ..	41, 43
Ancient Ecclesiastical Bells in Ulster—Bell found near Ballymena (Mr. R. Welch), ..	47
" " " " The Bell of Cappagh, ..	52
" " " " The Bell of Drumragh, Omagh (Two Illustrations), ..	54
" " " " St. Broncha's Bell, Kilbroney (Mr. R. Welch), ..	55
" " " " The Bell of Bangor, Co. Down, ..	56
The Donaghmore Ogam-stone, Kildare (Lord Walter Fitz Gerald), ..	77
The Inisvickillane Ogam-stone, Kerry (Four Faces), ..	82
" " " " " (Mr. R. Cochrane), ..	83

PART II.

William King, D.D. (from the Portrait in the Theatre, Trinity College, Dublin), ..	..	..	..	..	..	<i>Plate facing</i>	119
Askeaton, County Limerick, The Desmonds' Castle from the Bridge, 1875, ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	154
" " " <i>circa</i> 1586 (from <i>Pacata Hibernia</i>), ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	158
" " " Town and Castle of Askeyton, taken from the ruins of the "Abbey" (P. Sandby, R.A.; published 1779), ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	165
" " " The Castle (G. Holmes; published 1799), ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	172
Subterranean Chamber at Ballywillan, Derry, Plan and Longitudinal Section (Mr. Kirker), ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	191
" " " Transverse Sections, ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	192
New Church, Loughgur, County Limerick (from South-west), ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	195
Bourchier Castle, ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	196

PART III.

Askeaton, County Limerick :—		PAGE
Plan of "Abbey" precinct,	.. .. .	239
The Franciscan Convent (Carvings),	.. .. .	241
" " " Carving of a Bishop in Chancel,	.. .. .	242
" " " Window in North Wall of Church,	.. .. .	243
" " " Stephenson Monument and Sedilia,	.. .. .	244
" " " Church (West End) and Transept (Mr. T. F. Geoghegan),	.. .. .	246
" " " North-east Angle of Cloister (Dr. George Fogerty),	.. .. .	247
" " " Carving of St. Francis,	.. .. .	248
" " " Plan of Askeaton "Abbey,"	.. .. .	250
" " " The Refectory (Mr. T. F. Geoghegan),	.. .. .	253
Youghal, County Cork, Old Town Walls,	.. .. .	307
" " " The Clock Tower and Gateway (Messrs. Lawrence),	.. .. .	308
" " " "Sir Walter Raleigh's House,"	.. .. .	310
" " " The Town Wall,	.. .. .	326
" " " The Earl of Cork's Monument,	.. .. .	339
" " " Plan of St. Mary's Church,	.. .. .	342

PART IV.

Ardmore, County Waterford, Cathedral and Round Tower (from the North-west),	353
" " " St. Declan's Oratory (from the South-west),	356
" " " The Cathedral, Nave, &c., looking Westward (Mr. Orpen),	359
" " " Cathedral and Round Tower (from the South-west),	363
" " " Plan of Ruins,	365
" " " Cathedral Window and Panels, North Wall of Nave,	368
" " " " Panels in West Face,	369
" " " " Details,	370, 372
" " " Details,	377
" " " Ogam-stone of Lugudecc (Mr. T. J. Westropp),	382
Address of the Society to His Majesty King Edward VII.,	429
Kilmainham Royal Military Hospital, the Chapel Ceiling before the recent Restoration (Messrs. Chancellor),	437



LIST OF FELLOWS AND MEMBERS

WITH

LIST OF OFFICERS

FOR THE YEAR 1903,

AND

GENERAL RULES OF THE SOCIETY.

THE

ROYAL SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES OF IRELAND.

THIS Society, instituted to preserve, examine, and illustrate all Ancient Monuments of the History, Language, Arts, Manners, and Customs of the past, as connected with Ireland, was founded as THE KILKENNY ARCHÆOLOGICAL SOCIETY in 1849. Her late Gracious Majesty Queen Victoria, on December 27th, 1869, was graciously pleased to order that it be called THE ROYAL HISTORICAL AND ARCHÆOLOGICAL ASSOCIATION OF IRELAND, and was further pleased to sanction the adoption of the title of THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES OF IRELAND on 25th March, 1890.

The Society holds four General Meetings in each year, in Dublin and in the several Provinces of Ireland, when Papers on Historical and Archæological subjects are read, Fellows and Members elected, Objects of Antiquity exhibited, and Excursions made to places of Antiquarian interest. The Council meets monthly, at 6, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin. Evening Meetings of the Society are also held monthly in Dublin during the Winter. Honorary Provincial and Local Secretaries are appointed, whose duty it is to inform the Hon. Secretary of all Antiquarian Remains discovered in their Districts, to investigate Local History and Traditions, and to give notice of any injury inflicted on Monuments of Antiquity, and Ancient Memorials of the Dead.

The PUBLICATIONS of the Society comprise the *Journal* and the "Extra Volume" Series. The "Antiquarian Handbook" Series was commenced in 1895, of which five sets have been published.

The *Journal*, now issued Quarterly, from the year 1849 to 1908, inclusive, forming thirty-three Volumes (royal 8vo), with more than 2000 Illustrations, contains a great mass of information on the History and Antiquities of Ireland.

The following Volumes are now out of print:—First Series, Vols. I. (1849–51) and III. (1854–55); New Series, Vols. I. (1856–57) and III. (1860–61); Fourth Series, Vols. IV. (1876–78), VIII. (1887–88), and IX. (1889). Of the remaining Volumes, those for 1870–1885 can be supplied to Members at the average rate of 10s. each. Odd

Parts, included in some of the Volumes out of print, can be supplied at an average of 8s. each. Part I. of the Fifth Series (1890) is out of print; the other Parts of this, the present Series, can be had for 8s. each.

The Extra Volumes are supplied to all Fellows, on the roll at date of issue, free, and may be obtained by Members, at the prices fixed by the Council.

The Extra Volume Series consists of the following Works:—

1853.—“Vita S. Kannechi, a codices in bibliotheca Burgundiana extante Bruxellis transcripta, et cum codice in bibliotheca Marsiana Dublinii adservato collata.” Edited by the Most Hon. John, second Marquis of Ormonde. 100 copies presented by him to the Members of the Society. (*Out of print.*)

1855 and 1858.—Parts I. and II. of “Social State of S.E. Counties” as below.

1866-7.—“Observations in a Voyage through the Kingdom of Ireland: being a collection of several Monuments, Inscriptions, Draughts of Towns, Castles, &c. By Thomas Dineley (or Dingley), Gent., in the Year 1681.” From the original ms. in the possession of Sir T. E. Winnington, Bart., Stanford Court. Profusely illustrated by fac-simile engravings of the original drawings of Castles, Churches, Abbeys, Monuments, &c. Price of issue, £1 10s. (*Out of print.*)

1868-9.—“Social State of the Southern and Eastern Counties of Ireland in the Sixteenth Century: being the Presentments of the Gentlemen, Commonalty, and Citizens of Carlow, Cork, Kilkenny, Tipperary, Waterford, and Wexford, made in the Reigns of Henry VIII. and Elizabeth.” From the originals in the Public Record Office, London. Edited by Herbert F. Hore and Rev. James Graves, M.R.I.A. Price of issue, £1. (*Out of print.*)

1870-8.—“Christian Inscriptions in the Irish Language.” From the earliest known to the end of the twelfth century. Chiefly collected and drawn by George Petrie, Esq. With Topographical, Historical, and Descriptive Letterpress. Illustrated by 107 plates and numerous woodcuts. Edited, with an Introductory Essay, by M. Stokes; revised by the Rev. William Reeves, D.D. 8 Parts in 2 Vols. Price of issue, £4. Price to Members, 10s., for Parts I., II., III., IV., VI., and VII.

1888-9.—“Rude Stone Monuments of the County Sligo and the Island of Achill.” With 209 Illustrations. By Colonel Wood-Martin. (*Out of print.*)

1890-1.—“Account Roll of the Priory of the Holy Trinity, Dublin, 1337-46. with the Middle English Moral Play, *The Pride of Life*.” From the original in the Christ Church Collection in the Public Record Office, Dublin. With fac-simile of the ms. Edited, with Translation, Notes, and Introduction, by James Mills, M.R.I.A. Price to Members, 10s.

1892.—“Survey of the Antiquarian Remains on the Island of Inismurray” By W. F. Wakeman, Hon. Fellow of the Society; Author of “A Handbook of Irish Antiquities,” &c. With a Preface by James Mills, M.R.I.A. 84 Illustrations. (*Out of print.*)

1893-5.—“The Annals of Clonmacnoise”: being Annals of Ireland from the earliest period to A.D. 1408, translated into English A.D. 1627, by Connell Mageoghagan, and now for the first time printed. Edited by the Rev. Denis Murphy, S.J., LL.D., M.R.I.A., Vice-President of the Society. Price 10s.

1896-7.—“The Register of the Diocese of Dublin in the times of Archbishops Tregury and Walton, 1467-1483.” Edited by Henry F. Berry, M.A. 10s.

1898-1901.—“The Index to the first 19 Volumes of the Journal of the Society, 1849-1899,” forming Vol. XX. of the Consecutive Series. Parts I., II., and III., complete, 10s.

The following is in course of preparation as an Extra Volume:—

“The Gormanston Register. Edited by James Mills, M.R.I.A.

The foregoing may be had from the Publishers, Messrs. Hodges, Fingers, & Co. (Ltd.), 104, Grafton-street, Dublin, including the "Antiquarian Handbook Series," of which No. 1, "Tara and Glendalough," price 6d., has been issued (now out of print); No. 2, "The Western Islands of Ireland" (Northern portion), price 1s.; and No. 3, "The Western Islands of Ireland" (Southern portion), price 1s.; No. 4, "The Western Islands of Scotland, Orkney, and Caithness," price 2s. 6d.; and No. 5, "The County Clare Handbook," price 1s., all copiously illustrated.

All who are interested in antiquarian study are invited to join the Society. Application for membership may be made to the Hon. Secretary, 6, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin, or any Member of the Society.

Subscriptions to be sent to the "Honorary Treasurer," 6, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin, by Crossed Cheque or Postal Order, payable to "The Royal Society of Antiquaries of Ireland."

Annual Subscription of Fellows, . . .	£1 0 0
Entrance Fee of Fellows, . . .	2 0 0
Annual Subscription of Members, . . .	0 10 0
Entrance Fee of Members, . . .	0 10 0
Life Composition—Fellows, including	
Entrance Fee, . . .	14 0 0
Life Composition—Fellows of Ten	
years' standing, . . .	8 0 0
Life Composition—Members, including	
Entrance Fee, . . .	7 0 0
Life Composition—Members of Ten	
years' standing, . . .	5 0 0

FELLOWS wishing to designate their connexion with the Society
may use the initials—F.R.S.A.I.

(By order of Council),

ROBERT COCHRANE,

Hon. Gen. Secretary.

31st December, 1903.

THE
ROYAL SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES OF IRELAND,
1903.

PATRONS AND OFFICERS OF THE SOCIETY.

Patron in Chief.

HIS MAJESTY KING EDWARD VII.

Patrons.

HIS GRACE THE DUKE OF ABERCORN, K.G., C.B., LIEUT. AND CUSTOS ROT.
OF CO. DONEGAL.
HIS GRACE THE DUKE OF DEVONSHIRE, K.G., LIEUT. AND CUSTOS ROT.
OF COUNTY AND CITY OF WATERFORD.
THE RIGHT HON. O'CONOR DON, LIEUT. AND CUSTOS ROT. OF CO.
ROSCOMMON.

President.

JOHN RIBTON GARSTIN, D.L., M.A., M.R.I.A., F.S.A.

Vice-Presidents.

Leinster.

THE MOST REV. DR. DONNELLY, BISHOP OF CANEA.
FRANCIS ELBRINGTON BALL, J.P., M.R.I.A.
SIR THOMAS H. GRATTAN ESMONDE, BART., M.P.
WILLIAM COTTER STUBBS, M.A., B.L.

Ulster.

SEATON F. MILLIGAN, M.R.I.A.
SIR WILLIAM QUARTUS EWART, BART., M.A., M.R.I.A.
THE REV. JAMES O'LAVERTY, P.P., M.R.I.A.
THE REV. WILLIAM T. LATIMER, B.A.

Munster.

ROBERT DAY, J.P., F.S.A.
THE MOST REV. DR. SHEEHAN, BISHOP OF WATERFORD AND LISMORE.
MAJOR-GENERAL STUBBS, J.P.
PROFESSOR ED. PERCEVAL WRIGHT, M.A., M.D. (*President, 1900-1902.*)

Connaught.

RICHARD LANGRISHE, J.P., F.R.I.A.I.
THE RIGHT HON. O'CONOR DON, M.R.I.A., H.M.L. (*President, 1896-99.*)
THOMAS J. WESTROPP, M.A., M.R.I.A.
THE MOST REV. DR. HEALY, ARCHBISHOP OF TUAM.

Hon. General Secretary.

ROBERT COCHRANE, I.S.O., F.S.A., M.R.I.A.,
6, ST. STEPHEN'S GREEN, DUBLIN.

Hon. Treasurer.

HENRY J. STOKES.
6, ST. STEPHEN'S GREEN, DUBLIN.

Council for 1903.

COLONEL PHILIP D. VIGORS, J.P.,	.. ..	FELLOW.
JAMES MILLS, I.S.O., M.R.I.A.,	.. ..	"
PATRICK WESTON JOYCE, LL.D., M.R.I.A.,		MEMBER.
THE REV. CANON HEALY, LL.D.,	.. ..	"
EDWARD MARTYN,	.. ..	FELLOW.
LORD WALTER FITZGERALD, M.R.I.A.,	.. ..	"
THE REV. CANON FFRENCH, M.R.I.A.,	.. ..	"
GEORGE COFFEY, B.A., M.R.I.A.,	.. ..	"
JOHN COOKE, M.A.,	.. ..	"
JOSEPH H. MOORE, M.A.,	.. ..	MEMBER.
GEORGE NOBLE, COUNT PLUNKETT, F.S.A.,		
M.R.I.A.,	.. ..	FELLOW.
WILLIAM GROVE-WHITE, LL.B.,	.. ..	MEMBER.

Trustees.

ROBERT COCHRANE, I.S.O. | ED. PERCEVAL WRIGHT, M.D.

Clerk.

MISS S. MOORE.

Hon. Keeper of Prints and Photographs.

THOMAS J. WESTROPP, M.A., M.R.I.A.

Hon. Keeper of Printed Books.

RICHARD LANGRISHE, F.R.I.A.I., J.P.,
6, ST. STEPHEN'S GREEN, DUBLIN.

Auditors of Accounts (for 1902).

JOHN COOKE, M.A. | S. A. O. FITZPATRICK.

Bankers.

THE PROVINCIAL BANK OF IRELAND, LIMITED,
12, ST. STEPHEN'S GREEN, DUBLIN.

Hon. Provincial Secretaries.**Leinster.**

THOMAS J. WESTROPP, M.A., M.R.I.A., Dublin.
THE REV. CANON FFRENCH, M.R.I.A., Cloncgall.

Ulster.

SEATON F. MILLIGAN, M.R.I.A., Belfast.
THE REV. CANON LETT, M.A., M.R.I.A., Loughbrickland.

Munster.

P. J. LYNCH, M.R.I.A.I., Architect, Limerick.
THE REV. CANON C. MOORE, M.A., Mitchelstown.

Connaught.

THE REV. C. LAWRENCE, M.A., Lawrencetown, Co. Galway.
EDWARD MARTYN, Tillyra Castle, Ardahan.

Hon. Local Secretaries.

<i>Antrim, Middle,</i>	..	..	W. A. TRAILL, M.A.
<i>" North,</i>	..	..	THE REV. S. A. BRENNAN, M.A.
<i>" South,</i>	..	..	W. J. KNOWLES, M.R.I.A.
<i>Armagh,</i>	..	..	ROBERT GRAY, F.R.C.P.I., J.P.
<i>Belfast, City,</i>	..	..	B. M. YOUNG, J.P., B.A., M.R.I.A.
<i>Carlow,</i>	..	..	..
<i>Cavan,</i>	..	..	WILLIAM J. FEGAN, Solicitor.
<i>Clare, South,</i>	..	..	JAMES FROST, J.P., M.R.I.A.
<i>" North,</i>	..	..	DR. GEORGE U. MACNAMARA.
<i>Cork, South,</i>	..	..	THE O'DONOVAN, M.A., J.P., D.L.
<i>" West,</i>	..	..	THE REV. PATRICK HURLEY, P.P.
<i>" East,</i>	..	..	M. J. C. BUCKLEY.
<i>" City,</i>	..	..	W. H. HILL, F.R.I.B.A.
<i>Donegal,</i>	..	..	..
<i>Down, North,</i>	..	..	W. H. PATTERSON, M.R.I.A.
<i>" South,</i>	..	..	SAMUEL KERR KIRKER, C.E.
<i>Dublin,</i>	..	..	WILLIAM C. STUBBS, M.A., Barrister-at-Law.
<i>" City,</i>	..	..	JOHN COOKE, M.A.
<i>Fermanagh,</i>	..	..	THOMAS PLUNKETT, M.R.I.A.
<i>Galway, North,</i>	..	..	RICHARD J. KELLY, Barrister-at-Law, J.P.
<i>" South,</i>	..	..	VERY REV. J. FAHEY, P.P., V.G.
<i>" Town,</i>	..	..	JAMES PERRY, M.Inst. C.E.
<i>Kerry,</i>	..	..	SINGLETON GOODWIN, B.A., M.Inst. C.E.
<i>Kildare, South,</i>	..	..	LORD WALTER FITZGERALD, M.R.I.A., J.P.
<i>" North,</i>	..	..	THE REV. EDWARD O'LEARY, P.P.
<i>Kilkenny,</i>	..	..	M. M. MURPHY, M.R.I.A., Solicitor.
<i>King's County,</i>	..	..	MRS. TARLETON.
<i>Leitrim,</i>	..	..	H. J. B. CLEMENTS, J.P., D.L.
<i>Limerick, East,</i>	..	..	J. GREENE BARRY, J.P., D.L.
<i>" West,</i>	..	..	G. J. HEWSON, M.A.
<i>" City,</i>	..	..	THE REV. JAMES DOWD, M.A.
<i>Londonderry,</i>	..	..	WILLIAM J. BROWNE, M.A., M.R.I.A.
<i>" City,</i>	..	..	THE REV. JOSEPH M'KENNRY, C.C., M.R.I.A.
<i>Longford,</i>	..	..	J. M. WILSON, M.A., J.P.
<i>Louth,</i>	..	..	WILLIAM TEMPEST, J.P.
<i>Mayo, South,</i>	..	..	W. E. KELLY, C.E., J.P., D.L.
<i>" North,</i>	..	..	THE RIGHT REV. MONSIGNOR O'HARA, P.P., V.F.
<i>Meath, South,</i>	..	..	J. H. MOORE, M.A., M.Inst. C.E.I.
<i>" North,</i>	..	..	THE REV. CANON HEALY, LL.D.
<i>Monaghan,</i>	..	..	D. CAROLAN RUSHE, B.A., Solicitor.
<i>Queen's Co.,</i>	..	..	B. P. J. MAHONY, M.R.C.V.S.
<i>Roscommon,</i>	..	..	GEORGE A. P. KELLY, M.A., Barrister-at-Law.
<i>Sligo,</i>	..	..	THE VERY REV. ARCHDEACON O'BORKE, D.D., M.R.I.A.
<i>Tipperary, South,</i>	..	..	THE REV. DENIS HANAN, D.D.
<i>" North,</i>	..	..	THE REV. JAMES J. RYAN.
<i>Tyrone,</i>	..	..	THE REV. WILLIAM T. LATIMER, B.A., V.P.
<i>Waterford,</i>	..	..	RICHARD J. USSHER, J.P., D.L.
<i>" City,</i>	..	..	PATRICK HIGGINS, F.R.S.A.I.
<i>Westmeath, North,</i>	..	..	THE REV. HILL WILSON WHITE, D.D., M.R.I.A.
<i>" South,</i>	..	..	THE REV. WILLIAM FALKNER, M.A., M.R.I.A.
<i>Wexford, North,</i>	..	..	DR. G. E. J. GREENE, M.R.I.A., F.L.S., J.P.
<i>" South,</i>	..	..	J. ENNIS MAYLER.
<i>Wicklow,</i>	..	..	THE REV. CANON FRENCH, M.R.I.A.

FELLOWS OF THE SOCIETY.

(Revised 31st December, 1903.)

A star [*] preceding a name denotes that the Subscription for 1903 was unpaid on 31st December, 1903; two stars denote that the Subscriptions for 1902 and 1903 are unpaid; and three stars that the Fellow owes for three years. The Names of those who have paid the Life Composition, and are Life Fellows, are printed in heavy-faced type. (See Rules 3 and 7, page 39.)

DATE OF ELECTION.

MEMBER.	FELLOW.	
1886	1888	Abercorn, His Grace the Duke of, M.A. (Oxon.), K.G., C.B. Baronscourt, Newtownstewart. (<i>Honorary President</i> , 1896.)
	1889	ARMSTRONG , Robert Bruce, F.S.A. (Scot.), 6, Randolph Cliff, Edinburgh.
1865	1903	Ashbourne, Right Hon. Lord. 12, Merrion-square, Dublin.
1885	1898	Balfour, Blayney Reynell Townley, M.A. (Cantab.), M.R.I.A., J.P., D.L. Townley Hall, Drogheda.
1896	1899	BALL , Francis Elrington, M.R.I.A., J.P., Wilton-place, Dublin. (<i>Hon. Treasurer</i> , 1899; <i>Vice-President</i> , 1901.)
	1889	BARRYMORE , Right Hon. Lord, J.P., D.L., M.P. Fota Island, Cork; and Carlton Club, London. <i>Vice-President</i> , 1897-1900.)
	1879	BARTER , Rev. John Berkeley, M.R.I.A., F.R.G.S.I., F.R.Z.S.I. 21, Via Assietta, Corso Re Umberto, Turin, Italy.
	1902	* Beardwood, William H., M.R.I.A.I., C.E., Architect. 192, Great Brunswick-street, Dublin.
1880	1893	Beattie, Rev. A. Hamilton. Portglenone, Co. Antrim.
	1898	Bellingham, Sir Henry, Bart., M.A. (Oxon.), J.P., D.L., Bellingham Castle, Castlebellingham.
1889	1900	Berry, Henry F., I.S.O., M.A., M.R.I.A., Barrister-at-Law. 51, Waterloo-road, Dublin.
1896	1898	Berry, Captain Robert G. J. J., A.S.C. Care of Sir C. R. M'Gregor, Bart., & Co., 25, Charles-street, St. James's-square, London, S.W.
	1901	Beveridge, Erskine, F.S.A. (Scot.). St. Leonard's Hill, Dunfermline, Fife.
	1903	Bewley, Sir Edmund Thomas, M.A., LL.D. 40, Fitzwilliam-place, Dublin.
1888	1896	Bigger, Francis Joseph, M.R.I.A. Ardrie, Belfast.
	1898	Brooke, Rev. Stopford A., M.A. 1, Manchester-square, London, W.
1884	1888	Browne, Most Rev. James, D.D., Bishop of Ferns. St. Peter's College, Wexford.
	1887	BROWNE , William James, M.A. (Lond.), M.R.I.A., Inspector of Schools. 5, Crawford-square, Londonderry.
1885	1888	Brownrigg, Most Rev. Abraham, D.D., Bishop of Ossory. St. Kieran's, Kilkenny. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1896-1900.)
1882	1887	Buick, Rev. Geo. Raphael, M.A., LL.D., M.R.I.A. The Manse, Cullybackey. (<i>Vice President</i> , 1892-97, 1898.)
1882	1890	BURTCHALL , Geo. Dames, M.A., LL.B. (Dubl.), M.R.I.A., Barrister-at-Law. 44, Morehampton-road, Dublin.

FELLOWS OF THE SOCIETY.

9

DATE OF ELECTION.

MEMBER.	FELLOW.	
	1889	Cane, Major R. Claude, J.P. St. Wolstan's, Celbridge.
	1900	Carbray, Felix, M.P.P., M.R.I.A. Benburb Place, Quebec, Canada.
1865	1871	Castletown, Right Hon. Lord, J.P., D.L. Grantston Manor, Abbeyleix. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1885-89.)
1891	1898	Chestnutt, John, B.A., L.R.C.P. & L.R.C.S. (Edin.). Derwent House, Howden, East Yorks.
	1892	Clark, Stewart, J.P. Dundas Castle, South Queen's Ferry, Edinburgh.
	1891	Cochrane, Sir Henry, J.P., D.L. Woodbrook, Bray, Co. Wicklow.
1864	1882	COCHRANE, Robert , I.S.O., F.S.A., F.R.I.B.A., M.R.I.A., President Inst. Civ. Eng., Ireland. 6, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin. (<i>Hon. General Secretary</i> , 1888; <i>Hon. Treasurer</i> , 1888-1898.)
1891	1894	Coffey, George, B.A.I., M.R.I.A., Barrister-at-Law. 5, Harcourt-terrace, Dublin.
	1896	COLLES, Richard , B.A., J.P. Millmount, Kilkenny.
	1891	Colvill, Robert Frederick Stewart, B.A. (Cantab.), J.P. Coolock House, Coolock.
	1903	Connellan, P. L. 6, Via Augusto, Valenziani Porto, Salaria, Rome.
1888	1894	Cooke, John, M.A. 66, Morehampton-road, Dublin.
1889	1890	Copinger, Walter Arthur, LL.D., F.S.A. Kersal Cell, Manchester.
1853	1870	Courtown, Right Hon. the Earl of, J.P., D.L. Courtown House, Gorey. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1886-87.)
	1893	COWAN, Samuel Wm. Percy , M.A., M.R.I.A. Craigavad, Co. Down.
1894	1897	Crawley, W. J. Chetwode, LL.D., D.C.L., F.R.G.S., F.G.S., F.R. Hist. S. 3, Ely-place, Dublin.
	1891	Crozier, Right Rev. John Baptist, D.D., Bishop of Ossory, Ferns, and Leighlin. The Palace, Kilkenny.
1866	1870	Dames, Robert Staples Longworth, B.A. (Dubl.), M.R.I.A., J.P., Barrister-at-Law. 21, Herbert-street, Dublin.
1863	1888	Day, Robert, F.S.A., M.R.I.A., J.P. Myrtle Hill House, Cork. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1887-1897 and 1900-1903.)
	1891	Dease, Edmund, M.A., J.P., D.L. Rath, Ballybrittas, Queen's County.
	1872	Devonshire, His Grace the Duke of, M.A. (Cantab.), D.C.L., K.G. Devonshire House, Piccadilly, London, W. (<i>Hon. President</i> , 1897).
	1892	Dixon, Sir Daniel, J.P., D.L. Ballymenoch House, Holywood, Co. Down.
1891	1894	Donnelly, Most Rev. Nicholas, D.D., M.R.I.A., Bishop of Canea. St. Cronans, Bray. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1900-1903.)
1894	1895	DONNELLY, Patrick J. 4, Queen-street, Dublin.
1890	1895	Doyle, Charles F., M.A., F.R.U.I. 56, George-street, Limerick.
1888	1889	Drew, Sir Thomas, P.R.H.A., F.R.I.B.A. Gortnadrew, Alma-road, Monkstown, Co. Dublin. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1889-1894, 1897; <i>President</i> , 1894-97.)
1891	1893	Duignan, William Henry. Gorway, Walsall.
1864	1888	Eden, Rev. Arthur, M.A. (Oxon.). Ticehurst, Hawkhurst, Sussex.
1864	1870	EDWARD VII., His Majesty, King and Emperor, Patron-in-Chief.

DATE OF ELECTION.

MEMBER.	FELLOW.	
1890	1902	ESMONDE , Sir Thomas H. Grattan, Bart., M.R.I.A., M.P. Ballynastragh, Gorey.
1889	1889	EWART , Sir William Quartus, Bart., M.A., J.P. Schomberg, Strandtown, Belfast. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1901.)
1876	1889	FFRENCH , Rev. James F. M., Canon, M.R.I.A. Ballyredmond House, Clonegal. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1897).
1878	1900	Fielding, Major Joshua, J.P., M.R.I.A. Royal Hospital, Kilmainham.
	1894	Finlay, Ven. George, D.D., Archdeacon of Clogher. The Rectory, Clones.
	1889	FITZGERALD , Lord Frederick. Carton, Maynooth.
	1888	FITZGERALD , Lord Walter, M.R.I.A., J.P. Kilkea Castle, Mageney. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1895-1898.)
	1900	FITZMAURICE , Arthur, J.P., Johnstown House, Carlow.
1898	1902	Fitz Patrick, S. A. O. Glenpool, Terenure, Co. Dublin.
1890	1898	Fogerty, William A., M.A., M.D. 61, George-street, Limerick.
	1901	Forshaw, Chas., LL.D., F. R. Hist. Soc., F.R.S.L. Baltimore House, Hanover-square, Bradford.
1871	1877	Frost, James, M.R.I.A., J.P. 54, George-street, Limerick. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1898-1902.)
1866	1876	GARSTIN , John Ribton, LL.B., M.A., B.D., F.S.A., M.R.I.A., F.R.H.S., J.P., D.L. Braganstown, Castlebellingham. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1885-95; <i>President</i> , 1903.)
1891	1894	Geoghegan, Charles, Assoc. Inet. C.E.I. 89, Pembroke-road, Dublin.
	1899	Gibson, Andrew, 49, Queen's-square, Belfast.
	1903	Glencross, J. Reginald M., M.A. (Cantab.). Lavethan, Bodmin, Cornwall.
	1895	Goff, William G. D., J.P. Glenville, Waterford.
1867	1888	Gray, William, M.R.I.A. Auburn Villa, Glenburn Park, Belfast. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1889-96.)
1889	1895	Greene, George E. J., M.A., D.Sc., M.R.I.A., F.I.S., J.P. Monte Vista, Ferns.
	1895	Greer, Thomas, M.R.I.A., F.R.G.S., J.P. Sea Park, Belfast, and Grove House, Regent's Park, London, N.W.
	1898	GREGG , Huband George, J.P. Oldtown, Edgeworthstown; and Clonmore, Stillorgan, Co. Dublin.
1893	1896	Handcock, Gustavus F. Public Record Office, Chancery-lane, London, W.C.
1887	1890	Healy, His Grace The Most Rev. John, D.D., LL.D., M.R.I.A., Archbishop of Tuam. The Palace, Tuam. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1890-98.)
1868	1893	HEWSON , George James, M.A. Hollywood, Adare.
1894	1897	Hickey, Rev. Michael P., D.D., M.R.I.A., Professor of Gaelic and Lecturer on Irish Archaeology. St. Patrick's College, Maynooth.
1897	1898	Higgins, Patrick. Town Clerk's Office, Waterford.
1886	1888	Hill, Right Hon. Lord Arthur Wm., M.P. 74, Eaton-place, London, S.W.; and Bigshotte, Rayles, Wokingham, Berks. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1888-95.)
	1900	HOGG , Rev. A. V., M.A. The Parade, Kilkenny.
1892	1892	Holmes, Emra, F.R.H.S. Hillfield, Oundle, Northants.
	1890	Houston, Thomas G., M.A. Academical Institution, Coleraine.

DATE OF ELECTION.

MEMBER.	FELLOW.	
	1901	Howley, Most Rev. M. F., D.D., Bishop of St. John's, Newfoundland.
1882	1888	Humphreys, Very Rev. Robert, M.A., Dean of Killaloe. The Glebe, Ballinacloy, Nenagh.
	1901	INCHQUIN , Right Hon. Lord. Dromoland Castle, Newmarket-on-Fergus.
	1902	Iveagh, the Right Hon. Baron, K.P., LL.D., M.A. (Dubl.), D.L. 80, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin.
	1898	Keating, Miss Geraldine, Cannon Mills Cottage, Chesham, Bucks.
1893	1894	KELLY , Edward Festus. 5B, Mount-street, Grosvenor-square, London, W.
1890	1894	Kelly, George A. P., M.A., Barrister-at-Law. 129, Lower Baggot-street, Dublin; and Cloonglasnashmore, Strokes-town.
	1888	Kelly, William Edward, C.E., J.P. St. Helen's, Westport. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1900-1902.)
1889	1890	Kelly, William P., Solicitor. Shannonview Park, Athlone.
1887	1888	Kirker, Samuel Kerr, C.E. Board of Works, Belfast.
1872	1886	Knowles, William James, M.R.I.A. Flixton-place, Ballymena. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1897.)
	1896	Knox, Hubert Thomas, M.R.I.A. Westover House, Bilton, Bristol.
1872	1879	Langrishe, Richard, F.R.I.A.I., J.P. 11, Palmerston-road, Rathmines. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1879-1895 and 1900-1903.)
1892	1896	Latimer, Rev. William Thomas, B.A. The Manse, Eglish, Dungannon.
	1888	* Lawrence, Rev. Charles, M.A. Lisreaghan, Lawrencetown, Co. Galway.
1891	1892	LEWIS CROSBY , Rev. Ernest H. C., B.D. 36, Rutland-square, Dublin.
	1895	Lillis, T. Barry. Janeville, Ballintemple, Cork.
	1896	Linn, Richard. 229, Hereford-st., Christchurch, New Zealand.
1883	1889	Lynch, Patrick J., M.R.I.A.I. 8, Mallow-street, Limerick.
	1899	Macan, Sir Arthur, M.B. 53, Merrion-square, Dublin.
1889	1893	Mac Ritchie, David, F.S.A. (Scot.) 4, Archibald-place, Edinburgh.
1864	1870	Malone, Very Rev. Sylvester, P.P., V.G., M.R.I.A. Kilrush.
1891	1896	MARTYN , Edward. Tillyra Castle, Ardahan. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1897.)
1863	1871	* Mayler, James Ennis. Harristown, Ballymitty, Co. Wexford.
1893	1896	McCREA , Rev. Daniel F., M.R.I.A. (Rome.)
	1897	McGeeney, Very Rev. Patrick, Canon, P.P., V.F. Parochial House, Croesmaglen.
	1897	Mellon, Thomas J., Architect. Rydal Mount, Milltown, Co. Dublin.
1884	1888	MILLIGAN , Seaton Forrest, M.R.I.A. Bank Buildings, Belfast. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1895-1899 and 1900-1903.)
1889	1892	Mills, James, I.S.O., M.R.I.A. Public Record Office, Dublin.
1870	1871	MOLLOY , William Robert, M.R.I.A., J.P. 78, Kenilworth-square, Dublin.

DATE OF ELECTION.

MEMBER.	FELLOW.	
1869	1888	Moran, His Eminence Cardinal, D.D., M.R.I.A. Archbishop of Sydney, New South Wales. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1888-1896.)
	1897	Murphy, J. H. Burke. The Agency, Cultra, Holywood, Co. Down.
1889	1889	MURPHY, Michael M. , M.R.I.A. Troyes Wood, Kilkenny.
1888	1890	Norman, George, M.D. 12, Brock-street, Bath.
1877	1889	O'BRIEN, William , M.A., LL.D. 4, Kildare-street, Dublin.
1892	1893	O'Connell, John Robert, M.A., LL.D. 10, Mountjoy-square, Dublin.
1869	1888	O'Connor Don, The Right Hon. LL.D., M.R.I.A., H.M.L. Clonalis, Castlereagh. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1886-97; <i>President</i> , 1897-99; <i>Honorary President</i> , 1900.)
1887	1890	O'Donovan, The, M.A. (Oxon.), J.P., D.L. Liss Ard, Skibbereen. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1890-94.)
1869	1895	O'Lavery, Rev. James, P.P., M.R.I.A. Holywood, Co. Down. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1896-1900.)
	1891	O'Loughlin, Rev. Robert Stuart, M.A., D.D. Rectory, Lurgan.
	1890	O'NEILL, Jorge , His Excellency, <i>Comte de Tyrone</i> , (Grand Officier de la maison du Roi). Pair du Royaume, 59, Rua das Flores, Lisbon.
	1890	O'NEILL, Hon. Robert Torrens , M.A. (Oxon.), J.P., D.L., M.P. Tullymore Lodge, Ballymena, Co. Antrim.
	1895	O'REILLY, Rev. Hugh , M.R.I.A. St. Colman's Seminary, Newry.
1894	1898	O'Reilly, Patrick J. 7, North Earl-street, Dublin.
1885	1888	*O'Rorke, Very Rev. Terence, D.D., M.R.I.A., P.P., Archdeacon of Achonry. Church of the Assumption, Collooney.
	1889	ORMSBY, Charles C. , M.I.C.E.I. District Engineer's Office, M.G.W. Railway, Galway.
	1894	O'Shaughnessy, Richard, B.A., C.B., M.V.O., Barrister-at-Law. 3, Wilton-place, Dublin.
	1889	OWEN, Edward . India Office, Whitehall, London, S.W.
	1875	Palmer, Charles Colley, J.P., D.L. Rahan, Edenderry.
	1903	Peacock, Dr. Charles James, D.D.I. 57, Queen's-road, Tunbridge Wells.
1867	1888	Perceval, John James, J.P. Slaney View, Wexford.
	1892	Perceval-Maxwell, Robert, J.P., D.L. Finnebrogue, Downpatrick.
	1873	Phené, John S., LL.D., F.S.A., F.G.S. 5, Carlton-terrace, Oakley-street, London, S.W.
	1888	Plunkett, George Noble, Count, F.S.A., M.R.I.A., Barrister-at-Law. 26, Upper Fitzwilliam-street; Kiltarnan Abbey, Kiltarnan, Co. Dublin.
	1896	Plunkett, Countess. 26, Upper Fitzwilliam-street; Kiltarnan Abbey, Kiltarnan, Co. Dublin.
1889	1890	Polson, Thomas R. J., M.R.I.A. Wellington-place, Enniskillen.
1880	1893	Pope, Peter A. New Ross.
	1872	Prichard, Rev. Hugh, M.A., F.S.A. (Scot.) Diaam, Gaerwen, Anglesey.

DATE OF ELECTION.

MEMBER.	FELLOW.	
	1902	BATH-MERRILL, Mrs. M. E. 80, North Weiner-avenue, Columbus, Ohio, U.S.A.
1894	1894	Robinson, Andrew, C.E., Board of Works. 116, St. Laurence-road, Clontarf.
	1894	Robinson, Rev. Stanford F. H., M.A. 17, Lower Leeson-street.
1880	1888	Rushe, Denis Carolan, B.A., Solicitor. Far-Meehul, Monaghan.
	1898	SAUNDERSON, Rev. Robert de Bedick, M.A. (Dubl.). 46, Bellevue-road, Ramsgate.
	1891	Scott, William Robert, M.A. (Dubl.), D. Phil. 4, Murray-place, St. Andrews, N.B., and Lisnamallard, Omagh.
	1896	Shaw, Sir Frederick W., Bart., J.P., D.L. Bushy Park, Terenure.
	1892	Sheehan, Most Rev. Richard Alphonsus, D.D., Bishop of Waterford and Lismore. Bishop's House, John's Hill, Waterford. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1896-99.)
	1892	Smiley, Hugh Houston, J.P. Drumalis, Larne.
1875	1875	Smith, Joseph, M.R.I.A. Hood-lane, Sankey Bridge, Warrington.
	1873	Smith, Worthington G., F.L.S., M.A.I. 121, High-street, Dunstable, Beds.
1892	1902	Somerville, Bellingham Arthur. Clermont, Rathnew, Co. Wicklow.
	1903	Stapley, Sir Harry, Bart. Egypt Cottage, Cowes, Isle of Wight.
	1894	Stevenson, George A., M.V.O., Commissioner of Public Works, Custom House, Dublin.
1898	1902	Stokes, Henry J. Ballynariagh, Howth; and 24, Clyde-road, Dublin.
1890	1890	Stoney, Rev. Robert Baker, M.A., D.D., Canon. Holy Trinity Rectory, Killiney, Co. Dublin.
1895	1902	Strangeways, William N. Liamore; 17, Queen's-avenue, Muswell Hill, London, N.
1885	1888	Stubbs, Major-General Francis William, J.P. 2, Clarence-terrace, St. Luke's, Cork. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1901.)
1890	1900	STUBBS, William Cotter, M.A. , Barrister-at-Law. 28, Hatch-street, Dublin. (<i>Hon. Treasurer</i> , 1900.)
1892	1893	Swan, Joseph Percival. 22, Charleville-road, N.C.B., Dublin.
	1898	Tallon, Daniel. 136, Leinster-road, Rathmines.
	1900	Tate-Stoate, Rev. W. M., M.A., M.R.I.A. Glenrise, Charlton Kings, Gloucestershire.
1892	1892	***Taylor, Rev. John Wallace, LL.D. Errigal Glebe, Emyvale.
	1893	Tenison, Charles Mac Carthy, M.R.I.A. Barrister-at-Law, J.P. Hobart, Tasmania.
	1892	Tighe, Edward Kenrick Bunbury, J.P., D.L. Woodstock, Inistioige.
	1893	Uniacke, R. G. Fitz Gerald, B.A. (Oxon.). Schopwick-place, Bistree, Herts.
1896	1899	Upton, Henry Arthur Shuckburgh, J.P. Coolatore, Moate, Co. Westmeath.
1885	1888	Vigors, Colonel Philip Doyne, J.P. Holloden, Bagenalstown. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1896-99.)
1884	1890	Vinycomb, John, M.R.I.A. Riverside, Holywood, Co. Down.

DATE OF ELECTION.

MEMBER.	FELLOW.	
1874	1888	WARD, Francis Davis, M.R.I.A., J.P. Ivy Dene, Malone Park, Belfast.
	1891	Ward, John, F.S.A., J.P. Lenox Vale, Belfast
1890	1897	Warren, the Rev. Thomas. Belmont, 29, Gipsy Hill, London, S.E.
1871	1871	Watson, Thomas. Ship Quay Gate, Londonderry.
1886	1893	WESTROPP, Thomas Johnson, M.A., C.E., M.R.I.A. 115, Strand-road, Sandymount, Dublin. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1901.)
	1892	Wigham, John R., M.R.I.A., J.P. Albany House, Monkstown.
	1896	Windle, Bertram C. A., M.A., M.D., D.Sc. (Dubl.), F.R.S., Dean of the Medical Faculty, Mason College, Birmingham.
1889	1890	WOOLLCOMBE, Robert Lloyd, M.A., LL.D. (Dubl.); LL.D. (Royal Univ.); F.I.Iast., F.S.S., M.R.I.A., Barrister-at-Law. 14, Waterloo-road, Dublin.
1887	1887	WRIGHT, Edward Percival, M.D., M.A. (Dubl.); M.A. (Oxon.); M.R.I.A., F.L.S., F.R.C.S.I., J.P., Professor of Botany. 6, Trinity College, Dublin. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1898; <i>President</i> , 1900-1902.)
	1903	Wyndham, Right Hon. George, M.P., Chief Secretary for Ireland. Chief Secretary's Lodge, Dublin.
1891	1891	Young, Robert Magill, B.A., C.E., M.R.I.A., J.P. Rathvarna, Antrim-road, Belfast. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1898.)

HONORARY FELLOWS.

Elected	
1902	Allen, J. Romilly, F.S.A., F.S.A. (Scot.). 28, Great Ormond-street, London, W.C.
1891	D'Arbois de Jubainville, H., Editor of <i>Revue Celtique</i> . 84, Boulevard Mont Parnasse, Paris.
1891	Right Hon. Lord Avebury, D.C.L., LL.D., F.R.S., M.P. High Elms, Farnborough, Kent.
1902	Evans, Sir John, K.C.B., D.C.L. (Oxon.), LL.D. (Dubl.), D.Sc., F.R.S., F.S.A. Hon. M.R.I.A. Nash Mills, Hemel Hempstead.
1902	Montelius, Oscar, PH. D., Prof. at the Nat. Hist. Museum, Stockholm.
1891	Munro, Robert, M.A., M.D. (Hon. M.R.I.A.), Secretary of the Society of Antiquaries of Scotland. 48, Manor-place, Edinburgh.
1891	Pigorini, Professor Luigi, Director of the Museo Preistorico-Etnografico Kircheriano, Rome.
1891	Rhys, John, M.A., D.Lit., Professor of Celtic, Principal of Jesus College, Oxford.

Life Fellows,	..	..	..	..	..	..	42
Honorary Fellows,	..	..	..	..	..	..	8
Annual Fellows,	..	..	..	..	..	..	136
Total 31st December, 1903,	..	..	..	..	..	..	186

MEMBERS OF THE SOCIETY.

(Revised 31st December, 1903.)

A star [*] preceding a name denotes that the Subscription for 1903 was unpaid on 31st December, 1903 : two stars denote that the Subscriptions for 1902 and 1903 are unpaid ; and three stars that the Member owes for three years.

The Names of those who have paid the Life Composition, and are Life Members, are printed in heavy-faced type. (*See Rules 4, 8, and 9, page 39.*)

Elected	
1893	Abbott, Rev. Canon, M.A. The Rectory, Tullow, Co. Carlow.
1896	Acheson, John, J.P. Dunavon, Portadown.
1898	Adams, Rev. William Alexander, B.A. The Manse, Antrim.
1901	Adams, Walton. Reading, England.
1890	Agnew, Rev. J. Tweedie. Wesley Ville, Tralee.
1892	* Alcorn, James Gunning, Barrister-at-Law, J.P. 2, Kildare-place, Dublin.
1887	Alexander, Thomas John, M.A., LL.D. 1, Bellevue Park, Military-road, Cork.
1900	Allen, C. F., 2 Newtown-villas, Rathfarnham.
1903	Allen, Mrs. Mary. Ailsa Lodge, Kilrane, Co. Wexford.
1890	Allingham, Hugh, M.R.I.A. The Mall, Ballyshannon, Co. Donegal.
1891	Alment, Rev. William F., B.D. Drakestown Rectory, Navan.
1890	Alton, J. Poë (Fellow, Inst. of Bankers). Elim, Grosvenor-road, Dublin.
1894	Anderson, William, J.P. Glenarvon, Merrion, Co. Dublin.
1891	Andrews, James Thomas, M.A., Barrister-at-Law. 36, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin.
1896	Annaly, The Lady. Holdenby House, Northamptonshire.
1897	Archdall, Right Rev. Mervyn, D.D., Bishop of Killaloe, &c. Clarisford, Killaloe.
1902	Archer, Miss Brenda E. The Rectory, Ballybunion, Co. Kerry.
1891	Archer, Rev. James Edward, B.D. 4, Hillside-terrace, Glen-road, Belfast.
1894	Ardagh, Rev. Arthur W., M.A. The Vicarage, Finglas.
1868	Ardilaun, Rt. Hon. Lord, M.A., M.R.I.A. St. Anne's, Clontarf.
1900	Armstrong, Geo. Temple, Solicitor. 35, Victoria-street, Belfast.
1880	Atkins, W. Ringrose. 39, South Mall, Cork.
1890	Atkinson, Rev. E. Dupre, LL.B. (Cantab.). Donaghcloney, Waringstown.
1901	Atterbury, Frederick, Barrister-at-Law. Comptroller of Stamps and Taxes, Custom House, Dublin. Eyrefield, Killiney, Co. Dublin.
1894	Babington, Rev. Richard, M.A. Rectory, Merville.
1896	Badham, Miss. St. Margaret's Hall, Mespil-road, Dublin.
1890	* Baile, Robert, M.A. Ranelagh School, Athlone.
1893	Bailey, William F., M.A., Barrister-at-Law. 62, Harcourt-street, Dublin.
1894	Baillie, Major John R., M.R.I.A., J.P. Strabane, Co. Tyrone.
1897	Bain, Major Andrew, R.E., D.I., R.I.C. Newcastle West, Co. Limerick.
1897	Baker, Samuel. The Knowle, Howth.
1898	* Ball, H. Houston. South Lawn, Bishop's Stortford.
1886	Ballard, Rev. John Woods. 21, South-parade, Ballynafeigh, Belfast.
1888	Ballintine, Joseph, J.P. Strand, Londonderry.
1890	Banim, Miss Mary. Greenfield, Dalkey.
1890	* Bardan, Patrick. Coralsstown, Killucan.
1903	Barkley, Dr. James. Maghera, Co. Derry.

Elected	
1901	Barnes, Montgomery F. Ballyglass, Mullingar.
1896	Barr, John, <i>Tyrone Constitution</i> . Omagh.
1893	Barrett, John, B.A. Mount Massey House, Macroom.
1889	Barrington, Sir. Charles Burton, Bart., M.A. (Dubl.), J.P., D.L. Glenstal Castle, Co. Limerick.
1868	BARRINGTON-WAED, Mark James, M.A., S.C.L. (Oxon.), F.R.G.S., F.L.S. Thorneloe Lodge, Worcester.
1890	Barry, Rev. Michael, P.P. Ballylanders, Knocklong, Co. Limerick.
1877	Barry, James Grene, D.L. Sandville House, Ballynuty, Co. Limerick.
1894	Battley, Colonel D'Oyly, J.P. Belvedere Hall, Bray, Co. Wicklow.
1901	Bayly, William J. 31, Alexander-terrace, Woodburn-road, Douglas, Isle of Man.
1902	Bayly, Colonel W. H. Debsborough, Nenagh.
1891	Beardwood, Right Rev. J. Camillus, Abbot of Mount St. Joseph, Roscrea.
1898	Beater, George Palmer. Minore, St. Kevin's Park, Upper Rathmines.
1903	Beatty, Arthur W. 54, Grosvenor-square, Rathmines.
1883	BEATTY, Samuel, M.A., M.B., M.Ch. Craigatin, Pitlochrie, N.B.
1888	Beaumont, Thos., M.D., Dep. Surg.-Gen. Palmerston House, Palmerston Park, Upper Rathmines.
1892	Beazley, Rev. James, P.P. Tuosist, Kenmare.
1891	Beere, D. M., C.E. G.P.O., Melbourne, Victoria.
1893	* Begley, Rev. John, C.C. St. Munchins, Co. Limerick.
1902	* Behan, Rev. W. J., C.C. Killeenterna, Farranfore.
1898	Bell, Thomas William, M.A., Barrister-at-Law. Philipstown, Dundalk.
1902	Bellew, the Hon. Mrs. Jenkinstown Park, Kilkenny.
1903	Bennet, Mrs. 1, Tobernea-terrace, Monkstown, Co. Dublin.
1890	Bennett, Joseph Henry. Blair Castle, Cork.
1889	BERESFORD, Denis E. Paek, J.P., D.L. Fenagh House, Bagenalstown.
1884	Beresford, George De La Poer, J.P., D.L. Ovenden, Sundridge, Sevenoaks.
1895	Beresford, Rev. Canon, M.A. Inistioge Rectory, Co. Kilkenny.
1896	Bergin, William, M.A., Professor of Natural Philosophy. Queen's College, Cork.
1888	Bernard, Walter, F.R.C.P. 14, Queen-street, Derry.
1897	Bestick, Robert. 5, Frankfort-avenue, Rathgar.
1890	Bewley, Joseph. 8, Anglesea-street, Dublin.
1901	* Bewley, Dr. H. T. 26, Lower Baggot-street, Dublin.
1901	Bewley, Mrs. S. Knapton House, Kingstown.
1897	Biddulph, Lieut.-Col., Middleton W., J.P. Rathrobin, Tullamore, King's County.
1896	Bigger, Frederic Charles. Ardrie, Antrim-road, Belfast.
1900	* Black, John H. George's-street, Dungannon.
1901	Black, Joseph. 24, William-street, Sligo.
1902	Blake, The Lady. Myrtle Grove, Youghal, Co. Cork.
1896	Blake, Mrs. Temple Hill, Blackrock, Co. Dublin.
1900	Bleakley, John T. Avenue-road, Lurgan.
1902	Boland, John, M.P. 12, King's Bench Walk, Temple, London, E.C.
1893	Bolton, Charles Perceval, J.P. Brook Lodge, Halfway House, Waterford.
1899	Boltou, Miss Anna. Rathenny, Cloughjordan.
1903	Boothman, Chas. T., Barrister-at-Law. 14, Clarinda-park, W., Kingstown.
1903	Boothman, Mrs. Chas. T. 14, Clarinda-park, W., Kingstown.
1894	Bourchier, Henry James, C.I., R.I.C. Melbrooke, Clonmel.
1839	* Bourke, Rev. John Hamilton, M.A. The Parade, Kilkenny.
1889	Bowen, Henry Cole, M.A., J.P., Barrister-at-Law. Bowen's Court, Malrow.
1858	Bowers, Thomas. Cluncunny House, Piltown.
1896	Bowman, Davys. Holyrood, Malone-road, Belfast.
1894	Boyd, J. St. Clair, M.D. Chateworth, Belfast.
1903	Boyle, Rev. Henry, P.P. Mount St. Michael, Randalstown.
1889	* Braddell, Octavius H., I.S.O. Sarnia, Eglinton-road, Donnybrook.
1891	Bray, John B. Cassin. 56, Grosvenor-road, Rathmines.
1889	Brenan, James, R.H.A., M.R.I.A., School of Art. Leinster House, Kildare-street, Dublin.

Elected	
1883	Brenan, Rev. Samuel Arthur, B.A. Strand House, Cushendun, Co. Antrim.
1892	Brereton, Fleet-Surgeon R. W. The Rectory, Camolin, Co. Wexford
1888	Brett, Henry Charles, B.E. 19, Wellington-road, Dublin.
1891	Bridge, William, M.A., Solicitor. Roscrea.
1892	Brien, Mrs. C. H. 4, Palmerston Park, Upper Rathmines.
1895	* Briscoe, Algernon Fetherstonhaugh, J.P. Curristown, Killucan.
1891	BRODIGAN, Mrs. Piltown House, Drogheda.
1893	Brophy, Michael M. 48, Gordon-square, London, W.C.
1888	Brophy, Nicholas A. Glenlevan, Lansdown-road, Limerick.
1894	Brown, Miss. 66, Highfield-road, Rathgar.
1900	Browne, Charles R., M.D., M.R.I.A. 66, Harcourt-street, Dublin.
1892	Browne, Geo. Burrows. Beechville, Knockbreda Park, Belfast.
1890	*** Browne, Very Rev. R. L., O.S.F. Franciscan Convent, 4, Merchant's-quay, Dublin.
1902	Browne, Thomas. Mill House, Dundalk.
1891	Brownlow, Rev. Duncan John, M.A. Donoghpatrick Rectory, Navan.
1894	Brunskill, Rev. K. C., M.A. Carrickmore, Co. Tyrone.
1886	Brunskill, Rev. North Richardson, M.A. Kenure Vicarage, Rush.
1903	Brunskill, Rev. T. R., B.A. The Rectory, Killencooles, Castlebellingham.
1896	Buckley, James. 11, Homefield-road, Wimbledon, Surrey.
1888	Buckley, Michael J. C. Montmorenci, Yonghal, Co. Cork.
1890	Budde, William Frederick, J.P. Courtstown, Tullaroan, Freshford.
1903	Budde, Mrs. Zoë M. 82, Leinster-road, Dublin.
1884	Buggy, Michael, Solicitor. Parliament-street, Kilkenny.
1890	Burgess, Rev. Henry W., M.A., LL.D. 20, Alma-road, Monkstown.
1890	Burgess, John, J.P. Oldcourt, Athlone.
1903	Burke, Miss A. Westport House, Middletown, Co. Armagh.
1895	Burke, John, J.P., Consul for Mexico and Uruguay. Corporation-street, Belfast.
1894	Burke, E. W. Sandy Mount, Abbeylax.
1897	Burke, Rev. Thomas, P.P. Kinvara, Co. Galway.
1897	* Burke, Rev. W. P. 33, Catherine-street, Waterford.
1899	Burnard, Robert, F.S.A. 3, Hillsborough, Plymouth.
1892	Burnell, William. Dean's Grange, Monkstown.
1891	Burnett, Rev. Richard A., M.A. Rectory, Graignamanagh, Co. Kilkenny.
1903	Butler, Mrs. Cecil. Milestown, Castlebellingham.
1898	Butler, William F., M.A., F.R.U.I., Professor of Modern Languages. Mount Verdon House, Cork.
1902	* Butler, Lieut.-General Sir W. F., K.C.B. Government House, Devonport.
1903	Byrne, Mrs. L. 1, Appian-way, Leeson-park, Dublin.
1891	Cadic de la Champignonnerie, M. Edward, F.R.U.I. Mon Caprice, Pembroke Park, Dublin.
1894	Caffrey, James. 3, Brighton-terrace, Brighton-road, Rathgar, Dublin.
1896	Caldwell, Charles Sproule, Solicitor. Castle-street, Londonderry.
1896	Callary, Very Rev. Philip, P.P., V.F. St. Brigid's, Tullamore, King's County.
1897	Campbell, A. Albert, Solicitor. 4, Waring-street, Belfast.
1891	Campbell, Rev. Joseph W. R., M.A. 34, Dartmouth-road, Dublin.
1890	Campbell, Rev. Richard S. D., M.A., D.D. The Rectory, Athlone.
1890	Campbell, Rev. William W., M.A., R.N. Maplebury, Monkstown.
1895	Campbell, William Marshall. Royal Ulster Works, Belfast.
1898	CARDEN, Lady. Templemore Abbey, Templemore.
1893	Carey, William, Solicitor. 47, Grosvenor-square, Dublin.
1895	Carlisle, David. Howe Avenue, Passaic, New Jersey, U.S.A.
1893	Carmody, Rev. William P., B.A. Connor Rectory, Ballymena.
1899	* Carmody, Rev. Samuel, B.A. Tinahely, Co. Wicklow.
1900	Carmody, Rev. James, P.P. St. Colman's, Milltown, Co. Kerry.
1895	* Carney, Thomas. Hibernian Bank, Drogheda.
1894	Carolan, John, J.P. 77, North King-street, Dublin.

Elected	
1900	Carolin, Geo. O., J.P. Iveragh, Shelbourne-road, Dublin.
1888	Carrigan, Rev. William, C.C. Durrow, Queen's County.
1893	* Carrigan, William, B.L., Solicitor. 18, Herbert-street, Dublin.
1889	* Carroll, Anthony R., Solicitor. 47, North Great George's-street, Dublin.
1890	Carroll, William, C.E., M.R.I.A.I. 12, Rue de l'Equerre, Brugers, Belgium.
1901	* Carter, Joseph S., Solicitor. Veteran Lodge, Galway.
1897	Caruth, Norman C., Solicitor. Flixton-place, Ballymena.
1896	Casson, George W., J.P. 25, Clyde-road, Dublin.
1893	Castle Stuart, Right Hon. the Earl of, J.P., D.L. Drum Manor, Cookstown; Stuart Hall, Stewartstown, Co. Tyrone.
1901	Cavanagh, James A. 62, Grafton-street, Dublin.
1894	Chambers, Sir R. Newman. 15, Queen-street, Londonderry.
1896	Christie, Robert William, F.I.B. 21, Elgin-road, Dublin.
1896	Clark, Miss Jane. The Villas, Kilrea, Co. Londonderry.
1889	Clarke, Mrs. Athgoe Park, Hazelhatch.
1900	Clarke, Miss Mary Belmont, Lifford, Co. Donegal.
1890	CLEMENTS, Henry John Beresford , J.P., D.L. Lough Rynn, Leitrim.
1874	Clonbrock, Right Hon. Lord, B.A. (Oxon.), H.M.L. (<i>Vice-President</i> , 1885-1896.) Clonbrock, Aghascragh.
1892	Coates, William Trelford, J.P. 7, Fountain-street, Belfast.
1893	Coddington, Lieut.-Colonel John N., J.P., D.L. Oldbridge, Drogheda.
1885	Coffey, Most Rev. John, D.D., Bishop of Kerry. The Palace, Killarney.
1900	Colahan, Rev. Richard Fallon, C.C. The Presbytery, Herbert-road, Bray.
1898	* Coleman, Rev. Ambrose, O.P. St. Malachy's, Dundalk.
1888	Coleman, James. 8, Vincent Walk, Southampton.
1893	Colgan, Nathaniel, M.R.I.A. 15, Breffni-terrace, Sandycove, Co. Dublin
1894	* Colles, Alexander. 3, Elgin-road, Dublin.
1891	Collins, E. Tenison, Barrister-at-Law. St. Edmunds, The Burrow, Howth.
1898	Collis, Rev. Maurice H. Fitzgerald, B.D. The Vicarage, Antrim.
1903	Colville, Miss Carolin, Ph.D. Orono, Maine, U. S. A.
1903	Comerford, William. Urlingford National School, Co. Kilkenny.
1897	Commings, John. Desert N. S., Cuffe's Grange, Kilkenny.
1897	CONAN, Alexander . Mount Alverno, Dalkey.
1876	Condon, Very Rev. C. H., Provincial, O.P. St. Saviour's, Dublin.
1893	Condon, Frederick William, L.R.C.P.I., &c. Ballyshannon.
1894	* Condon, James E. S., LL.D., Barrister-at-Law. 8, Upper Leeson-street, Dublin.
1892	Conlan, Very Rev. Robert F., P.P., Canon. St. Michan's, Dublin.
1889	Connellan, Major James H., J.P., D.L. Coolmore, Thomastown.
1898	Conyngham, O'Meara. Gresham Hotel, Sackville-street, Dublin.
1896	Cookman, William, M.D., J.P. Kiltrea House, Enniscorthy.
1898	***Cooper, Mark Bloxham, Barrister-at-Law. 95, Haddington-road, Dublin.
1900	* Cooper, Joseph Ed. Hibernian Bank, Swinford.
1894	Coote, Rev. Maxwell H., M.A. Ross, Tullamore.
1894	CORBALLIS, Richard J. , M.A., J.P. Rosemount, Roebuck, Clonskeagh.
1899	Corcoran, Miss. The Chesnuts, Mulgrave-road, Sutton, Surrey.
1896	Corcoran, P. Abbey Gate-street, Galway.
1896	* Corish, Rev. John, C.C. Ballymore, Killinick, Co. Wexford.
1894	Cosgrave, E. Mac Dowel, M.D. 5, Gardiner's-row, Dublin.
1890	Cosgrave, Henry Alexander, M.A. 67, Pembroke-road, Dublin.
1899	Costello, Thomas Bodkin, M.D. Bishop-street, Tuam.
1892	Costigan, William. Great Victoria-street, Belfast.
1890	Coulter, Rev. George W. S., M.A. 9, Upper Garville-avenue, Rathgar.
1903	Coulter, Robert, Merchant. Thomas-street, Sligo.
1895	Courtenay, Henry, I.S.O. Hughenden, Grosvenor-road, Rathgar.
1892	COWAN, P. Chalmers , B. Sc., M. Instr. C.E. Local Government Board, Dublin.
1891	Cowell, Very Rev. George Young, M.A., Dean of Kildare. Kildare.
1889	COX, Michael Francis , M.D., F.R.C.P.I., M.R.I.A. 45, Stephen's-green, Dublin.

Elected	
1896	***Coyne, James Aloysius, B.A., District Inspector of National Schools. Tralee.
1894	Craig, Ven. Graham, M.A., Archdeacon of Meath. St. Catherine's, Tullamore.
1900	Craig, William Alexander, M.R.I.A., Fellow Inst. Bankers. Frascati, Blackrock, Co. Dublin.
1898	Cranny, John J., M.D. 17, Merrion-square, Dublin.
1896	Crawford, Robert T. Estate Office, Ballinrobe.
1892	Creagh, Arthur Gethin, J.P. Carrahane, Quin, Co. Clare.
1890	Creaghe, Philip Crampton, M.R.I.A. Hugomont, Ballymena.
1896	Cromie, Edward Stuart, District Inspector of Schools. Ivy Lawn, Douglas-road, Cork.
1893	Crone, John S., L.R.C.P.I. Kensal Lodge, Kensal Rise, London, N.W.
1898	Crooke, T. Evans Beamish, J.P. Lettercollum, Timoleague.
1898	Crookshank, Captain Richard R. G. 1, Sloperton, Kingstown.
1891	* Crossley, Frederick W. 118, Grafton-street, Dublin.
1892	Crothwait, Thos. P. Sherard, B.A., M.Inst. C.E. 37, Marlborough-road, Donnybrook.
1882	Cuffe, Major Otway Wheeler. Woodlands, Waterford.
1896	Cullen, T. W., Manager, National Bank. Dundalk.
1894	Culverwell, Edward Parnall, M.A., F.T.C.D. The Hut, Howth.
1895	Cummins, Rev. Martin, P.P. Clare Galway, Co. Galway.
1896	Cunningham, Miss Mary E. Glencairn, Belfast.
1897	Cunningham, Miss S. C. Glencairn, Belfast.
1890	Cunningham, Rev. Robert, B.A. Ballyrashane Rectory, Cloyfin, Belfast.
1891	Cunningham, Samuel. Fernhill, Belfast.
1892	**Cussen, J. S., B.A., D.I.N.S. Cork.
1899	Cuthbert, David, Superintendent, Pacific Cable Board. Fanning Island, North Pacific.
1889	Dallow, Very Rev. Canon Wilfrid. Upton Hall, Upton, Birkenhead.
1891	Dalrymple, J. D. G., F.S.A., F.S.A. (Scot.). Maiklewood, Stirling, N.B.
1891	Dalton, John P., M.A., D.I.N.S. Green Park, Limerick.
1898	DALY, Rev. Patrick, C.C. The Palace, Mullingar.
1897	Daniell, Robert G., J.P. Newforest, Co. Westmeath.
1896	D'Arcy, S. A., L.R.C.P.I., L.R.C.S.I. Rosslea, Co. Fermanagh.
1892	Dargan, Thomas. 35, Dublin-road, Belfast.
1899	Darley, Arthur. 15, Pembroke-road, Dublin.
1899	Darley, Henry Warren. 15, Pembroke-road, Dublin.
1900	Davids, Miss Rosa. Greenhall, High Blantyre, N.B.
1891	DAVIDSON, Rev. Henry W., M.A. Abington Rectory, Murroe, Limerick.
1890	Davy, Rev. Humphry, M.A. Kimmage Lodge, Terenure.
1903	Davys, Miss Teresa. Mount Davys, Lanesborough, Co. Longford.
1895	Dawkins, Professor W. Boyd-, F.S.A., F.K.S., F.G.S., &c. Fallowfield House, Manchester.
1896	Dawson, Joseph Francis, Inspector. Munster and Leinster Bank, Dame-street Dublin.
1883	Dawson, Very Rev. Abraham, M.A., Dean of Dromore. Seagoe Rectory, Portadown.
1868	Deady, James P. Hibernian Bank, Navan.
1893	Deane, Mrs. J. William. Longraigue, Foulksmill, Co. Wexford.
1902	Delaney, James, County Surveyor Tullamore, King's County.
1894	Delany, Rt. Rev. John Carthage, Lord Abbot of Mount Mellera, Cappoquin.
1889	Denny, Francis Mac Gillycuddy. Denny-street, Tralee.
1884	Denvir, Patrick J. 14, Trafalgar-terrace, Monkstown, Co. Dublin.
1890	D'Evelyn, Alexander, M.D. (Dubl.). Ballymena, Co. Antrim.
1896	Devenish-Meares, Major-General W. L., J.P., D.L. Meares Court, Ballinacargy, Co. Westmeath.
1896	Diamond, Rev. Patrick J. Port Stanley, Falkland Islands.
1899	Dickenson, Col. Wykeham Corry. 22, Hereford-square, South Kensington, London, S.W.
1893	Dickinson, James A. 8, Crothwaite Park, Kingstown.
1891	Dickson, Rev. William A. Fahan Rectory, Londonderry.

Elected	
1892	Dillon, Sir John Fox, Bart., J.P., D.L. Lismullen, Navan.
1897	Dixon, Henry, Jun. 12, Cabra-road, Dublin.
1899	* Doherty, Rev. William, C.C. St. Columba's Presbytery, Derry.
1903	Dolan, Joseph T. Ardee, Co. Louth.
1901	Domville, Major Herbert W., J.P. (High Sheriff of Dublin). Loughlinstown House, Co. Dublin
1903	Donnelly, Rev. Michael. St. Macartan's Seminary, Monaghan.
1903	Donovan, Richard, D.L., LL.B., J.P. Ballymore, Camolin.
1887	* Donovan, St. John Henry, J.P. Seafield, Spa, Tralee.
1898	* Doran, George Augustus, J.P. University-road, Belfast.
1890	Doran-Falkiner, Rev. T. Howth, Co. Dublin.
1889	Dorey, Matthew. 28, Sandymount-road, Dublin.
1891	Dougherty, Sir James B., M.A., Assistant Under-Secretary. Dublin Castle.
1887	Douglas, M. C. Burren-street, Carlow.
1889	Dowd, Rev. James, M.A. 7, Swansea-terrace, Limerick.
1897	Dowling, Jeremiah, sen., M.D. Nelson-street, Tipperary.
1899	Doyle, Edward. Charleville Lodge, Cabra, Dublin.
1903	Doyle, Very Rev. Canon James, P.P. St. Canice's, Kilkenny.
1896	Doyle, Rev. Luke, P.P. St. Mary's, Taggart, Wexford.
1897	Doyle, M. J. N.S., Windgap, Co. Kilkenny.
1898	**Dreaper, Richard H., Physician and Surgeon. Mossley, near Manchester.
1894	Drew, Lady. Gortnadrew, Alma-road, Monkstown, Co. Dublin.
1893	Drought, Rev. Anthony, M.A. Kilmessan Rectory, Navan.
1890	Dugan, Charles Winston, M.A. Oxmantown Mall, Parsonstown.
1885	Duke, Robert Alexander, J.P., D.L. Newpark, Ballymote.
1891	Duncan, George. 82, Ranelagh-road, Dublin.
1893	Dunn, Michael J., B.A., Barrister-at-Law. 42, Upper Mount-st., Dublin.
1892	Dunn, Valentine. 3, Raglan-road, Dublin.
1900	Dunne, Rev. E., C.C. Presbytery, Rathmines.
1901	Dunseath, David. Sea Cliff, Bangor, Co. Down.
1872	Durham, Dean and Chapter of, <i>per</i> C. Rowlandson. The College, Durham.
1890	Dwan, Rev. John J., Adm. Murroe, Co. Limerick.
1887	Elcock, Charles. Curator, Museum, Royal-avenue, Belfast.
1890	Elliott, Rev. Anthony L., M.A. Killiney Glebe, Co. Dublin.
1892	Elliott, Charles. 223, Amhurst-road, Stoke-Newington, London, N. E.
1894	* Ennis, Edward H., Barrister-at-Law. 41, Fitzwilliam-place, Dublin.
1895	Ennis, Michael Andrew, J.P. Ardruadh, Wexford.
1896	Entwistle, Peter. Free Public Museums, Liverpool.
1884	Erne, Right Hon. the Countess of, care of Rev. J. H. Steele, Crom Castle, Belturbet.
1899	Evans, Mrs. 87, Eccleston-square, London, S.W.; Carnagaroe, Moville, Co. Donegal.
1894	Everard, Rev. John, C.C. SS. Peter and Paul, Clonmel.
1893	Everard, Lieut.-Col. Nugent Talbot, J.P., D.L. Randlestown, Navan.
1890	Fahey, Very Rev. Jerome, P.P., V.G. St. Colman's, Gort.
1889	* Fahy, Rev. John G. Rectory, Waterville, Co. Kerry.
1896	Falkiner, C. Litton, M.A., M.R.I.A., Barrister-at-Law. Mount Mapas, Killiney, Co. Dublin.
1888	Falkiner, Rev. William F. T., M.A., M.R.I.A. Killucan Rectory, Co. Westmeath.
1893	**Fallon, Owen, D.I.R.I.C. Ardara, Co. Donegal.
1897	Faren, William. Mount Charles, Belfast.
1891	Fawcett, George. Monte Video, Roscrea.
1892	Fegan, William John, Solicitor. Market Square, Cavan.
1901	Felix, Rev. John. Cilcain, Mold, North Wales.
1893	Fennell, William J., M.R.I.A.I. Wellington-place, Belfast.
1887	Fennessy, Edward. Ardsradawn House, Kilkenny.
1896	Fenton, Mrs. St. Peter's Vicarage, 90, Westbourne-road, Birkenhead.

- Elected
- 1898 Fenton, Rev. Charles E. O'Connor, M.A. Parish Church Vicarage, Sheffield.
- 1898 Fenton, Rev. Cornelius O'Connor, M.A. 355, Edge-lane, Liverpool.
- 1898 Fenton, Rev. S. L. O'Connor, M.A., Vicar of St. George's. Newcastle, Staffordshire.
- 1902 Ferguson, Rev. Samuel, B.A. Waterside, Londonderry.
- 1897 * Field, Miss. 6, Main-street, Blackrock, Co. Dublin.
- 1891 Fielding, Patrick J. D., F.C.S. 8, St. Joseph's-place, Cork.
- 1902 Finegan, Rev. Peter, C.C. St. Patrick's, Dundalk.
- 1894 Fisher, Rev. John Whyte, M.A., Canon. The Rectory, Mountrath, Queens County.
- 1890 Fitz Gibbon, Gerald, M. Inst. C.E. Cawood, Apperley Bridge, Leeds.
- 1892 Fitz Patrick, P., D.I.N.S. Rathkeale.
- 1899 **Fitz Simon, D. O'Connell. Moreen, Dundrum.
- 1868 Fitzsimons, John Bingham, M.D. 14, St. Owen-street, Hereford.
- 1896 * Flanagan, James. Model School, Inchicore, Dublin.
- 1891 Fleming, Hervey de Montmorency, J.P. Barragheore, Goresbridge.
- 1899 Fleming, Miss H. S. G. Pallisade House, Omagh.
- 1889 Fleming, Very Rev. Horace Townsend, M.A. The Deanery, Cloyne.
- 1893 Flood, Rev. James. Rockville Centre, Long Island, New York, U.S.A.
- 1899 * Flood, William H. Grattan. Enniscorthy.
- 1894 Flynn, Very Rev. Patrick F., P.P. St. Anne's Presbytery, Waterford.
- 1901 Fogerty, George J., M.D., R.N. 67, George-street, Limerick.
- 1884 * Fogerty, Robert, C.E., Architect. Limerick.
- 1896 Foley, J. M. Galwey, C.I., R.I.C. Newtown Manor, Kilkenny.
- 1877 Forster, Sir Robert, Bart., D.L. 63, Fitzwilliam-square, Dublin.
- 1893 Fortescue, Hon. Dudley F., J.P., D.L. 9, Hertford-street, Mayfair, London, W.
- 1891 Foster, Rev. Frederick, M.A. Ballymacelligott Glebe, Tralee.
- 1888 Franklin, Frederick, F.R.I.A.I. Westbourne House, Terenure.
- 1899 **Fraser, William, Solicitor. Downshire-road, Newry.
- 1903 French, Edward John, B.A. (Dubl.), Solicitor. St. Ann's, Donnybrook, Co. Dublin.
- 1903 Fricker, Rev. M. A., Canon, P.P. The Presbytery, 25, Rathmines-road, Dublin.
- 1889 Frizelle, Joseph. Fermoy.
- 1898 Fry, Matthew W. J., M.A., F.T.C.D. Trinity College, Dublin.
- 1891 Furlong, Nicholas, L.R.C.P.I., L.R.C.S.I., M.R.I.A. Lymington, Enniscorthy.
- 1903 Gallagher, Miss Jane. Eglish, Dungannon, Co. Tyrone.
- 1891 * Gallagher, William, Solicitor. English-street, Armagh.
- 1894 Gamble, Major G. F. Mount Jerome, Harold's-cross, Dublin.
- 1896 * Galt-Gamble, T. E., D.I., R.I.C. 6, The Crescent, Lucan, Co. Dublin.
- 1890 * Geoghegan, Michael. P. W. Hotel, Athlone.
- 1891 Geoghegan, Thomas F. 2, Essex-quay, Dublin.
- 1894 Geoghegan, William P. Rockfield, Blackrock.
- 1890 George, William E. Downside, Stoke Bishop, Clifton.
- 1903 Geraghty, Rev. Bernard, P.P. Kilbegnet, Roscommon.
- 1893 Gerrard, Rev. William J. The Rectory, Rathangan, Co. Kildare.
- 1899 Gibson, Henry, J.P. Ardnardeen, Clontarf.
- 1897 Gibson, Rev. Thomas B., M.A. The Rectory, Ferns.
- 1892 GILFOYLE, Anthony Thomas, M.A., J.P., D.L. Carrowcullen House, Skreen, Co. Sligo.
- 1899 **Gill, R. P., A.M. Inst. C.E. Fatheen, Nenagh.
- 1900 Gillespie, Rev. Ed. Acheson. Ballinrobe, Co. Mayo.
- 1887 Gillespie, James, Surgeon. The Diamond, Clones.
- 1901 Gilligan, Rev. Laurence, P.P. Shinrone, Co. Tipperary.
- 1891 Gleeson, Gerald W. M. Gurthorough, Borrisokane.
- 1894 Gleeson, Paul. Kilcolman, Glenageary, Co. Dublin.
- 1897 **Gleeson, Michael, Crown Solicitor. Nenagh.
- 1899 Gloster, Arthur B., B.A. Education Office, Marlborough-street, Dublin.

- Elected
 1898 * Glover, Edward, M.A., M. Inst. C.E., F.R.I.B.A. County Surveyor's Office, Naas.
 1901 Glynn, Joseph A., B.A., Solicitor. Beech House, Tuam, Co. Galway.
 1891 Glynn, Thomas. Meelick Villa, 87, Aden Grove, Clissold Park, London, N.
 1897 Glynn, William, J.P. Kilrush.
 1903 Goddard, Norris, Solicitor. 52, Merrion-square, Dublin.
 1897 **GODDEN, George.** Phoenix Park, Dublin.
 1890 Goff, Rev. Edward, B.A. Kentstown Rectory, Navan.
 1894 Goodwin, Singleton, B.A., M. Inst. C.E. Tralee.
 1901 Gordon, Mrs., F.R.S.S., M.S.A. Auchintoul, Aboynne, N.B.
 1902 Gordon, Patrick, D.I., R.I.C. Dunmanway.
 1897 Gore, John. 52, Rutland-square, Dublin.
 1900 Gore, Mrs. Derrymore, O'Callaghan's Mills, Co. Clare.
 1901 Gorman, Major Lawrence. 37, Brighton-road, Rathgar.
 1852 Gorman, Venerable Wm. Chas., M.A., Archdeacon of Ossory. Rectory, Thomastown, Co. Kilkenny.
 1902 Gormanston, the Viscountess. Gormanston Castle, Balbriggan.
 1891 Gosselin, Rev. J. H. Prescott, B.A. Muff Parsonage, Londonderry.
 1891 * Gough, Joseph. 88, Grosvenor-square, Rathmines.
 1894 Gray, Robert, F.R.C.P.I., J.P. 4, Charlemont-place, Armagh.
 1896 **GRAYDON, Thomas W., M.D.** La Fayette Circle, Clifton, Cincinnati, Ohio, U.S.A.
 1897 Greaves, Miss. 12, Rathgar-road, Dublin.
 1900 Green, T. Geo., H., M.R.I.A. Lisnagar, Temple Gardens, Palmerston Park, Dublin.
 1896 Greene, Mrs. J. Monte Vista, Ferns.
 1896 Greene, Mrs. T. Millbrook, Mageney.
 1897 Greer, Thomas MacGregor, Solicitor. Ballymoney.
 1901 Griffen, Mrs. C. M. New-street, Carrick-on-Suir.
 1899 Griffith, John E., F.L.S., F.R.A.S. Bryn Dynas, Bangor, N. Wales.
 1899 Griffith, Miss Lucy E. Arianfryn, Barmouth, N. Wales.
 1902 Griffith, Patrick Joseph, Professor of Music. 44, South Circular-road, Dublin.
 1886 Grubb, J. Ernest. Carrick-on-Suir.
 1902 Grubb, Miss Rosa F. Coolshill, Clogheen, Cahir.
 1890 Guilbride, Francis, J.P. Newtownbarry, Co. Wexford.
 1896 Guinness, Howard R. Chesterfield, Blackrock.

 1899 * Hackett, T. Kirkwood. General Valuation Office, Ely-place, Dublin.
 1891 **HADDON, Alfred Cort, M.A., F.R.S., F.Z.S.** Inisfail, Hill's-road, Cambridge.
 1892 Hade, Arthur, C.E. Carlow.
 1896 Hales, Mrs. Arthur. 17, Lansdown-crescent, Bath; and Belvidere, Sydenham, London, S.E.
 1899 Hall, Ernest Frederick. The Lodge, Westport.
 1893 Hall, Thomas. Derrynure House, Baillieborough.
 1889 Hamilton, Everard, B.A. 30, South Frederick-street, Dublin.
 1900 * Hamilton, Rev. James, M.A. Mayne Rectory, Coole, Co. Westmeath.
 1894 Hamilton, Mrs. Alfred. 14, Leeson-park, Dublin.
 1889 Hanan, Rev. Denis, D.D. The Rectory, Tipperary.
 1903 Hanna, Rev. Robert F., B.A. The Manse, White Abbey.
 1896 Hannon, P. J. Mandeville, Foxrock, Co. Dublin.
 1890 Harman, Miss Marion. Barrowmount, Goresbridge.
 1889 Harris, Henry B., J.P. Victoria-terrace, Ennis.
 1890 * Hart, Henry Chichester, B.A., M.R.I.A., F.L.S., J.P. Carrabeagh, Portsalon, Letterkenny.
 1897 Hartigan, P. Castleconnell, Limerick.
 1896 * Hartley, Rev. Frederic J., B.A., B.A.I. Offerlane Vicarage, Mountrath, Queen's County.
 1891 Harty, Spencer, M. Inst. C.E.I. City Hall, Dublin.
 1893 Hastings, Samuel. Church-street, Downpatrick.

Elected

- 1891 Hayes, Rev. Francis Carlile, M.A. Rectory, Raheny.
 1898 Hayes, James. Church-street, Ennis.
 1889 Hayes, Rev. William A., M.A. The Rectory, Omagh.
 1895 Hayes, Thomas, C.I., R.I.C. 2, Eden-terrace, Limerick.
 1891 * Headen, W. P., B.A. (Lond.), D.I.N.S. Rose Court, Portlarnington.
 1891 Healy, George, J.P. Glaslyn, Clontarf.
 1888 Healy, Rev. John, LL.D., Canon. St. Columba's, Kells, Co. Meath.
 1869 Healy, Rev. William, P.P. Johnstown, Co. Kilkenny.
 1895 Healy, William, J.P. Donard View, Downpatrick.
 1897 **HEMPHILL, Rev. Samuel, D.D., M.R.I.A., Canon.** Birr Rectory, Parsons-town.
 1897 * Henderson, William A. Belclare, Leinster-road, West, Dublin.
 1897 Hennessy, Bryan. 21, South-street, New Ross.
 1894 ***Henry, James, M.D. Swanpark, Monaghan.
 1901 **HENSER, Rev. Herman J.** Overbrook, Pa., U.S.A.
 1892 Heron, James, B.E., J.P. Tullyvery House, Killyleagh, Co. Down.
 1887 Hewson, Rev. Edward F., B.A., Canon. Rectory, Gowran, Co. Kilkenny.
 1892 Hibbert, Robert Fiennes, J.P. Woodpark, Scariff.
 1890 Higgins, Rev. Michael, P.P. Castletownroche, Co. Cork.
 1889 Higinbotham, Granby. 46, Wellington Park, Belfast.
 1878 Hill, William H., B.E., F.R.I.B.A. Audley House, Cork.
 1902 Hilliard, John. Castletlough, Killarney.
 1871 Hinch, William A. 22, Elm Grove, Kanelagh, Dublin.
 1892 Hitchins, Henry. 2, Crosthwaite Park, S., Kingstown.
 1893 Hoare, Most Rev. Joseph, D.D., Bishop of Ardagh and Clonmacnois. St. Mel's, Longford.
 1896 Hobson, C. J. 139, 141, West 125th-street, New York, U.S.A.
 1890 Hodgson, Rev. William, M.A. 32, Holford-square, London, W.C.
 1891 Hogan, Rev. Henry, B.D., Canon. All Saints' Vicarage, Phibsborough-road, Dublin.
 1890 Hogg, The Right Hon. Jonathan, D.L. 12, Cope-street, Dublin.
 1895 Holding, T. H. Hazeldean, Fulham Park Gardens, London, S.W.
 1901 Holland, Mrs. Marian. 1, Mornington-crescent, Bloomfield, near Belfast.
 1898 Holmes, Mrs. Severnbank, Shrewsbury, Shropshire.
 1889 Horan, John, M.E., M. Insr. C.E., County Surveyor. 8, Victoria-terrace, Limerick.
 1893 Hore, Philip Herbert, M.R.I.A. 121, Colehern Court, Earl's Court, London, S.W.
 1899 Horner, John, Chelsea. Antrim-road, Belfast.
 1896 Houston, Rev. J. D. Craig, B.D. Hyde Park Manse, Belfast.
 1902 Howie, William Forbes. 5, Mount Temple-terrace, Dartry-road, Palmerston Park.
 1895 Huband, Rev. Hugo R., M.A. (Cantab.). Killiskey Rectory, Ashford, Co. Wicklow.
 1895 Hughes, Benjamin. *Independent* Office, Wexford.
 1895 Hughes, Miss Helen. 34, Brighton-road, Rathgar, Dublin.
 1900 Hughes, Wm. C.E. Ahenny, Carrick-on-Suir.
 1895 Humphreys, Rev. John, B.A. The Manse, Tullamore.
 1889 * Hunt, Edmund Langley. 67, Pembroke-road, Dublin; and 81, George-st., Limerick.
 1901 Hunter, Samuel C. Norcroft, Ballyholme, Bangor, Co. Down.
 1890 Hunter, Thomas. Post Office, Glenarm.
 1890 Hurley, Rev. Patrick, P.P. Inchigeela, Co. Cork.
 1858 Hyde, Henry Barry, F.S.S. 5, Eaton Rise, Ealing, London, W.
 1899 Hynes, Miss. 7, Leeson Park-avenue, Dublin.
 1900 * Hynes, Rev. John, B.D., C.C. St. Mary's, Sligo.
 1896 Ireland, William. 44, Arthur-street, Belfast.
 1893 Irvine, Charles E. R. A. Lisgoole Abbey, Enniskillen.
 1898 Irvine, Captain William Henry (late The Buffs). 48, Upper Mount-street, Dublin.

- Elected
- 1893 Irwin, Rev. Alexander, M.A. 6, Cathedral-terrace, Armagh.
- 1902 Irwin, Rev. George F., B.D., M.A. Raglan Cottage, Mortlake, London, S.W.
- 1891 Isaac, Very Rev. Abraham, B.A., Dean of Ardfert. Kilgobbin Rectory, Camp, E.S.O., Co. Kerry.
- 1903 Jackson, Charles James, J.P., F.S.A., Barrister-at-Law. 19, Langland Gardens, London, N.W.
- 1890 Jeffares, Rev. Danby, M.A. Lusk, Co. Dublin.
- 1889 Jennings, Ignatius R. B., C.I.R.I.C. Elysium, Waterford.
- 1895 Jephson-Norreys, Mrs. Atherton. The Castle, Mallow.
- 1901 **Johnston, Professor Swift Paine, M.A. 6, Trinity College, Dublin.
- 1900 Joly, Miss Anna M. 5, Upper Ely-place, Dublin.
- 1894 JONES, Capt. Bryan John. 1st Leinster Regiment, Limawilly, Dundalk.
- 1902 Jones, Cromwell Walter, B.A., T.C.D. Hollygrange, Ellesmore Park, Eccles.
- 1895 Jones, Rev. David, M.A., Canon of Bangor Cathedral. Llandegai, N. Wales.
- 1892 Jordan, Rev. William, M.A. St. Augustine's Moreland, Melbourne, Australia.
- 1865 Joyce, Patrick Weston, LL.D., M.R.I.A. Lyre-na-Grena, Leinster-road, Rathmines.
- 1896 Kavanagh, Very Rev. Michael, D.D., P.P., V.F. New Ross.
- 1891 Keane, Lady. Cappoquin House, Cappoquin.
- 1893 Keane, Marcus, J.P. Beech Park, Ennis.
- 1891 Keane, Miss Frances. Glenshelane, Cappoquin.
- 1895 Keatinge, Rev. P. A., O.S.F. Franciscan Convent, Waterford.
- 1898 Keelan, Patrick. 13, Greville-street, Mullingar.
- 1889 Keene, Charles Haines, M.A. 19, Stephen's-green, and University Club, Dublin.
- 1889 Keene, Most Rev. James Bennett, D.D., Bishop of Meath. Navan.
- 1897 *Keith, James, B.A., Inspector of Schools. The Mall, Westport.
- 1888 Kelly, Edmund Walsh. 1, Summer-hill, Tramore.
- 1891 Kelly, Francis James, J.P. Weston, Duleek.
- 1885 Kelly, Ignatius S. Provincial Bank House, Cork.
- 1899 * Kelly, Rev. James, C.C. Milltown, Tuam.
- 1890 Kelly, Very Rev. James J., P.P., V.F. St. Peter's, Athlone.
- 1896 Kelly, Rev. John, C.C. Dalkey.
- 1898 Kelly, Dr. Joseph Dillon, J.P. 31, Earl-street, Mullingar.
- 1902 Kelly, Owen J., J.P. Blackrock, Dundalk.
- 1902 Kelly, Mrs. Owen J. Blackrock, Dundalk.
- 1891 Kelly, Richard J., Barrister-at-Law, J.P. 21, Great Charles-street, Dublin.
- 1891 Kelly, Thomas Aliaga. 64, Upper Leeson-street, Dublin.
- 1899 Kelly, Thomas J. 32, Salisbury-road, Wavertree, Liverpool.
- 1903 Kennedy, R. R., M.A. Grosvenor-place, Carlow.
- 1903 Kennedy, Thomas Patrick. 12, Alwyne Mansions, Wimbledon, Surrey.
- 1898 Kennedy, Rev. Thomas Waring. Camolin, Ferns.
- 1895 Kenny, Thomas Hugh. 55, George-street, Limerick.
- 1893 **Kenny, William F., M.A., Barrister-at-Law. 69, Fitzwilliam-square, Dublin.
- 1896 * Kermode, P. M. C., F.S.A. (Scot.). Cooil-ny-Freeney, Ramsey, Isle of Man.
- 1894 Kernan, George. 50, Dame-street, Dublin.
- 1891 Kernan, Rev. Richard Arthurs, B.D., Canon. The Rectory, Hillsborough.
- 1899 * Kerr, Miss. St. Lurachs, Londonderry.
- 1889 Kerr, Rev. Wm. John B. Irchester Vicarage, Wellingborough.
- 1898 Kerrigan, Dr. Owen P. Ardna Greina, Castletown-Geoghegan, Co. Westmeath.
- 1897 Kiernan, Mrs. Leitrim Lodge, Dalkey.
- 1897 Kiernan, Thomas. Leitrim Lodge, Dalkey.

- Elected
 1890 King, Lucas White, LL.D., F.S.A., M.R.I.A., C.S.I. The Old House, Totteridge, Herts, England.
 1890 King-Edwards, William, J.P. Dartans House, Castlederg.
 1896 Kinnear, Ernest A. Ballyheigue Castle, Co. Kerry.
 1885 Kirkpatrick, Robert. 1, Queen's-square, Strathbungo, Glasgow.
 1899 Knox, Mrs. Godfrey. 5, Charlemont-terrace, Kingstown, Co. Dublin.
 1902 Kyle, Valentine Joyce. Gortin, Co. Tyrone.
- 1896 * Laffan, P. M., L.R.C.P.I. Belper Hill, Tara, Co. Meath.
 1890 Laffan, Thomas, M.D. Cashel.
 1890 ** Langan, Rev. Thomas, D.D. St. Mary's, Athlone.
 1896 Latimer, John. 12, Denny-street, Tralee.
 1901 Laughlin, Robert C. Gortin, Co. Tyrone.
 1902 Lavery, Rev. Francis, P.P. Portglenone, Co. Antrim.
 1903 Lawler, Chas., J.P. 62, Leinster-road, Rathmines.
 1900 Lawless, Rev. Nicholas, C.C. Kilcurry, Dundalk.
 1891 * Lawlor, Rev. Hugh Jackson, M.A., D.D. Trinity College, Dublin.
 1899 Lawlor, Rev. Thomas, P.P. Killorglin.
 1891 Lawson, Thomas Dillon. Manager, Bank of Ireland, Galway.
 1903 Learmont-Anderson, Mrs. Rosnashane, Ballymoney, Co. Antrim.
 1901 * Lebane, Daniel, District Inspector N. S., Galway.
 1890 * Lecky, Rev. Alexander Gourley, B.A. Feddyglass, Raphoe.
 1893 Ledger, Rev. William Cripps, M.A. The Rectory, Lisnaskea.
 1896 Ledger, Z. J. 27, George-street, Limerick.
 1900 Ledoux, Rev. Llewelyn, P.T., M.A., B.D. St. Peter's Rectory, Drogheda.
 1889 * Lee, Rev. Timothy, C.C. St. John's, Limerick.
 1894 Leeson-Marshall, M. R., Barrister-at-Law. Callinafercy, Milltown, R.S.O., Co. Kerry.
 1892 Le Fanu, Thomas Philip, B.A. (Cantab.). Chief Secretary's Office, Dublin Castle.
 1892 Leonard, Mrs. T. Warrenstown, Dunsany, Co. Meath.
 1891 * Lepper, Francis Robert, Director, Ulster Banking Co., Belfast.
 1903 Leslie, Rev. J. Blennerhassett, M.A. Kilsaran Rectory, Castlebellingham.
 1880 Lett, Rev. Henry Wm., M.A., M.R.I.A., Canon. Aghadarg Glebe, Loughbrickland.
 1883 Lewis, Professor Bunnell, M.A., F.S.A. Queen's College, Cork.
 1884 Lewis, Thomas White, M.D. Kingscliffe, Wansford, Northamptonshire.
 1903 Librarian. Public Library, Capel-street, Dublin.
 1903 Librarian. Public Free Library, Town Hall, Clonmel.
 1868 Librarian. Public Library, Armagh.
 1869 Librarian. Belfast Library, Linen Hall, Belfast.
 1891 Librarian. Belfast Free Public Library, Belfast.
 1891 Librarian. Free Public Library, Liverpool.
 1890 Librarian. Public Library, Boston, U. S.
 1890 Librarian. Detroit Public Library, Michigan, U. S., c/o B. F. Stevens & Brown, 4, Trafalgar-square, London.
 1890 Librarian. Public Library, New York, U.S., c/o B. F. Stevens & Brown, 4, Trafalgar-square, London.
 1868 Librarian. King's Inns Library, Henrietta-street, Dublin.
 1888 Librarian. Library of Advocates, Edinburgh.
 1894 Librarian. Limerick Protestant Young Men's Association. 97, George-street, Limerick.
 1900 Librarian. Marsh's Library, St. Patrick's, Dublin.
 1899 Librarian. Natural History and Philosophical Society, Armagh.
 1903 Librarian. Public Library, North Strand, Dublin.
 1882 Librarian. Public Library, Melbourne, per Agent-General for Victoria. 15, Victoria-street, Westminster, S.W.
 1864 Librarian. Queen's College, Belfast.
 1868 Librarian. Queen's College, Cork.
 1888 Librarian. Queen's College, Galway.

Elected

- 1874 Librarian. Berlin Royal Library, *per* Messrs. Asher & Co., 13, Bedford-st., Covent Garden, London.
- 1899 Librarian. St. Patrick's College, Maynooth.
- 1869 Librarian. Board of Education, Secondary Branch, South Kensington, London, S.W.
- 1901 Librarian. Reform Club, Pall Mall, London, S.W.
- 1903 Librarian. Public Library, Thomas-street, Dublin.
- 1903 Librarian. London Library, St. James'-square, London.
- 1890 Lindsay, Rev. William O'Neill, M.A. Sealawn, Baldoyle, Co. Dublin.
- 1892 Lindsay, Dr. David Moore, L.R.C.P.I., &c. 373, East Temple, Salt Lake City, Utah, U.S.A.
- 1896 Lindsay, Rev. Samuel, B.A. Prospect House, Dungannon.
- 1892 Lipscomb, W. H. Church-road, Malahide.
- 1901 Little, Very Rev. R., P.P. Pairc-an-Tobair, Quin, Co. Clare.
- 1891 Livingstone, Rev. Robert George, M.A. Brinkworth Rectory, Chippenham, Wilts.
- 1903 Lloyd, Miss Annie. 16, Pembroke Park, Dublin.
- 1889 Lloyd, William. 1, Pery-square, Limerick.
- 1894 Long, Mrs. 16, Appian-way, Dublin.
- 1898 Longfield, Robert O. 19, Harcourt-street, Dublin.
- 1888 Longfield, Thomas H., F.S.A., M.R.I.A. Science and Art Museum, Leinster House, Dublin.
- 1893 Longford, Right Hon. The Dowager Countess of. 24, Bruton-street, London, W.
- 1893 Lopdell, John. Stamer Park, Ennis.
- 1887 Lough, Thomas, M.P. 14, Dean's Yard, London, S.W.
- 1863 * Loughnan, Henry James, Barrister-at-Law. 39, Belvidere-place, Dublin.
- 1896 * Lovegrove, E. W., M.A., M.R.I.A. The Schoolhouse, Old Glee, Grimsby.
- 1896 Lowe, William Ross Lewin. Middlewych, St. Albans, Herts.
- 1898 ***Lowry, Henry. 71, Great George's-street, Belfast.
- 1899 Lowry, Thomas. 2, Clarinda Park, East, Kingstown.
- 1897 Lucas, Rev. Frederick John, D.D. 2, Cliff-terrace, Kingstown.
- 1868 Lunham, Colonel Thomas Ainslie, M.A., M.R.I.A., C.B., J.P. Ardfallen, Douglas, Cork.
- 1894 Lyle, Rev. Thomas, M.A. Dalriada, Howth-road, Dublin.
- 1893 LYNCH, J. J. Towanda, Pa., U.S.A.
- 1888 Lynch, Rev. Patrick. St. Wilfrid's, Hulme, Manchester.
- 1903 Lyons, Very Rev. James, Dean of Ossory. The Deanery, Kilkenny.
- 1891 Lyster, Rev. H. Cameron. B.D. Rectory, Enniscorthy.
- 1902 * Lytle, Samuel Douglas. Maghera, Co. Londonderry.
-
- 1895 Macalister, R. Alexander Stewart, M.A., F.S.A. Torrisdale, Cambridge.
- 1890 Macauley, Joseph, J.P., Solicitor. Donegall Chambers, Royal-avenue, Belfast.
- 1900 Mac Clancy, James. Milltown Malbay, Co. Clare.
- 1900 Mac Corkell, The Rev. Joseph. The Manse, Merville.
- 1899 Mac Enerny, Rev. Francis, C.C. Westland-row, Dublin.
- 1891 * Mac Gillycuddy, Captain John, J.P. Ballinagroun, Annascaul, Co. Kerry.
- 1893 Mac Ilwaine, Robert. Secretary, County Council Office, Downpatrick.
- 1902 Mac Inerney, T. J. 1, Palace-terrace, Drumcondra; and 27, Lr. Sackville-street, Dublin.
- 1892 Mackenzie, John, C.E. Scottish Provident Buildings, Belfast.
- 1892 Mac Mahon-Creagh, Mrs. Dangan, Kilkishen, Co. Clare.
- 1894 Macmillan, Rev. John, M.A. 76, South Parade, Belfast.
- 1890 Mac Mullan, Very Rev. Alexander, P.P., V.G. Ballymena.
- 1894 Macnamara, George Unthank, L.R.C.S.I. Bankyle House, Corofin.
- 1902 Mac Namara, Rev. John. Mount St. Alphonsus, Limerick.
- 1894 Maconachie, Rev. James H., B.A. Woodland House, Brookvale-avenue, Belfast.
- 1852 Macray, Rev. Wm. Dunn, M.A., F.S.A. Ducklington, Witney, Oxon.
- 1891 Mac William, Rev. John W. A. 21, Ulsterville-avenue, Belfast.

- Elected**
 1895 M'Alcer, H. K. X. L. Bar, Sixmilecross, Co. Tyrone.
 1892 M'Alister, James, B.A., D.I.N.S. 4, St. Andrew's-terrace, Waterford.
 1887 M'Arthur, Alexander, J.P. Knox's-street, Sligo.
 1894 M'Bride, Francis, J.P. 39, Grosvenor-square, Rathmines.
 1894 M'Bride, Joseph M. Harbour Office, Westport.
 1893 M'Burney, James. Loughconnolly, N.S., Broughshane.
 1899 M'Cann, James, M.P. Simmons-court Castle, Donnybrook.
 1888 M'Carte, James. 51, St. George's Hill, Everton, Liverpool.
 1901 MacCarthy, Brendan, M.D. Local Government Board, Custom House, Dublin.
 1898 M'Carthy, Charles. 41, Paul-street, Cork.
 1892 M'Carthy, Samuel Trant, J.P. Srugrena, Cahirciveen.
 1890 M'Clintock, Rev. Francis G. Le Poer, M.A. (Cantab.), Canon. Drumcar Rectory, Dunleer.
 1899 M'Clintock, Miss Gertrude. Drumcar, Dunleer, Co. Louth.
 1897 M'Connell, James. 48, Lower Sackville-street, Dublin.
 1899 M'Connell, John, J.P. College-green House, Belfast; Rathmona, Donaghadee.
 1902 M'Connell, Sir Robert, Bart. The Moate, Strandtown, Belfast.
 1897 M'Cormick, William, M.A. Ardnaree, Monkstown, Co. Dublin.
 1891 M'Cormick, H. M'Neile. Cultra House, Cultra, Co. Down.
 1892 M'Creery, Alexander John. John-street, Kilkenny.
 1884 M'Crum, Robert G., J.P. Milford, Armagh.
 1896 M'Cully, Rev. William J., B.A. The Manse, Carlingford.
 1887 M'Cutchan, Rev. George, M.A. Rectory, Kenmare.
 1895 M'Elhatten, Rev. John, C.C. Strabane.
 1892 M'Enery, D. T., M.A., D.I.N.S. Marlfield, Clonmel.
 1890 M'Enery, M. J., B.A. Public Record Office, Dublin.
 1893 M'Entire, Alexander Knox, Barrister-at-Law., J.P. 75, Merrion-square, Dublin.
 1890 M'Fadden, Right Rev. Monsignor Hugh, P.P., V.G. Parochial House, Donegal.
 1892 M'Gee, Rev. Samuel Russell, M.A. The Rectory, Dunlavin.
 1891 M'Gee, William, J.P. 18, Nassau-street, Dublin.
 1901 M'Getrick, James Finn, Government Revising Valuer. 6, Ely-place, Dublin.
 1903 M'Glade, Patrick. Knockloughrim, Co. Derry.
 1896 M'Glone, Rev. Michael, P.P. Annalore, Clones.
 1901 M'Grath, Rev. Joseph B., C.C. St. Mary's, Haddington-road, Dublin.
 1891 M'Inerney, Very Rev. John, P.P., V.G. Killaloe, Co. Clare.
 1898 M'Kean, Rev. William. The Manse, Strandtown, Belfast.
 1892 M'Kee, Robert, M.A. Harlesden College, Bramshill-road, London, N.W.
 1893 M'Keefry, Rev. Joseph, C.C., M.R.I.A. Waterside, Derry.
 1895 M'Kenna, Rev. James E., C.C., M.R.I.A. St. Michael's Presbytery, Enniskillen.
 1882 M'Kenna, Very Rev. James, P.P., Canon. Osier Hill, Brookeborough.
 1890 M'Knight, John P. Temple Gardens, Palmerston Park, Dublin.
 1894 M'Larny, Rev. Robert, B.A., Canon. Banagher, King's Co.
 1900 M'Mahon, Rev. John, P.P. Clare Castle, Co. Clare.
 1890 M'Manus, Very Rev. Canon, P.P. St. Catherine's, Meath-street, Dublin.
 1890 M'Neill, Charles. Hazelbrook, Malahide.
 1895 M'Redmond, Most Rev. Thomas J., D.D., Bishop of Killaloe. Bishop's House, Ashline, Ennis.
 1898 M'Watters, Morgan J. Bank of Ireland, Omagh.
 1898 M'William, William. Corlatt House, Monaghan.
 1900 Maffett, Rev. R. S., B.A. 17 Herbert-road, Sandymount.
 1898 Magill, Charles. 15a, Donegall-place, Belfast.
 1900 Magill, Rev. Robert, M.A., Ph.D. The Manse, Maghera.
 1896 Magrath, Redmond. 53, Clanbrassil-street, Dundalk.
 1890 Mahon, Thomas George Stacpoole, B.A. (Oxon.), J.P., D.L. Corbally, Quin, Co. Clare.
 1890 Mahony, Bernard P. J., M.R.C.V.S. Annefield, Maryborough.

- Elected
 1890 Mahony, Daniel, M.A., Barrister-at-Law. Mount Alverno, Dalkey, Co. Dublin.
 1891 Mahony, Denis M'Carthy, B.A., Barrister-at-Law. 1, Herbert-street, Dublin.
 1898 * Mahony, Rev. Henry. Cambridge House, Cambridge-road, Rathmines, Dublin.
 1887 Mahony, J. J. Fort Villas, Queenstown.
 1896 Mahony, Thomas Henry. Clonard, Blackrock-road, Cork.
 1899 Malone, Laurence. Innismaan, Queen's Park, Monkstown.
 1899 Malone, Mrs. Innismaan, Queen's Park, Monkstown.
 1891 Mangan, Richard. 5, Brighton Villas, Western-road, Cork.
 1899 Manning, John Butler. 18, Upper Sackville-street, Dublin.
 1889 Mannion, Very Rev. Patrick, P.P., Canon. The Presbytery, Elphin.
 1891 Mara, Bernard S. Tullamore, King's County.
 1896 March, Henry Colley, M.D. (Lond.), F.S.A. Portesham, Dorchester.
 1894 Martin, R. T. Rosemount, Artane, Co. Dublin.
 1903 Martin, William, Solicitor. Monaghan.
 1900 Mason, J. J. B. 6, Ely-place, Dublin; and Glenmahore, Bushy Park-road, Terenure.
 1887 Mason, Thomas. 5, Dame-street, Dublin.
 1879 Matthews, George. Hollymount, Maguire's-bridge, Co. Fermanagh.
 1892 Maturin, Rev. Albert Henry, M.A. The Rectory, Maghera, Co. Derry.
 1889 Maunsell, William Pryce, B.A., Barrister-at-Law. 5, Martello-terrace, Kingstown.
 1900 * Maxwell, Joseph A. 63, Upper Sackville-street, Dublin.
 1891 Mayne, Thomas, F.R.G.S.I. 9, Lord Edward-street, Dublin.
 1893 Mayo, Right Hon. the Earl of, J.P., D.L. Palmerstown House, Straffan.
 1893 Meade, Right Rev. William Edward, D.D., Bishop of Cork, Cloyne, and Ross. The Palace, Cork.
 1865 Meagher, Very Rev. William, P.P., Canon. Templemore.
 1897 Meehan, Rev. Joseph, C.C. Creevelea, Drumkeerin, Co. Leitrim.
 1901 Mescal, Daniel. H. M. Patent Office, London.
 1903 Metford, Miss Isabella. Glasfryn, Dinas, Powys, Cardiff.
 1889 Middleton, Shireff. 73, Eccles-street, Dublin.
 1890 Micks, William L., M.A. Local Government Board, Dublin.
 1898 Miller, Mrs. The Manse, Armagh.
 1900 Miller, Rev. Richard M., M.A. Monaincha, Roscrea, Co. Tipperary.
 1901 Milliken, Joseph. 146, Anfield-road, Liverpool.
 1891 **MILLNER, Major Joshua Kearney.** Barneageeha, Tartwilliam Park, Belfast.
 1891 Mitchell, William M., R.H.A., F.R.I.B.A. 5, Leinster-street, Dublin.
 1891 Moffatt, Rev. John E., M.D. 1, Palmerston Villas, Rathmines.
 1900 Moffett, Rev. Benjamin, M.A. The Glebe, Carrickmacross.
 1898 Moloney, Maurice T. Ottawa, Illinois, U.S.A.
 1891 Molony, Alfred. 12, Vincent-square Mansions, Westminster, London, S.W.
 1897 Molony, Henry, M.D. Odellville, Ballingarry, Limerick.
 1896 Molony, James Barry. Bindon-street, Ennis.
 1897 Monahan, Rev. Daniel, P.P. Tubber, Moate, Co. Westmeath.
 1901 Monteagle and Brandon, Right Hon. Lord. Mount Trenchard, Foynes, Co. Limerick.
 1892 Montgomery, Archibald V., Solicitor. 12, Molesworth-street, Dublin.
 1892 Montgomery, John Wilson. The Esplanade, Bangor, Co. Down.
 1897 Moony, George M. S. Enraght, J.P. The Doon, Athlone.
 1903 Moore, Count Arthur, D.L. Aherlow Castle, Co. Tipperary.
 1887 Moore, Rev. Courtenay, M.A., Canon. Rectory, Mitchelstown.
 1889 Moore, Rev. H. Kingsmill, M.A., Principal, Training College, Kildare-street, Dublin.
 1893 Moore, Hugh Stuart, M.A. 7, Fitzwilliam-square, Dublin.
 1902 Moore, John. 117, Grafton-street, Dublin.
 1892 Moore, John Gibson, J.P. Llandaff Hall, Merriem.
 1885 Moore, Joseph H., M.A., M. Inst. C.E.I. 63, Eccles-street, Dublin.
 1889 Moore, William. Castle Mahon, Blackrock, Co. Cork.

- Elected
- 1889 * Morgan, Arthur P., B.A. (Dubl.), D.I.N.S. 5, Richmond-terrace, Armagh.
- 1903 Morris, Henry, Eudan-na-Greine, Dundalk.
- 1889 Morrison, Alexander Kerr. Maghera, Co. Derry.
- 1899 Morrogh, Henry H. 5, Charlemont-terrace, Cork.
- 1889 Morton, John. 45, Wellington-road, Dublin.
- 1903 Mulhall, Mrs. Marion. 35, Via Venti, Settembre, Rome.
- 1889 Mullan, Rev. David, M.A. Christian Union Buildings, Lower Abbey-street, Dublin.
- 1902 Mullan, James. Castlerock, Co. Londonderry.
- 1891 Mullan, Robert A., B.A. Cairn-hill, Newry.
- 1902 Mullany, Joseph James, H.M. Inspector of National Schools. Galway.
- 1889 Mullen, Frank. Custom House, Belfast.
- 1901 Munton, Rev. Henry J. The Manse, Compass Hill, Kinsale, Co. Cork.
- 1897 * Mulqueen, John T., Collector of Inland Revenue. 2, Ravenscroft Park, High Barnet, Herts.
- 1902 Mulvany, Rev. Thomas, C.C. The Presbytery, St. Columbkille's, Kells.
- 1890 Murphy, Rev. Arthur William, P.P. Kilemlagh, Cahirciveen.
- 1901 Murphy, Francis. 284, Newport-road, Cardiff.
- 1900 Murphy, James Edward. Bank of Ireland, Limerick.
- 1892 * Murphy, Rev. James E. H., M.A., M.R.I.A., Professor of Irish, Dublin University. Rathcore Rectory, Enfield, Co. Meath.
- 1889 Murphy, Very Rev. Jeremiah, D.D., P.P. Macroom.
- 1900 Murphy, James, Collector of Inland Revenue. Custom House, Cork.
- 1890 Murphy, John J. Belvedere, Tramore, Co. Waterford.
- 1895 Murphy, John J., H.M. Customs. 1, Mount Charles, Belfast.
- 1896 Murphy, M. L. Ballyboy, Ferns.
- 1897 Murphy, Miss. 77, Ulverton-road, Dalkey.
- 1889 Murray, Archibald. Portland, Limerick.
- 1899 Murray, Daly, J.P. Beech Hill, Cork.
- 1897 Murray, J. W. Brady, LL.B., J.P. Northampton House, Kinvara.
- 1895 Murtagh, Mrs. 11, Wellington-road, Dublin.
- 1889 Myles, Rev. Edward A., M.A. Tullylish Rectory, Gilford, Co. Down.
- 1889 Nash, Lieut.-Colonel Edward, J.P. Beaufort House, Beaufort R. S. O., Kerry.
- 1895 Nash, Richard G., J.P. Finntown House, Lucan.
- 1897 Nason, William H., M.A. 42, Dawson-street, Dublin.
- 1902 Neale, Walter G. 86, Grosvenor-square, Dublin.
- 1896 * Neeson, Rev. Arthur J., P.P. Braid, Ballymena, Co. Antrim.
- 1892 Neill, Sharman D. 12, Donegall-place, Belfast.
- 1890 Nelis, John. Londonderry.
- 1891 Newell, P., B.A., D.I.N.S. Limerick.
- 1899 Nichols, Mrs. Kilbrack, Doneraile, Co. Cork.
- 1893 Nixon, James H. F., F.R.G.S., J.P. Cragbeg, Clarina, Co. Limerick.
- 1902 Nolan, Rev. John, P.P. Ahoghill, Co. Antrim.
- 1889 Nolan, Michael J., M.D. The Asylum, Downpatrick.
- 1890 Nolan, Pierce L., B.A., Barrister-at-Law. 6, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin.
- 1896 Nolan, William R., B.A. Brookville, Simmons-court-avenue, Donnybrook.
- 1898 Nooney, Thomas F., J.P. Earl-street, Mullingar.
- 1902 O'BRIEN, Conor. Trinity College, Oxford.
- 1898 O'Brien, Daniel. 2, Belfast-terrace, N. C. Road, Dublin.
- 1900 O'Brien, Mrs. South Hill, Limerick.
- 1889 O'Brien, Rev. Lucius H., M.A. The Rectory, Adare, Co. Limerick.
- 1871 O'Brien, Robert Vere, B.A. (Oxon.), J.P. Ballyalla, Ennis.
- 1901 * O'Byrne, William L. Woodville, The Hill, Monkstown, Co. Dublin.
- 1890 O'Callaghan, Mrs. Maryfort, O'Callaghan's Mills, Limerick.
- 1894 * O'Callaghan, Rev. Joseph. 69, Eccles-street, Dublin.
- 1890 O'Callaghan-Westropp, Lieut.-Col. George, J.P. Coolreagh, Bodyke.

Elected	
1903	O'Conchobhair, Domhnall. 46 and 47, Dame-street, Dublin.
1901	O'Connell, Daniel, J.P., D.L. Derrynane Abbey, Waterville, Co. Kerry.
1902	O'Connell, Mrs. Mary. Killeen, Killiney, Co. Dublin.
1893	* O'Connor, Charles A., M.A., K.C. 50, Upper Mount-street, Dublin.
1897	O'Connor, M. J., Solicitor. 2, George-street, Wexford.
1890	O'Connor, Rev. T. C., M.A., Canon. Donaghmore, Baltinglass.
1895	O'Connor-Morris, Miss L. Gartnamona, Tullamore.
1902	* O'Doherty, Rev. Philip, P.P. Clandy, Londonderry.
1890	O'Donnell, Rev. Patrick, P.P. Doon, Pallasgrea.
1892	***O'Donoghue, David J. 41, Kildare-street, Dublin.
1902	O'Donovan, Rev. J., P.P. Loughrea, Co. Galway.
1897	O'Duffy, John, L.D.S., R.C.S.I. 54, Rutland-square, Dublin.
1900	O'Duffy, Kevin E. 85, Harcourt-street, Dublin.
1856	O'Hanlon, Very Rev. John, P.P., M.R.I.A., Canon. 3, Leahy-terrace, Iriahtown, Dublin.
1889	O'Hanrahan, Timothy Wm., J.P. Parliament-street, Kilkenny.
1890	O'Hara, Right Rev. John M., Monsignor, P.P., V.F. Crossmolina.
1896	O'Hennessy, Bartholomew. Kilkee.
1889	O'Keefe, Stephen M., B.A., Barrister-at-Law, J.P. Delville, Glasnevin.
1895	* Oldham, Miss Edith. 33, Upper Leeson-street, Dublin.
1903	O'Leary, Very Rev. Canon David, P.P. The Presbytery, Dingle.
1891	O'LEARY, Rev. Edward, P.P. Balyna, Moyvalley.
1888	O'Leary, John. 17, Temple-street, Dublin.
1892	O'LEARY, Rev. John, P.P. Kilmalchedor, Ballyferriter, Dingle.
1884	O'LEARY, Patrick. Main-street, Graiguenamanagh, Co. Kilkenny.
1870	* O'Loghlen, John. 188, Burdett-road, London, E.
1899	O'Malley, Arthur M. The Quay, Westport.
1891	O'Malley, Thomas. 29, Grosvenor-road, Rathgar, Dublin.
1891	* O'Meara, John J., Solicitor, T.C. 211, Great Brunswick-street, Dublin.
1894	O'Morchoe, The. Kerrymount, Foxrock.
1891	O'Morchoe, Rev. Thomas A., M.A. Kiltiernan Rectory, Golden Ball.
1890	O'Mulrenin, Richard J., M.A. 6, Carlisle-street, S. C. Road, Dublin.
1903	O'Neill, Mrs. Jocelyn-street, Dundalk.
1863	O'Neill, Very Rev. Archdeacon, P.P., V.F. Clontarf, Dublin.
1898	* O'Reilly, Rev. Edward, Adm. Frankford, King's County.
1896	O'RIORDAN, Rev. John, C.C. Cloyne.
1870	Ormonde, Most Hon. the Marquis of, K.P. The Castle, Kilkenny.
1887	Orpen, Goddard H., B.A., Barrister-at-Law. Monksgrange, Enniscorthy.
1903	Orpen, Miss Lilian Iris. Monksgrange, Enniscorthy.
1890	* Orpen, Ven. Raymond d'A., M.A., Archdeacon of Ardfer. Rectory, Tralee.
1903	Orpen, Lieut.-Col. R. T. St. Leonard's, Killiney, Co. Dublin.
1894	Orpin, John. 47, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin.
1898	O'Sullivan, Michael. 17, Claremont Gardens, Milngavie, Glasgow.
1898	* O'Toole, Arthur. 6, Foster-place, Dublin.
1890	Oulton, Rev. Richard C., M.A., B.D., Glynn Rectory, Glynn, Belfast.
1894	Overend, Trevor T. L., LL.B. 12, Ely-place, Dublin.
1894	Palmer, J. E. Roselawn, Ballybrack.
1900	Palmer, Miss. Dunkerrin, Kenmare, Co. Kerry.
1879	Palmer, Mrs. Carrig House, Lower Road, Cork.
1888	Panton, John. 25, St. Andrew-street, Dublin.
1896	Parkinson, Miss. Westbourne, Ennis.
1899	Paterson, Thomas. Tildarg, Merriion-road, Dublin.
1892	Patterson, Mervyn S. Tullyard, Dungannon.
1868	Patterson, William Hugh, M.R.I.A. Garranard, Strandtown, Belfast.
1897	Penny, Rev. James A., M.A. (Cantab.). Wispington Vicarage, Horncastle, Lincolnshire.
1890	Pentland, George Henry, B.A., J.P. Black Hall, Drogheda.
1895	Perry, James, M.E. M. INST. C.E., County Surveyor. Well Park, Galway.
1893	Peter, Miss. Cron Bryn, The Hill, Monkstown, Co. Dublin.

Elected	
1900	Peyton, Geo., LL.D. 4, Prince Arthur-terrace, Leinster-square, Rath-mines.
1890	Phelps, Ernest James. Water Park, Castleconnell.
1888	* Phillips, James J., C.E., Archt. 61, Royal-avenue, Belfast.
1896	Piatt, Arthur Donn, Vice-Consul, U.S.A. 7, Churchill-terrace, Sandy-mount-avenue, Dublin.
1903	Pim, A. Cecil. Monarna, White Abbey, Co. Antrim.
1900	Pim, Miss E. M. Newtown Park, Waterford.
1898	Pim, Edward W., J.P. 27, High-street, Belfast.
1902	Pim, Miss Ida. Lonsdale, Blackrock, Co. Dublin.
1903	Pim, Jonathan, Barrister-at-Law. 10, Herbert-street, Dublin.
1894	* Pim, Miss Mary E. Greenbank, Monkstown, Co. Dublin.
1902	Pim, Miss Nora. 10, Herbert-street, Dublin.
1903	Pirrie-Conerney, Rev. John, M.A. The Rectory, Burnfoot, Londonderry.
1903	Pirrie-Conerney, Mrs. The Rectory, Burnfoot, Londonderry.
1903	Place, Thomas. Dunmayne, Rosemount, New Ross.
1890	Plummer, Rev. Richard, D.D. Ashfield Glebe, Cootehill.
1887	Plunkett, Thomas, M.R.I.A. Enniskillen.
1891	Poë, Lieut.-Col. Wm. Hutcheson, C.B., J.P., D.L. Heywood, Ballinakill.
1864	POER, COUNT DE LA, Lord le Power and Corroghmore, D.L. Gurteen le Poer, Kilsheela, Co. Waterford.
1899	Pollock, Hugh, Barrister-at-Law. 50, Northumberland-road, Dublin.
1892	Pounder, Festus Kelly, B.A. St. John's-terrace, Enniscorthy.
1892	Powell, Rev. William H., D.D. Garrycloyne Rectory, Blarney.
1897	Power, Ambrose William Bushe. Glencairn Abbey, Lismore.
1884	Power, Rev. George Beresford, B.A. Kilfane Glebe, Thomastown.
1876	Power, Rev. John, P.P. Killeely, Pallasgrean, Co. Limerick.
1868	Power, Laurence John, J.P. Parade House, Kilkenny.
1884	Power, Rev. Patrick. De La Salle Training College, Waterford.
1894	Pratt, Rev. Philip, C., R.N. Woodview Cottage, St. Anne's Hill, Co. Cork.
1890	Preston, Captain John, R.M. The Moorings, Athlone.
1902	Prochazka, the Baroness P. Leyrath, Kilkenny.
1890	Purdon, Henry Samuel, M.D. 60, Pakenham-place, Belfast.
1894	Purefoy, Rev. Amyrald D., M.A. 3, Park-place, Island Bridge, Dublin.
1898	Puxley, Rev. Herbert Lavallin, M.A. (Oxon.) Catton Rectory, Stamford-bridge, York.
1890	Quan-Smith, Samuel A. Bullock Castle, Dalkey, Co. Dublin.
1889	* Quin, James, J.P. Temple Mungret, Limerick.
1893	* Quinn, Rev. Bartholomew, P.P. Laveragh, Ballymote.
1890	Quinn, Very Rev. Edward T., Canon, P.P. Ballybrack.
1896	Rankin, Rev. R. B., B.A. All Saints, Newtown-Cunningham.
1880	Raphael, George. Galgorm House, Ballymena.
1891	Rapmund, Rev. Joseph, C.C. St. Mary's, Clontibert, Co. Monaghan.
1898	Redington, Miss Matilda. Killeornan, Oranmore.
1903	Reeves, Jonathan Townley. Deputy Assistant Secretary, Bank of Ireland, Dublin.
1891	Reynell, Miss. 22, Eccles-street, Dublin.
1902	Reynolds, Mrs. Kate Isabella. The Mullens, Ballyshannon.
1890	* Rice, Mrs. Grange Erin, Douglas, Co. Cork.
1881	Rice, Lieut.-Colonel Richard Justice, J.P. Bushmount, Lixnaw.
1897	Rice, Thomas. 5, Carlisle-street, Dublin.
1895	Richardson, Miss Anna H. Craigentemple, Portrush.
1898	* Richey, Henry A., B.A., Barrister-at-Law. 13, Lower Pembroke-street, Dublin.
1897	Roberts, Edward, M.A., H.M. Inspector of Schools. Plás Maesincla, Carnarvon.
1890	Roberts, George C., J.P. Summer Hill, Enniscorthy.
1902	Roberts, W. Johnson, Solicitor. 14, Adelaide-road, Dublin.
1900	Roberts, Rev. W. R. Westropp, F.T.C.D. Clonlea, Dundrum.

Elected	
1902	Robertson, Hume. Rose Park, Monkstown, Co. Dublin.
1903	Robinson, James, Solicitor. 47, Upper Mount-street, Dublin.
1891	* Robinson Thomas. Drogheda.
1897	Roche, H. J. Borodale, Enniscorthy.
1871	Roche, Patrick J. Woodville, New Ross.
1900	Roche, William, J.P. Cahir Abbey, Cahir, Co. Tipperary.
1892	Rock, Thomas Dennis. 62, Leadenhall-street, London, E.C.
1892	Rogers, William E. Belfast Banking Company, Portaferry.
1896	Roise, Bernard Herron. Churchtown House, Taggart.
1892	Rolleston, Thomas William, B.A. 104, Pembroke-road, Dublin.
1894	* ROTHERAM, Edward Crofton. Belview, Crossakiel, Co. Meath.
1896	* Russell, John, C.E. 16, Waring-street, Belfast.
1890	Ryan, Very Rev. Arthur, President, St. Patrick's College, Thurles.
1889	Ryan, Rev. James J., V.-P. St. Patrick's College, Thurles.
1891	Ryland, Richard H., B.A., Barrister-at-Law. 9, Mount-street Crescent, Dublin.
1896	Salazar, Count Lorenzo. Director of the Museo di S. Martino, Naples.
1889	Sankey, Lieut.-General Sir Richard H., K.C.B., M.R.I.A. 32, Grosvenor-place, London, S.W.
1894	Scott, Anthony, Archt. 16, William-street, Drogheda.
1879	Scott, Rev. Charles, M.A. St. Paul's Parsonage, Belfast.
1892	Scott, Conway, C.E. 15, Wellington Park, Belfast.
1900	Scott, Geo. Curraghgower, Limerick.
1901	Scott, John Alfred, M.A., M.D., F.R.C.S.I. 36, Lr. Baggot-street, Dublin.
1891	Scott, John William, J.P. Roeevan, Ennis.
1892	Scott, Samuel. Adengorm, Campbeltown, N.B.
1891	Scriven, Rev. Rowland, M.A. (Cantab.), M.R.I.A. Balbriggan.
1892	Semple, Rev. R. H., M.A. 80, George-street, Limerick.
1896	Shackleton, George. Anna Liffey House, Lucan.
1892	Shackleton, Mrs. J. F. Anna Liffey House, Lucan.
1902	Shaw, Frederick, M.R.I.A. 20, Laurence-street, Drogheda.
1896	Shaw, His Honor Judge, M.A. 69, Pembroke-road, Dublin.
1898	Shaw, Thomas J., J.P. 68, Earl-street, Mullingar.
1900	Shea, Wm. Askin, J.P. 8, Westland-row; and 27, Belgrave-road, Rathmines.
1896	Sheridan, Mrs. 26, North Earl-street, Dublin.
1896	Sheridan, Rev. N. T., President. St. Peter's College, Wexford.
1898	Sherwin, Rev. James P. St. Michael's Hospital, Kingstown.
1902	Sheil, H. Percy. Benedine, Nenagh, Co. Tipperary.
1896	Shore, The Hon. Mrs. Ballyduff, Thomastown, Co. Kilkenny.
1901	* Shuley, John. 1, Waterloo-road, Dublin.
1902	* Sibley, John Churchill, Muc. Doc. 22, Fernshaw-road, West Brompton, London, S.W.
1894	Simmons, John, Solicitor. 4, Duncairne-terrace, Bray.
1890	Simms, James. Abercorn Arms, Strabane.
1900	* Simpson, James Knight. 2 Bedford-street, Bolton, Lancashire.
1896	Simpson, Mrs. West Church Manse, Ballymena.
1887	Simpson, William M. Walmer, Ballyholme-road, Bangor, Co. Down.
1893	Skeffington, Joseph Bartholomew, M.A., LL.D., D.I.N.S. Waterford.
1903	Slevin, Felix. Manager, Hibernian Bank, Londonderry.
1888	Sloane, Mrs. Moy Hill, Co. Tyrone.
1893	Small, John F., Solicitor. 37, Hill-street, Newry.
1902	Smith, Blair, J.P. Errigal House, Laurence-street, Londonderry.
1901	Smith, Miss Cyril. Sion Lodge, Waterford.
1894	* Smith, Rev. George Nuttall, M.A. Enniakerry.
1898	Smith, John, B.E., M. Inst. C.E., Co. Surveyor. Ballinaloe.
1887	* Smith, Owen. Nobber, Co. Meath.
1890	Smith, Rev. Canon, D.D. Vicarage, Clyde-road, Dublin.
1901	Smith, Ruthven Frederic Ruthven. Mount Cottage, Sunningdale, near Ascot.
1889	* Smithwick, Edmund, J.P. Kilorene House, Kilkenny.
1900	Smyth, Major B. W., M.V.O., Roy. Hib. Military School. Phoenix Park.
1893	Smyth, Edward Weber, J.P. 6, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin.
1902	Smyth, Mrs. John. 126, Royal-terrace, Phiborough, Dublin.
1896	Smyth, Mrs. E. Weber. 73, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin.

- Elected
 1894 Smyth, Richard O'Brien, C. E., Archt. 2, Kenilworth-square, Dublin.
 1895 Smyth, Robert Wolfe, J.P. Portlick Castle, Athlone.
 1897 Smyth, Thomas. 2, Lower Ormond-quay, Dublin.
 1891 Somerville-Large, Rev. William S., M.A. Carnalway Rectory, Kilcullen.
 1902 Spring, Richard Francis, C.E. Polehare, Wexford.
 1890 **STACK, Rev. C. Maurice, M.A.** The Vicarage, Magheraclone, Kells.
 1892 Stacpoole, Mrs. Edenvale, Ennis.
 1903 Stacpoole, Mrs. J. Care of Messrs. Jones & Cameron, Dawson-street, Dublin.
 1893 Stanley, Rev. William Francis, P.P. St. Joseph's Church, Stockport, Cheshire.
 1890 Steede, John, LL.D., D.I.N.S. Ben Eder, Howth, Co. Dublin.
 1894 Steele, Charles W. 18, Crosthwaite Park, Kingstown.
 1895 Steele, Rev. William B., B.A. Levally Rectory, Enniskillen.
 1891 Stephens, Pembroke Scott, K.C. Plowden Buildings, Temple, London.
 1894 Stephens, Samuel. Ardshane, Holywood, Co. Down.
 1903 Stevenson, Mrs. James. Fort James, Londonderry.
 1903 Stevenson, James. Fort James, Londonderry.
 1893 Stewart, Rev. Harvey, M.A. All Saints' Rectory, Blackrock.
 1898 Stewart, Rev. Joseph Atkinson. Killowen, Lisburn.
 1899 Stirrup, Mark, F.G.S.L. High Thorn, Bowden, Cheshire.
 1899 Stoney, Robert Vesey. Rossturk Castle, Westport.
 1900 Stourton, Miss. South Gate, Castlebellingham, Co. Louth
 1893 Stubbs, Henry, M.A., J.P., D.L. Danby, Ballyshannon.
 1879 Swanston, William. 4A, Cliftonville-avenue, Belfast.
 1901 Swanny, Rev. Henry Boddall, M.A. Ivy Lodge, Newry, Co. Down.
 1889 Synnott, Nicholas J., B.A. (Lond.), Barrister-at-Law. Furness, Naas.
- 1890 Tarleton, Mrs. The Abbey, Killeigh, Tullamore.
 1898 Tarleton, Thomas. 30, Ormond-road, Rathmines.
 1890 Tate, Alexander, M. Inst. C.E.I. Rantalard, Belfast.
 1897 ****Teague, Bernard.** Scotstown, Co. Monaghan.
 1894 Telford, Rev. William H. Reston Free Church Manse, Berwickshire.
 1890 Tempest, William, J.P. Douglas-place, Dundalk.
 1901 Tenison, Arthur Heron Ryan, A.R.I.B.A. 12, Little College-street, Westminster, London, S.W.; and 19, Bath-road, Bedford Park, Chiswick, W.
 1887 Ternan, Obadiah, M.D. Enniskillen.
 1897 Thomas, W. J. Mullingar.
 1895 Thunder, Francis P. Municipal Buildings, Cork-hill, Dublin.
 1903 Tibbs, John Harding, B.A. 10, Windsor-road, Rathmines.
 1900 ****Tibbs, Rev. P. Graydon, B.A.** Oxmantown Mall, Birr, King's County.
 1901 *** Tighe, M. J., M.R.I.A.I.** Hillside House, Galway.
 1896 Tivy, Henry L., J.P. Barnstead, Blackrock, Cork.
 1893 Tohill, Rev. John, Adm. St. Peter's, Milford-street, Belfast.
 1890 Toler-Aylward, Hector J. C., J.P., D.L. Shankill Castle, Whitehall, Co. Kilkenny.
 1889 *** Toner, Rev. Joseph.** St. Lawrence, Atlantic-avenue, Pittsburg, U.S.A.
 1892 **TORRENS, Thomas Hughes, J.P.** Edenmore, Whiteabbey, Co. Antrim.
 1896 *** Townsend, George C.** Cordangan Manor, Tipperary.
 1895 Townshend, Thomas Courtney, B.A. (Dubl.). 23, South Frederick-street, Dublin.
 1883 Traill, William A., M.A., C.E. Giant's Causeway, Bushmills.
 1891 *** Tresilian, Richard S.** 9, Upper Sackville-street, Dublin.
 1899 *** Trimble, Andrew, M.B., B.Ch.** 2, Violet-terrace, Crumlin-road, Belfast.
 1897 Tuite, James, M.P. 14, Greville-street, Mullingar.
 1896 *** Turner, Robert.** English-street, Armagh.
 1896 Turtle, Frederick Locke. The Villa, Aghalee, Lurgan.
 1902 Tweedy, John. Friendly Brothers' House, 22, St. Stephen's-green, North, Dublin.
 1891 Twigg, Rev. Thomas, M.A., Canon. Vicarage, Swords, Co. Dublin.
 1901 Twigg, R. W., F.S.A. Reform Club, Pall Mall, London, S.W.

Elected	
1893	Usher, Richard John, J.P., D.L. Cappagh House, Cappagh R.S.O., Co. Waterford.
1900	Vandeleur, Capt. Hector, Lord Lieutenant of Co. Clare. Cohercon, Co. Clare.
1897	VANSTON, George T. B. , LL.D., Barrister-at-Law. Hildon Park, Terenure-road, Rathgar.
1890	Vaughan, Joseph, J.P. Mount View, Athlone.
1891	Venables, William J. Gortalowry House, Cookstown.
1901	Vereker, Henry. 89, Upper Leeson-street, Dublin.
1903	Verlin, W. J., Solicitor. Youghal.
1890	Waldron, Laurence A., M.B.I.A. 10, Anglesea-street, Dublin.
1892	Wakington, Miss, M.A., LL.D. Edenvale, Strandtown, Co. Down.
1901	Wall, Rev. Francis J. St. Mary's, Haddington-road, Dublin.
1903	Wallis, Hector, J.P. Balheary House, Swords, Co. Dublin.
1897	Wallace, Colonel Robert H., C.B. Downpatrick.
1894	Walpole, Thomas, C.E., M. Inst. N.A. Windsor Lodge, Monkstown, Co. Dublin.
1896	Walsh, John Edward, M.A. (Dubl.), Barrister-at-Law, J.P. Belville, Donnybrook.
1890	Walsh, Rev. James H., D.D., Canon. 44, Upper Mount-street, Dublin.
1903	Walsh, Richard Walter, J.P. Williamstown House, Castlebellingham, Co. Louth.
1891	Walsh, Rev. Robert, D.D., Canon. St. Mary's Rectory, Donnybrook.
1890	Walsh, Thomas Arnold, Kilmallock.
1899	Walsh, V. J. Hussey. 81, Onalow Gardens, London, W.
1898	Walsh, Captain Walter H. Hussey-, Leicestershire Regt. Mustapha Pacha, Barracks, Alexandria, Egypt.
1899	Walshe, Richard D. 20, Harrington-street, Dublin.
1902	Ward, Edward. Ulster Bank, Dundalk.
1896	Ward, H. Somerset. Dunibert House, Balfron, N.B.
1896	Wardell, John, B.A., T.C.D. 23, Chelmsford-road, Dublin.
1900	Warnock, Frank H. 9, Herbert-road, Sandymount.
1903	Watters, Rev. Thomas F., B.A. St. John's, Blackrock, Co. Dublin.
1901	Weaver, Lawrence, F.S.A. 109, Victoria-street, Westminster, London, S.W.
1884	WEBB, Alfred. Shelmaliar, Orwell Park, Rathgar.
1890	Webber, William Downes, J.P. Mitchelstown Castle, Co. Cork.
1896	Webster, Henry, M. Inst. C.E., Co. Surveyor. St. Magdalen's, Wexford.
1898	Webster, William, Solicitor. 35A, Church-street, St. Helens.
1888	Welch, Robert. 49, Lonsdale-street, Belfast.
1902	Weldon, Rev. P. S. Nurney Rectory, Bagenalstown, Co. Carlow.
1889	Weldrick, George. 40, Park-avenue, Sandymount, Co. Dublin.
1901	West, Capt. Erskine Eyre, Barrister-at-Law. Annabella Villa, Mallow, Co. Cork.
1902	West, George Francis, M.D., Resident Medical Superintendent, Kilkenny County and City Lunatic Asylum, Kilkenny.
1893	• Westmeath, Right Hon. the Earl of, J.P., D.L. Pallas, Tynagh, Loughrea.
1895	Westropp, Miss. Park House, Clonlara.
1889	Westropp, Lieut.-Colonel William Keily, M.B.I.A., J.P. 6, Shorncliffe-road, Folkestone.
1895	Wheeler, Francis C. P. 1, Lisgar-terrace, West Kensington, London.
1891	Whelan, Rev. Percy Scott, M.A., Warden, St. Columba's College, Rathfarnham.
1892	White, Very Rev. George Purcell, M.A., B.D., Dean of Cashel. Cashel.
1887	White, Rev. Hill Wilson, D.D., LL.D., M.B.I.A. Wilson's Hospital, Multifarnham, Co. Westmeath.
1889	White, James, L.B.C.P.S.E., J.P. Kilkenny.
1883	White, Colonel J. Grove, J.P. Kilbyrne, Doneraile, Co. Cork.
1899	White, John. Derrybawn, Bushey Park-road, Rathgar.
1880	White, John Newsom, M.B.I.A., J.P. Rocklands, Waterford.

Elected	
1894	White, Very Rev. P., P.P., V.G., Dean of Killaloe. Nenagh.
1896	WHITE, Rev. Patrick W., B.A. Stonebridge Manse, Clones.
1896	WHITE, Richard Blair. Ashton Park, Monkstown.
1889	White, Robert. Scotch Bath, Dalky, Co. Dublin.
1889	White, W. Grove, LL.B., Crown Solicitor for Co. Kildare. 18, Elgin-road, Dublin.
1901	Whitfield, George. Modreeny, Cloughjordan, Co. Tipperary.
1889	Wilkinson, Arthur B. Berkeley, B.E. Drombroe, Bantry, Co. Cork.
1902	Wilkinson, George, B.A. Ringlestown, Kilmessan, Co. Meath.
1900	Wilkinson, W. J. Newtown Park, Trim.
1888	Willcocks, Rev. Wm. Smyth, M.A., Canon. Dunleckney Glebe, Bagenalstown.
1868	Williams, Edward Wilmot, J.P., D.L. Herringston, Dorchester.
1894	Williams, Rev. Sterling de Courcy, M.A. Durrow Rectory, Tullamore.
1874	Williams, Mrs. W. Parkside, Wimbledon Common, London, S.W.
1896	***Williams, W. D., C.E. 4, Bellevue-terrace, Waterford.
1899	* Williamson, Rev. Charles Arthur, M.A. 14, Upper Mount-street, Dublin.
1896	Willis, Rev. J. R., B.A. Moyne Rectory, Rathdrum.
1889	Willoughby, John, High-street, Kilkenny.
1893	Wilmot, Henry, C.E. 22, Waltham-terrace, Blackrock.
1903	Wilson, James George. 8, Cope-street, and Tavistock, Ranelagh-road, Dublin.
1887	Wilson, James Mackay, M.A., J.P. Currygrane, Edgeworthstown.
1896	Wilson, R. H. The Old Croft, Holmewood, Surrey.
1903	Wilson, T. W. 10, Selborne-road, Handsworth, Birmingham.
1891	WILSON, Walter H., C.E. Belvoir Park, Newtownbreda, Belfast.
1872	Windisch, Professor Dr. Ernst, Hon. M.R.I.A. Universitäts Strasse, 15, Leipzig.
1900	Wood, Herbert. 12, Mallifont-avenue, Kingstown, Co. Dublin.
1890	* Woodward, Rev. Alfred Sadleir, M.A. St. Mark's Vicarage, Ballymillan, Belfast.
1890	Woodward, Rev. George Otway, B.A. St. John's Vicarage, Hillsborough.
1887	Wright, Rev. Wm. Ball, M.A. East Auklam Rectory, York.
1888	Wybrants, W. Geale, M.A., J.P. 55, Pembroke-road, Dublin.
1901	**Wynne, Captain Graham. Ologherweigh, Sligo.
1890	YOUNGE, Miss Katharine E. Upper Oldtown, Rathdowney.
1901	Zimmer, Heinrich, D. PHIL., Professor of Celtic Philology in the University of Berlin. Halensee, Berlin, Auguste Viktoriastrasse, 3.

Total number of Fellows, . . . 186 (Life and Hon. Fellows, 50.)

„ „ Members, . . . 1069 (Life Members, 35.)

Total, 31st December, 1903, 1255

N.B.—The Fellows and Members of the Society are requested to communicate to the Honorary Secretary, 6, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin, changes of address, or other corrections in the foregoing lists which may be needed.

**SOCIETIES AND INSTITUTIONS WHICH RECEIVE THE QUARTERLY
JOURNAL**

OF THE

**Royal Society of Antiquaries of Ireland
FOR 1908.**

- American Antiquarian Society, Worcester, Mass., U. S. A.
Antiquary (Editor of), 62, Paternoster-row, London.
Architect, The (Editor of), Imperial Buildings, Ludgate Hill, London, W.C.
Architects of Ireland: The Secretary, Royal Institute of, 20, Lincoln-place, Dublin.
Belfast Naturalists' Field Club: The Museum, Belfast.
Bristol and Gloucester Archæological Society: Rev. William Baseley, M.A.,
Librarian, The Society's Library, Eastgate, Gloucester.
British Archæological Association: Hon. Secretary, 32, Sackville-street, Piccadilly,
London, W.
Cambridgeshire and Huntingdonshire Archæological Society: Rev. C. H. Evelyn
White, F.S.A., Hon. Secretary, Rampton Rectory, Cambridge.
Cambridge Antiquarian Society: T. D. Atkinson, Hon. Sec., St. Mary's Passage,
Cambridge.
Cambrian Archæological Association: c/o the Rev. Canon Trevor Owen, M.A., F.S.A.,
Bodelwyddan Vicarage, Rhuddlan, R.S.O., N. Wales.
Chester and North Wales Archæological and Historic Society: John Hewitt, Hon.
Librarian, Grosvenor Museum, Chester.
Cork Historical and Archæological Society: care of Messrs. Guy & Co., 70, Patrick-
street, Cork.
Dorset Natural History and Antiquarian Field Club: Captain Elwes, Bournemouth,
Bournemouth.
Folk Lore (Editor of), 270, Strand, London, W.C.
Galway Archæological and Historical Society: The Secretaries, Queen's College,
Galway.
Glasgow Archæological Society: W. G. Black, Secretary, 68, West Regent-street,
Glasgow.
Historic Society of Lancashire and Cheshire: The Secretary, Royal Institution,
Colquitt-street, Liverpool.
His Majesty's Private Library: The Librarian, Buckingham Palace, London.
Institution of Civil Engineers of Ireland: Hon. Secretary, 35, Dawson-street,
Dublin.
Irish Builder, Editor of: R. M. Butler, Esq., Dawson Chambers, Dawson-street,
Dublin.
Kent Archæological Society: The Hon. Secretary, Maidstone, Kent.

- Kildare (County) Archæological Society : c/o Sir Arthur Vicars, Ulster, 44, Wellington-road, Dublin.
- National Library of Ireland, Kildare-street, Dublin.
- Numismatic Society : The Secretaries, 22, Albemarle-street, London, W.
- Numismatic and Antiquarian Society of Philadelphia : S. E. Cor. Twenty-first-street and Pine-street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, U. S. A.
- Palestine Exploration Fund (Secretary of), 38, Conduit-street, London, W.
- Paris, Museum of St. Germain.
- Revue de Faculté de Midi, Bordeaux.
- Royal Institute of British Architects : The Librarian, 9, Conduit-street, Hanover-square, London, W.
- Royal Institution of Cornwall : The Hon. Secretary, Museum, Truro, Cornwall.
- Royal Irish Academy : 19, Dawson-street, Dublin.
- Royal Archæological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland : A. H. Lyell, Esq., F.S.A., Hon. Secretary, 20, Hanover-square, London, W.
- Société d'Archeologie de Bruxelles : 11, Rue Ravenstein, Bruxelles.
- Société des Bollandistes, 14, Rue des Ursulines, Bruxelles.
- Société Royale des Antiquaires du Nord : Messrs. Williams and Norgate, 14, Henrietta-street, Covent Garden, London.
- Society of Antiquaries of London : W. H. St. John Hope, M.A., Assistant Secretary, Burlington House, London, W.
- Society of Antiquaries of Scotland : Joseph Anderson, Esq., LL.D., National Museum of Antiquities, Queen-street, Edinburgh.
- Society of Architects, Staple Inn Buildings, South Holborn, London, W.
- Society of Biblical Archæology : W. Harry Rylands, F.S.A., Secretary, 37, Great Russell-street, Bloomsbury, London, W.C.
- Smithsonian Institution : Washington, D. C., U.S.A., c/o Wm. Wealey, 28, Essex-street, Strand, London.
- Somersetshire Archæological and Natural History Society : William Bidgood, Taunton Castle, Taunton.
- Stockholm, Academy of Antiquities.
- Suffolk Institute of Archæology. The Librarian, Athenæum, Bury St. Edmunds.
- Surrey Archæological Society : Hon. Secretaries, Castle Arch, Guildford.
- Sussex Archæological Society : Care of Hon. Librarian, The Castle, Lewes, Sussex.
- The Copyright Office, British Museum, London.
- The Library, Trinity College, Dublin (5 & 6 Vict. c. 45).
- The University Library, Cambridge (5 & 6 Vict. c. 45).
- The Bodleian Library, Oxford (5 & 6 Vict. c. 45).
- Waterford and South-East of Ireland Archæological Society : Honorary Secretary, Waterford.
- Wiltshire Archæological and Natural History Society : The Secretary, Devizes.
- Yorkshire Archæological Society : E. K. Clark, Esq., Hon. Librarian, 10, Park-street, Leeds.

GENERAL RULES
OF THE
Royal Society of Antiquaries of Ireland.
(As Revised at the Annual Meeting, 1898.)

OBJECTS.

1. The Society is instituted to preserve, examine, and illustrate all Ancient Monuments and Memorials of the Arts, Manners, and Customs of the past, as connected with the Antiquities, Language, and Literature of Ireland.

CONSTITUTION.

2. The Society shall consist of **FELLOWS, MEMBERS, ASSOCIATES, and HONORARY FELLOWS.**

3. **FELLOWS** shall be elected at a General Meeting of the Society, each name having been previously submitted to and approved of by the Council, with the name of a Fellow or Member as proposer. Each Fellow shall pay an Entrance Fee of £2, and an Annual Subscription of £1, or a Life Composition of £14, which includes the Entrance Fee of £2.

4. **MEMBERS** shall be similarly elected, on being proposed by a Fellow or Member, and shall pay an Entrance Fee of 10s. and an Annual Subscription of 10s., or a Life Composition of £7, which shall include the Entrance Fee of 10s.

5. **ASSOCIATES** may be elected by the Council, on being proposed by a Fellow or Member, for any single Meeting or Excursion of the Society at a Subscription to be fixed by the Council; but they shall not vote, or be entitled to any privileges of the Society except admission to such Meeting or Excursion.

6. All Fees due on joining the Society must be paid either before or within two months from the date of Election. Fellows and Members failing to pay shall be reported at the next General Meeting after the expiration of this period.

7. Any Fellow who has paid his full Annual Subscription of £1 for ten consecutive years may become a **LIFE FELLOW** on payment of a sum of £8.

8. Any Member who has paid his full Annual Subscription of 10s. for ten consecutive years may become a **LIFE MEMBER** on payment of £5.

9. Any Member who has paid his Life Composition, on being advanced to the rank of Fellow, may compound by paying a sum of £7, which sum includes the Entrance Fee for Fellowship.

10. A Member paying an Annual Subscription of 10s., on being elected to Fellowship, shall pay an admission Fee of 30s., instead of the Entrance Fee of £2 provided for in Rule 3.

11. All Subscriptions shall be payable in advance on 1st day of January in each year, or on election. The Subscriptions of Fellows and Members elected at the last Meeting of any year may be placed to their credit for the following year. A List of all Fellows and Members whose Subscriptions are two years in arrear shall be read out at the Annual General Meeting, and published in the Quarterly Journal of the Society.

12. Fellows shall be entitled to receive the Journal, and all extra publications of the Society. Members shall be entitled to receive the Journal, and may obtain the extra publications on payment of the price fixed by the Council.

13. Fellows and Members whose Subscriptions for the year have not been paid are not entitled to the Journal; and any Fellow or Member whose Subscription for the current year remains unpaid, and who receives and *retains* the Journal, shall be held liable for the payment of the full published price of 3s. for each quarterly part.

14. Fellows and Members whose Subscriptions for the current year have been paid shall alone have the right of voting at all General Meetings of the Society. Any such Fellow present at a General Meeting can call for a vote by orders, and, in that case, no resolution can be passed unless by a majority of both the Fellows and of the Members present and voting. Honorary Fellows have not the right of voting, and are not eligible for any of the Offices mentioned in Rules 15 and 16, nor can they be elected Members of Council. In cases where a ballot is called for, no Candidate for Fellowship or Membership can be admitted unless by the votes of two-thirds of the Fellows and Members present, and voting.

OFFICE-BEARERS AND COUNCIL.

15. The Officers of the Society, who must be Fellows, shall consist of a Patron-in-Chief, Patrons, President, four Vice-Presidents for each Province, a General Secretary, and a Treasurer. All Lieutenants of Counties to be *ex-officio* Patrons on election as Fellows.

16. The President and Vice-Presidents shall be elected at the Annual General Meeting in each year. The nominations for these offices must be received at the Rooms of the Society on or before the first day of December preceeding the Annual General Meeting, addressed to the General Secretary, and endorsed "Nomination of Officers." Each Nomination Paper must be signed by seven or more Fellows or Members as proposers; and in the case of a Candidate who has not held such office before, his Nomination Paper must be accompanied by an intimation under his hand that he will serve in that office if elected. In case the number of persons so nominated shall exceed the number of vacancies, a printed Balloting Paper, containing the names of all such Candidates arranged in alphabetical order, distinguishing those recommended by the Council, shall be sent by post to every Fellow and Member whose name is on the Roll of the Society, directed to the address entered on the Roll, at least one week before the day of election. Each person voting shall mark with an asterisk the name of each Candidate for whom he, or she, votes. The Voter shall then return the Balloting Paper to the General Secretary, on or before the day preceeding the Election, in an addressed envelope, which will be supplied; sealed, and marked *Balloting Paper*, and signed outside with the name of the Voter: the Balloting Paper itself must not be signed. In case a Voter signs the Balloting Paper, or votes for more Candidates than

the number specified thereon, such vote shall be void. The Balloting Papers shall be scrutinized on the day of election by at least two Scrutineers appointed by the Council, who shall report the result at the General Meeting held on the evening of that day. The Treasurer shall furnish the Scrutineers with a List of the Fellows and Members whose Subscriptions have been paid up to the day preceding the Election, and who are consequently qualified to vote at such Election. Those Candidates who obtain the greatest number of votes shall be declared elected, subject to the provisions of Rule 17, provided that, when there appears an equality of votes for two or more Candidates, the Candidate whose name is longest on the books of the Society, shall be declared elected. The President shall be elected for a term of three years, and the same person shall not be elected for two consecutive periods. The four senior or longest elected Vice-Presidents, one in each province, shall retire each year by rotation, and shall not be eligible for re-election at the General Meeting at which they retire. The Council may submit to the Annual General Meeting the name of a Fellow, Hon. Fellow, or Member, who will act as Hon. President, and the Meeting may adopt the name submitted, or may elect another by a majority of votes, such Hon. President to hold office for one year, and shall not be elected for two consecutive periods.

17. The management of the business of the Society shall be entrusted to a Council of Twelve, eight of whom at least must be Fellows (exclusive of the President, Vice-Presidents, Honorary General Secretary, and Treasurer, who shall be *ex-officio* Members of the Council). The Council shall meet on the last Tuesday of each month, or on such other days as they may deem necessary. Four Members of Council shall form a quorum. The three senior or longest elected Members of the Council shall retire each year by rotation, and shall not be eligible for re-election at the Annual General Meeting at which they retire. In case of a vacancy occurring for a Member of Council during the year, the Council shall at its next Meeting co-opt a Fellow or Member, to retire by rotation. A Member of Council who has failed to attend one-third of the ordinary Meetings of the Council during the year shall forfeit his seat at the next Annual General Meeting. The vacancies caused by the retirement by rotation of Members of Council shall be filled up in the manner prescribed for the election of President and Vice-Presidents in Rule 16.

18. The Council may appoint Honorary Provincial Secretaries for each Province, and Honorary Local Secretaries throughout the country, whose duties shall be defined by the Council, and they shall report to the Honorary General Secretary, at least once a year, on all Antiquarian Remains discovered in their districts, investigate Local History and Tradition, and give notice of all injury inflicted, or likely to be inflicted, on Monuments of Antiquity or Ancient Memorials of the Dead, in order that the influence of the Society may be exerted to restore or preserve them.

19. The Council may appoint Committees to take charge of particular departments of business, and shall report to the Annual General Meeting the state of the Society's Funds, and other matters which may have come before them during the preceding year. They may appoint an Hon. Curator of the Museum, and draw up such rules for its management as they may think fit. The Hon. General Secretary may, with the approval of the Council, appoint a paid Assistant Secretary; the salary to be determined by the Council.

20. The Treasurer's Accounts shall be audited by two Auditors, to be elected at the Annual General Meeting in each year, who shall present their Report at a subsequent General Meeting of the Society.

21. All property of the Society shall be vested in the Council, and shall be disposed of as they shall direct. The Museum of Antiquities cannot be disposed of without the sanction of the Society being first obtained.

22. For the purpose of carrying out the arrangements in regard to the Meeting, and Excursions to be held in the respective Provinces, the Honorary Provincial Secretaries may be summoned to attend the Meetings of Council *ex-officio*. Honorary Secretaries of the County or Counties in which such Meetings are held shall be similarly summoned.

MEETINGS OF THE SOCIETY.

23. The Society shall meet four times in each year on such days as the Council shall ascertain to be the most convenient, when Fellows and Members shall be elected, Papers on Historical and Archæological Subjects shall be read and discussed, and Objects of Antiquarian Interest exhibited. Excursions may be arranged where practicable.

24. The Annual General Meeting shall be held in Dublin in the month of January; one Meeting in the year shall be held in Kilkenny; the other Meetings to be held in such places as the Council may recommend. Notice of such General Meetings shall be forwarded to each Fellow and Member. Evening Meetings for reading and discussing Papers, and making exhibits, may be held at such times as shall be arranged by the Council.

PUBLICATIONS.

25. No Paper shall be read to the Society without the permission of the Council having previously been obtained. The Council shall determine the order in which Papers shall be read, and the time to be allowed for each. All Papers listed or Communications received shall be the property of the Society. The Council shall determine whether, and to what extent any Paper or Communication shall be published.

26. All matter concerning existing religious and political differences shall be excluded from the Papers to be read and the discussions held at the Meetings of the Society.

27. The Proceedings and Papers read at the several Meetings, and where approved of by the Council, shall be printed in the form of a Journal, and supplied to all Fellows and Members not in arrear. If the funds of the Society permit, extra publications may be printed and supplied to all Fellows free, and to such Members as may subscribe specially for them.

GENERAL.

28. These Rules shall not be altered or amended except at an Annual General Meeting of the Society, and after notice given at the previous General Meeting. All By-laws and Regulations dealing with the General Rules formerly made are hereby repealed.

29. The enactment of any new Rule, or the alteration or repeal of any existing one, must be in the first instance submitted to the Council; the proposal to be signed by seven Fellows or Members, and forwarded to the Hon. Secretary. Such proposal being made, the Council shall lay same before a General Meeting, with its opinion thereon; and such proposal shall not be ratified unless passed by a majority of the Fellows and Members present at such General Meeting subject to the provisions of Rule 14.

ROBERT COCHRANE, I.S.O., F.S.A., M.R.I.A.,
Honorary General Secretary.

St. STEPHEN'S-GREEN, DUBLIN.
31st December, 1903.

THE JOURNAL
OF
THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES
OF IRELAND
FOR THE YEAR 1903.

PAPERS AND PROCEEDINGS—PART I., VOL. XXXIII.

Papers.

ADDRESS DELIVERED AT THE ANNUAL GENERAL MEETING
ON TUESDAY, 27TH JANUARY, 1903.

BY JOHN RIBTON GARSTIN, M.A., M.R.I.A., F.S.A. (LOND. AND SCOT.),
D.L., PRESIDENT.

PRELIMINARY AND PERSONAL.

FELLOWS AND MEMBERS OF THE
ROYAL SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES OF IRELAND—

IN accordance with the usage of our Society, its President, on entering on his three-years term of office, has to deliver, on the evening of the day of his election, an Inaugural Address. The time available for its preparation is very limited; and it might be thought advisable to postpone the performance of this duty to a later date.

I prefer, however, to take the earliest opportunity of meeting the Fellows and Members of the Society, and expressing to them my thanks for the honour they have done me.

I am conscious of suffering under the disqualifications of living at a considerable distance from Dublin, and of having reached an age which involved my having twice been retired from the office of Vice-President

Jour. R.S.A.I. { Vol. XIII., Fifth Ser.
 { Vol. XXXIII., Consec. Ser. }

B

[ALL RIGHTS RESERVED.]

on account of seniority. A similar fate has happened to me in the Royal Irish Academy; and it is nearly a quarter of a century since I withdrew from its Treasurership, on removing to the country.

While it was my pleasing duty to serve the Academy in that office, along with your late President, who for many years was elected to the onerous office of Secretary, I was often tempted to regard this Society as one admirably adapted to train recruits for the Academy; but, since it has been your pleasure to place at your head two retired officers of that body, I am disposed to believe that, besides its chartered function of promoting the study of science, polite literature, and antiquities, it performs another useful function, namely, the training and supplying of Presidents to this less venerable and more popular Society, which exhibits an activity, perhaps attributable to youth.

The disqualifications of age in your President and distance from Dublin may have some compensatory advantages. Age is generally credited with wisdom, and seems appropriate in a Society of Antiquaries. And as regards my residence in the country, it may be well that a Society which originated in the provincial city of Kilkenny, which not only claims all Ireland as its domain, but year after year exploits it to its furthest corners, which has officials for every province and every county, and which draws so large a number of its members from beyond the limits of the capital, should occasionally look afield and select a President from the Provinces.

There were, however, two other considerations which made me hesitate when I was asked if I would allow my name to be put forward for the office. I was painfully conscious that I had not done much for this Society, and that I should come after one under whose presidency it had attained to a position of remarkable prosperity. Dr. Wright, I knew well, brought to its service exceptionally great experience, knowledge, and zeal; and he further had the advantage of leisure in the midst of the abodes of learning. All of us, doubtless, recognise how well and wisely he has guided the work of the Society; and it is satisfactory to know that, as a Vice-President—albeit transplanted to Munster—we shall still have his counsel and co-operation.

SUBJECTS FOR ADDRESS.

When, last month, it became necessary for me to consider what topics to bring before you in this address, I was embarrassed by the unlimited range available. The past, the present, and the future all suggest subjects worthy of your attention; but I concluded that, in addressing a Society of Antiquaries, my choice should lead me to deal chiefly with the past.

Looking backwards, then, through the three years of my predecessor's presidency, my attention was arrested by the recent Coronation of King Edward VII. and some events following on his accession to the Throne. As Prince of Wales, he had long been Patron-in-Chief of our Society, and now, as King, he is still graciously pleased to occupy that position.

To His Royal Mother, Queen Victoria, this Irish Society of Antiquaries is indebted for being permitted—alone amongst the Societies of Antiquaries of the United Kingdom—to prefix to its title, since 1869, the epithet “Royal”; and, accordingly, in its badge, which figures in the forefront of its publications, a crown occupies the most prominent position.

One might be tempted to expatiate on the unrivalled antiquity of the Royal line which King Edward represents. One might moralize on the various dynasties through which, from Saxon times, the crown has devolved—Danish, Norman, Angevin, Tudor, Stuart, Hanoverian—until, by the accession of King Edward, it has again reverted to a Saxon Monarch, and one of a race so ancient that its name is now almost unknown. Strange it is to reflect that this metropolis, which was so long under the dominion of Danish or Scandinavian Kings (whose coins are almost the earliest to perplex our antiquaries), now owes allegiance to a Danish Queen.

But I prefer to avoid such discursive topics, and to refer briefly to the way in which the advent of a new Sovereign and some consequent events have affected Ireland, chiefly in relation to the coinage.

I take up this topic the more readily, because, though this country and this Society in the past century possessed many notable numismatists, such as Lindsay, Simon, Aquilla Smith, and Dr. Frazer, this important branch of historical research seems nowadays to be but fitfully cultivated. It may be that the study of postage stamps, and what the President of another society, in his valedictory address, a few days ago, stigmatized as the “craze” for book-plates, have monopolised most of the available zeal, in favour of more fashionable, if less instructive, researches. Our antiquarian journals, which used to contain countless representations of coins, now seldom have a contribution on the subject. That of Mr. Patterson on the comparatively modern Cronebane, or St. Patrick's “half-pence,” in the last volume of our *Journal* (p. 261), was, therefore, the more welcome.

THE CORONATION STONE.

First, however, let me say a few words as to Ireland's share in the Coronation itself. A volume might be written about the famous Lia Fail, or Stone of Destiny, which, since its removal from Scotland in 1296, has been used at every Coronation in Westminster Abbey. Its early history

and the controversies which have raged about its supposed connexion with Tara and the early monarchs of Ireland, with the Pharaoh of the Exodus, with Egypt and Spain, with the Milesian incursion into Ireland, and its alleged identity with the stone on which Jacob rested his head at Bethel, have engaged the pens of many antiquaries, and of some romancers. Mr. P. J. O'Reilly contributed to our *Journal* of last year (p. 77) a valuable series of notes on this stone; and I refer any one who desires to see its history concisely told to a paper written by Mr. James Hilton for the Royal Archæological Society in 1887, and to the summary of it in the beautiful "Coronation Book" of Mr. W. J. Loftie, F.S.A. He says that the actual stone, though often described as marble, "is really a piece of hard red sandstone, such as occurs in many places in Scotland, and especially in Argyllshire, where its authentic history may be said to begin."

This is just one of the cases—like the state of the tide at the battle of Clontarf, solved by Dr. Haughton—where the perplexities of antiquaries might expect aid from the votaries of science. Accordingly Professors Ramsay and Geikie, and several other geologists, were invited to aid, and the silent stone was subjected to microscopical and chemical examination. The result was mainly negative, and tended to displace the claims of Palestine, of Egypt, and, alas, of Tara, which were pronounced destitute of the red sandstone of the Lia Fail. Much scientific evidence has, however, been since adduced to prove that this class of stone is found in Moab, on the eastern side of the Red Sea, and also in Egypt; so, perhaps, Tara may yet be able to have its claim rehabilitated. Belfast, however, possesses a stone which is said to have been the Coronation Stone of the O'Neill monarchs.

The *Regalia* of England was broken up after the decapitation of Charles I., and, at the Restoration, a new set had to be provided for the Coronation of Charles II. A crown of his passed into private hands, and is, with others, in the possession of Lord Amherst of Hackney. The various vicissitudes of the crowns would take too long to recount. It is a remarkable fact that the oldest crown pertaining to the King is that of Scotland. Two elaborate and beautifully-illustrated accounts of the Scottish Regalia, by Messrs. Reid and Brook, were prepared for the Society of Antiquaries of Scotland, and published by it in 1890. After the Union of Scotland with England, in 1707, the Regalia, including the Crown and Sceptre and a very beautiful Sword of State, given by Pope Julius II. in 1507, were deposited in a great oak chest in the Castle of Edinburgh. There they lay until 1818, hidden and almost forgotten for over a century. In that year, partly at the instance of Sir Walter Scott, the oak chest was opened. This was done by driving out the joint-pins of one hasp and cutting through the other; for the keys, of course, were not forthcoming.

Eventually the crown, &c., with other interesting objects, including insignia of the Order of the Garter, &c., bequeathed to George III. by Cardinal York, were removed from their oaken tomb, and they may now be seen in Edinburgh Castle.

IRISH CROWNS.

What have we in Ireland of such symbols of Royalty, and what do we know of Irish Regalia in the past? I commend this subject to our members as worthy of further investigation, and I proceed to offer a few observations on Irish Crowns.

When Dermod O'Connor, styling himself "Antiquary of the Kingdom of Ireland," published, in 1723, the first printed English translation of Keating's "History," he concluded his Preface with a long paragraph, commencing thus:—

"There has been a dispute among learned men whether the ancient kings of Ireland of the Milesian race wore crowns of gold, after the manner of other nations. We are informed by Hector Boetius, in his 2nd and 10th book, that the kings of Scotland from the time of Fergus, to the reign of Achaius, used a plain crown of gold, '*Militaris valli forma*,' in the form of a military trench; and it is more than probable that in this practice they followed the Irish monarchs, from whom they derived their descent and customs. And this conjecture is still rendered more reasonable by a golden cap, supposed to be a provincial crown, that was found in the year 1692 in the Co. of Tipperary, at a place called Barnanely, by the Irish, and by the English the Devil's bit. It was discovered about ten feet under ground by some workmen that were digging up turf for firing. This cap or crown weighs about 5 oz. The border and the head is raised in chase work in the form here represented; and it seems to bear some resemblance to the close crown of the Eastern empire, which was composed of the helmet, together with a diadem, as the learned Selden observes in his *Titles of Honour*, Part 1., chap. 8. Some of the antiquaries of Ireland have imagined that this was the crown worn by some provincial kings under the command of Bryan Boiroimhe, who beat the Danes in so many battles; others are rather inclined to believe that it belonged to the Irish monarchs before the planting of Christianity in that kingdom; and they give this reason: because it is not adorned with a cross, which was the common ensign of Christian princes. However, it is a valuable piece of curiosity, and would unavoidably have been melted down had it not been preserved by Joseph Comerford, Esq., a curious gentleman, descended from a younger brother of Comerford, in the Co. Stafford, who attended King John in his expedition to Ireland, and there married a niece of Hugo de Lacy, a great favourite of that king; ever since which time the family has flourished in that country, and were formerly Barons of Danganmore. This gentleman being rendered incapable, by reason of his religion, to purchase lands in his own country, has bought the Marquisate of Anglure, with a good estate, on the river Aule, in Champagne."

Annexed to this account is a small wood-cut representation of this cap or crown, which is the only such illustration in the text, and so catches the reader's eye. Prefixed to this volume is a fanciful engraved picture of Brian Boru, "Monarch of Ireland, Ano. Dom. 1027." He is

represented in regal and warlike panoply, wearing a crown (to be presently noticed), and holding in one hand a sceptre, and in the other a shield, with his arms—the three lions. On a table beside him is another representation of the crown or cap described in the Preface. Under it appears, embroidered on the table-cover, a harp of impossible shape. (See plate.) The shamrock had not established itself even then as a national emblem.

When, over forty years later, Walter Harris brought out his translation of Sir James Ware's works, from the Latin, he explained, in his brief Preface to the "Antiquities of Ireland," what part he had in the work, and says:—

"I have discussed two points not well settled by our native writers:—1st, Whether the ancient kings of Ireland wore a crown? And 2ndly, Whether they were inaugurated into that office by the Ceremony of Uncion, or by any other, and what Ceremonies?"

Accordingly these topics are discussed at length in chapter 10, where a summary is given of O'Connor's notice of the gold cap or crown above quoted, the only information added respecting it being that it was supposed to remain in France amongst the descendants of Mr. Joseph Comerford, who carried it to that country. A representation of it, identical with those referred to as given in Keating, is the first of the few engravings of Irish antiquities shown in this and in the former English edition of Ware.

It is as unlike a modern crown as it could be. In shape it is more like a mandarin's cap. The edges are turned up and peaked; but it has no rays, and the ornamentation seems to consist mainly of repeated circles. No cross figures upon it.

I wish I could tell you what has become of it. If it has escaped the melting-pot, it would be welcomed by our museum authorities.

Although this is the only *golden* object hitherto depicted and described as possibly the crown of an Irish king, I know that it is now supposed that some of the larger crescent-shaped gold plates in our museum may have been worn, like a nimbus, round the head, and were regal ornaments. The question is too vague to be now pursued. I must, however, briefly refer to a stone representation of a mediæval Irish crown, and some bronze objects, which are supposed to be fragments of a much more ancient one.

We have representations of the seal, and of the monumental effigy of Felim O'Connor, King of Connaught, who died in 1265, and was interred in the Dominican Friary of Roscommon, which he had founded a few



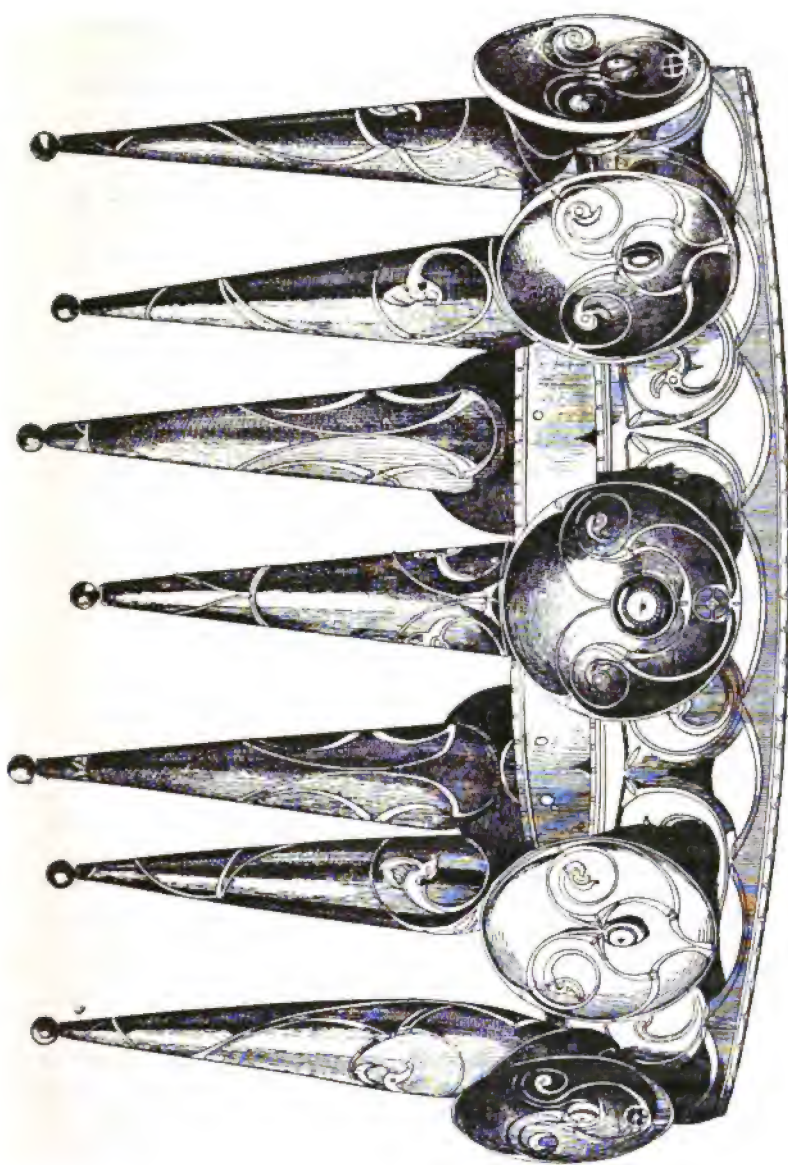
IRISH CROWNS.

(From Keating's "History," first English edition, 1723.)

years before. According to Walker's "Dress, &c., of the Irish," his monument was not erected until more than a quarter of a century later, so was not contemporaneous. It has been described more than once in our *Journal*, and is noticed in the history of the family by O'Connor Don. The stone effigy of the king has been much mutilated. The right arm holds a sceptre, the head of which is of *fleur-de-lis* shape. Mr. O'Gorman, who described the tomb in 1866 in our *Journal* (p. 546, with plate), says that, on close examination of the king's head, a small portion of the crown may be seen, and, "judging from the fragment which remains, the crown was formed by a fillet some two or three inches deep, from which sprung three obtuse points [*? angles*], one at each side of the head, and one in front." A note suggests that the sculptor was not an Irish but an English artist.

I now come to the most interesting and less known example—that of bronze. We are probably indebted to its material for its survival, and we are indebted to the late Miss Margaret Stokes for divining its use. Just a month before his death Mr. John M. Kemble, who was one of the greatest archæologists of Northern Europe, delivered an address to the Royal Irish Academy, in February, 1857. Discussing a form of the double spiral line found chiefly amongst Celtic remains in these islands, he referred to some similar objects in the Academy's Museum, adding—"Perhaps there is, in all Europe, no more striking one than an implement of unknown use, in the possession of our great archæological master, Dr. Petrie. For beauty of design and beauty of execution (says Kemble) this may challenge comparison with any specimen of cast-bronze work that it has ever been my good fortune to see." Much as Kemble, and probably Petrie and Dr. Todd, admired this scrap of bronze, it was not until more than twenty years later that Miss Stokes, with that wonderful instinct which few possess, suggested the purpose for which so much skill had been lavished upon it.

She found that Dr. Petrie possessed another similar fragment, and, combining these, she arrived at the conclusion that they formed part of an Irish crown of remote antiquity. Having prepared an elaborate description and drawings of these wonderfully interesting objects, Miss Stokes showed a conjectural "Restoration of an Irish Radiated Crown" (see plate), and she read before the Society of Antiquaries, in London, a descriptive Paper, which was published in the forty-seventh volume of *Archæologia*. In that Paper she gives references to the early legends of Ireland relating to such diadems or crowns. I cannot delay to refer to these, or other literature on the subject, but must try briefly to describe the shape of the crown so constructed conjecturally. Round the top of a band, about $1\frac{1}{4}$ inches high, there are fixed (seven) circular plates of somewhat greater diameter, and from the back of each springs a cone or ray $4\frac{1}{4}$ inches high. All are elaborately ornamented with the earliest



IRISH RADIATED CROWN.

Conjecturally restored, from two bronze fragments, by the late Miss Margaret Stokes. (From *Archæologia*, vol. 47.)

form of the divergent spiral or trumpet-pattern. Though probably not specimens of casting, as Kemble supposed, they are in design and workmanship perhaps unsurpassed. The radiated crown, so constructed, agreed in form with those first shown on coins minted in Gaul and Britain a century before the introduction of Christianity into Ireland; but these bronzes (now in our National Museum) are probably considerably older, and may date from the beginning of the Christian era.

Miss Stokes did not remark upon the confirmation thus given to the form of radiated or "Eastern" crown, which has been traditionally associated with Ireland. It is found on the Cashel crozier, and led Petrie to think that it was of Irish workmanship, which, however, would scarcely now be admitted. The fanciful picture prefixed to "Keating," and already referred to, shows such a radiated crown; the rays, however, which are five in number, spring only from the back. It was a radiated crown which Sir William Betham, Ulster King-of-Arms, introduced when devising new armorials for the Royal Irish Academy in 1846, so that Miss Stokes' discovery gave some confirmation to modern heraldry in this.

Whether any of the "Sunburstery," which this country is sometimes supposed to have transplanted to America, may have been inspired by reminiscences of this radiated or "Eastern" crown, I leave to others to discuss.

IRELAND ON THE COINAGE.

But it is time to pass from crowns to coins. In order to show how gradually and completely Ireland has vanished from the coinage, a few historical facts must be mentioned; and I advise anyone who desires to study the subject within a reasonable compass, and with up-to-date illustrations, to consult the Handbook by Mr. H. A. Grueber, published in 1899 by the British Museum authorities. You need not be alarmed at the prospect of a discussion as to whether any of the many early monarchs of Ireland ever coined money—suffice it to say, that no coin with the image or inscription of any of those kings is now known, nor do letters of the form usually called Irish appear on any coin now extant. The inscriptions from the earliest times were in Latin. If the very interesting series recently arranged in our National Museum be examined, it will be found to commence with the Danish coins of the tenth or eleventh century, which bear on the reverse the name of the moneyer and place of coinage, identified with Dublin, &c., and in letters usually styled Lombardic. Then came the Hiberno-English series in 1177, commencing with those of John, son of Henry II., as Lord of Ireland, consisting of silver halfpennies and farthings, and afterwards pennies, struck in Dublin and Waterford, as indicated by the inscriptions.

John De Courcy, Earl of Ulster, who was constituted Governor in 1185, had farthings coined at Downpatrick and Carrickfergus, which were called "Patrick's." Little is known about the coins of the first three Edwards; but in their time the title *DNS. HYB.* (Lord of Ireland) appears, with Dublin, &c., as the place of issue. For about three centuries this formula—sometimes expanded and slightly varied—prevailed. In 1478 the seventh issue of Edward IV. introduced the additional titles (in Latin of course) of "King of England and France." It bore three crowns, in pale, and was called "three crowns money" from that. Mr. Grueber thinks these crowns probably represented the arms of Ireland at that time (as they since did those of one of its provinces—Munster); but may they not also refer to the Three Kingdoms, then first named on the coinage? In this reign there was another issue of farthings, with a bust of St. Patrick, mitred, facing, bearing the words *PATRIVS* and *SALVATOR*, and the title "Rex" was sometimes substituted for "Dominus," which it finally superseded in 1541. Mention of the place of minting gradually became less usual.

Considerable changes were made under Henry VIII., silver only being coined, and new denominations introduced, representing sixpence, three-pence, three-halfpence, and three-farthings. The arms of England and France were shown, quartered, on the obverse; and on the reverse was introduced the harp, which, sometimes associated with Hibernia, written or depicted, held its place generally as long as a separate coinage for Ireland existed. In the English coinage it first appeared under James I.

It must be borne in mind that the coinage minted in Ireland, or bearing special Irish devices, has always supplied but a small part of the money current in Ireland. From the time of Charles II. to the present, no *silver* money was coined in or exclusively for Ireland, except bank tokens. No money of any kind was struck for Ireland in the reign of Queen Anne. Under the two first Georges only halfpennies and farthings; under George III. these and pennies. The Irish series—exclusively copper—survived the Union, but came to an end with an issue of pennies and halfpennies, coined in Birmingham in 1822, soon after the accession of George IV. Since then we have had no coins but those common to the United Kingdom. The mint of Edinburgh had ceased operations in 1709.

From the time of William III. the Irish portion of the coinage was to all appearance exclusively Irish, having no reference to Great Britain, the King being simply described by the one word "Rex," and the harp (generally with Hibernia and the date) occupying the reverse, as Britannia did on the corresponding coins of the sister island.

Though gold is frequently mentioned in our "Annals" as a medium of exchange, not a single Irish gold coin, in the ordinary sense of the word "coin," has been proved to have existed. The solitary issue of gold pieces was one of the several series known as "money of necessity," which Dr. Aquilla Smith so ably described in our *Journal* for 1860. Mr. Grueber says it was called a "pistolet," and belonged to the set called "Inchiquin money," of 1642, of which, he adds, "only two specimens are known, and both are of recent discovery." Like the silver pieces of the issue, they are irregularly shaped pieces of bullion, with no inscription such as is usual, but stamped with their weights in pennyweights and grains. It has been stated that they were struck chiefly for the purpose of paying the army.

Having thus referred to the coins which bore a special relation to Ireland only, I must pass on to consider the several issues common to England and Ireland, including those with which we of the present generation are concerned.

But here again it is necessary to advert to the changes which the Unions of England with Scotland and of both with Ireland, and the succession of different Sovereigns, entailed in the coinage, and the inscriptions thereon.

On every devolution of the crown, it was usual to issue a Royal Proclamation announcing the Regnal name of the new Sovereign, and the Royal Style and Title. Everyone knows that His present Majesty adopted as his Regnal name the second of his Christian names, as had also been done by his Royal Mother, Queen Victoria. It has become usual for the Popes on election to select names quite different from their baptismal names. Such names alone appear upon the coins and medals of the Sovereigns, but almost invariably in Latin. But the change of what is known as the *Royal Style*, though less generally remarked, is the one which now most isolates Ireland from the coinage of the Empire, so far as the inscriptions thereon.

William the Conqueror used the simple formula, "Rex Anglorum," taking his title (like the late French and present German Emperor) from the people, not the place, which latter the first of the Plantagenets adopted in preference. John figures as "Rex Angliæ and Dominus Hiberniæ." Nearly a century and a half later Edward III., in the 13th year of his reign, interposed France between England and Ireland. Henry VIII., in pursuance of Acts of the Irish and English Parliaments, substituted "Rex" for "Dominus" as applied to Ireland: abolishing the distinction previously existing.

While Mary and Philip jointly reigned, the Royal Style was elongated by Naples and Jerusalem being associated with France in keeping Ireland

apart from England, but, on the Shilling of 1555 and Groat of the following year (which were their only contribution to the Irish series of coins, and bore the Harp crowned, though made in London), they curtailed their title by restricting it to England, and the *ANGELÆ* representing it was reduced on some of their shillings to the single letter *A*.

Under Elizabeth the Royal Style again reverted to "Queen of England, France, and Ireland"; but on one of the shillings of her extensive coinage for Ireland, the two former countries are represented by one letter each, while *HIBERNIE* in full stands for Ireland, so that it figured last but not least; and on a shilling of 1561 there were three harps.

Soon after the crowns of England and Scotland became united under James I., England (*ANGLIA*) disappeared from the coinage, and "*MAGNA BRITANNIA*" (Great Britain) came into use as the designation representing England and Scotland united. This, with France followed by Ireland, held the field, with some interruption during the Commonwealth and subsequently.

The Commonwealth, of course, discarded Royal Style; but it may be worth noting that though no regular coins were issued under it for Ireland, the Harp of Ireland was placed side by side with the Cross of St. George of England—Scotland being at first ignored—in the general coinage of 1649–52. The inscription on the obverse was in plain English, "The Commonwealth of England." In 1656 Cromwell had gold 50*s*. pieces called "Broads" struck, bearing his own head laureated, and on the reverse a crowned shield with the crosses of St. George and St. Andrew and the Irish harp: the Protector's own paternal arms being introduced, on an escutcheon of pretence, as the heralds call it. He reverted to Latin, and described himself as "*Olivar. D. G. R. P. [Reipublicæ] Ang. Sco. et Hib. Pro[tector]*." It will be observed that he restores England with Scotland in place of "Great Britain," and wisely drops out France.

With Charles II. the old order was restored, and Ireland figured prominently in the Royal Arms and in the inscriptions on all coins. In 1668 a new type of milled money appeared, bearing on the reverse the arms of the four kingdoms, arranged in the shape of a cross, under crowns, and showing four sceptres: that for Ireland having a small harp on its top, as on some recent coins.

The Legislative Union with Scotland seems not to have involved any change in the inscription on the coinage: "Great Britain," which then came into use in the Royal Style, superseding "England and Scotland,"

was continued on the coinage; but the arms of those two countries were impaled on one shield instead of being quartered quarterly as before, which had made the three lions of England and three *fleurs-de-lis* for France (each repeated four times) look small in contrast with the bold Harp of Erin and the Single Lion of Scotland.

With the Georges came in the use on the coinage of the title *FIDELI DEFENSOR* (long used on the Great Seal), and a perplexing array of additional letters, indicating that they were Dukes of Brunswick and Lüneburg, and Arch-Treasurers of the Holy Roman Empire and Electors.

But in the reign of George III., on the Union with Ireland in 1801, a Royal Proclamation was issued, declaring the regal title not only in English but in Latin. The title of King of France was then at last finally abandoned. Ireland shared with Great Britain, in the *English* form, as it has ever since done, the exclusive honour of supplying the Regal title of the United Kingdom. But in the Latin version a new formula was invented which finally displaced "*HIBERNIA*" from the coinage, and brought into use the plural genitive word "*BRITANNIARUM*," presumably meaning "of the Britains"—great and small—(or, as some say, "of the British Islands"). No doubt ancient authority could be found for applying the name Britain to Ireland, but it never was a familiar designation.

When Queen Victoria was proclaimed Empress of India, on January 1st, 1870, that title was introduced on the coinage in the abbreviated and uncouth form *IND. IMP.* (which left it doubtful what the *IND.* is abbreviated from). The coin-inscriptions being thus crowded, the *BRITANNIARUM*, representing the United Kingdom, was generally curtailed to the abbreviated *BRITR.* (as it had been before on some coins). The final *r* was reduplicated to represent the plural, as in the formula *LL.D.* (for Doctor of Laws), where the double *r* indicates the plural. This explanation seems to have been overlooked by the authorities of the mint for some time, for the florins first issued not only omitted the "*Dei gratia*," (whence they got the nickname of "graceless"), but also the second *r* of this *BRITR.*, and it was nearly twenty years before the latter was restored. Now, what seems deserving of attention, especially in this country, is that this extra letter *r* was the last vestige of Ireland's appearing in the inscriptions on the coinage as forming with Great Britain the motherland of the Empire.

I say "was," for even that has now disappeared. Under the second Proclamation issued after the King's accession, on 4th of November, 1901, the Royal title was expanded, by way of compliment, it is supposed, to the Colonies, or, to quote the Act of Parliament authorizing

the change, "in recognition of His Majesty's Dominions beyond the Seas." Accordingly, the Royal Style and Titles to be used "henceforth, so far as conveniently may be, on all occasions, and in all instruments," when required, now run thus :—

- (1) In English, (which does not affect the coinage,)—"Edward VII, by the Grace of God of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland and of the British dominions beyond the seas King, Defender of the Faith, Emperor of India."
- (2) In Latin, (which alone concerns the coinage,)—"Edwardus VII, Dei Gratia Britanniarum et terrarum transmarinarum quæ in ditione sunt Britannicæ Rex Fidei Defensor, Indiæ Imperator."

The punctuation is that of the *Gazette*. It provides that all moneys then or afterwards "coined by Our authority with the like impressions," shall be "deemed and taken to be current and lawful moneys of the said United Kingdom; and further that all moneys coined for and issued in any of the Dependencies of the said United Kingdom and declared by our Proclamation to be current and lawful money of such Dependencies, respectively bearing Our Style or Titles, *or any part or parts thereof*," shall be lawful money thereof. This last clause seems to relate only to the Colonies, but it may have been held to warrant the abbreviation of the Royal Style, and the introduction of the compendious word *OMNIUM* (akin, of course, to the familiar "*omnibus*"). According to Lewis and Short's *Latin Dictionary*, the word *DITIO* (in the ablative), which it supersedes, is a "less correct form from *DICIO*."

The Royal Style is now expressed in Latin on the coinage, and appears on the recently issued coins of the Realm abbreviated as *BRITT. OMN.*, representing doubtless *BRITANNIARUM OMNIUM* (of all the Britains). It might seem captious to inquire what constitutes a Britain; but certainly Ireland no longer enjoys a monopoly of the final *r*, and it has now ceased to figure in the inscriptions on the coinage, as England and Scotland had ceased before. How far its harp and shamrock remain may next be considered. If this be an injustice to all of the so-called Three Kingdoms, perhaps the simplest remedy would be to revert to a plain English form of title, and banish Latin altogether from the coinage, as has been already done in part; and as seems to be threatened in the education of the rising generation.

Let us now consider how, since the Union, Ireland has figured on the coinage in respect of the national emblems, as distinct from inscriptions. The order of King George III. in Council incidental to that Union in 1801 determined the necessary changes in the Royal Arms and

in the flags of the United Kingdom, and it recognised and officially adopted as national emblems the rose, thistle, and shamrock. The shamrock, and its colour, green, are comparatively modern symbols of Ireland. The same Royal order arranged that in the Union Flag the white transverse cross, or saltire cross of St. Andrew, was to be above the red saltire of St. Patrick on the one side and the reverse on the other. This red cross of St. Patrick, it may be worth noting in passing, had not come into use so early as the white cross of St. Andrew, which had long figured on the Scottish coinage. The earliest instance of use of this cross for Ireland, which I happen to have met with, is on the seal of Trinity College, which bears date "Aprill, 1612." In the armorial device on it the two towers of the castle, supposed to be derived from the arms of Dublin city, instead of being "fired, proper," are surmounted by flags, which close inspection shows to bear the upright cross of St. George and this saltire for St. Patrick's. It may be also worth noticing that the heraldic rule forbidding colour to touch colour, necessitated the interposition of "metal," represented by the silver or white line or "fimbriation," and this reduces by a third the area of St. Patrick's cross, while not affecting that of St. Andrew. The order in council overlooked this, while making provision to obviate national jealousy, not only, as just observed, as to the sides of the Union Jack, but also by providing for varying the juxtaposition of the three floral emblems: the shamrock being sometimes placed to the right of the rose, and sometimes the thistle. Well, how fared the harp and the shamrock on the coinage? We have already seen how Hibernia with her harp was, down to the time of George IV., allowed an ignoble existence, limited to the copper coinage, and on them restricted to coins only intended for circulation in Ireland. The shield under the figure of Britannia, who now alone appears on our bronze coinage, exhibits only the combined crosses of St. George and St. Andrew, and so far Ireland is there unrepresented.

In 1816, after the long series of wars, it was decided to reorganize the coinage. Guineas gave place to sovereigns, and a series of new dies were engraved by Benedetto Pistrucci, an Italian, who devised the St. George and the Dragon, which has since mainly held the field. It is said that it was intended for a gem which was being engraved by the artist for Lord Spencer. I have no desire to disparage St. George, nor does it seem necessary to adopt such strong language regarding him as did Ruskin, who held him up to odium as a dishonest army contractor; but I submit that he should not have been allowed to supplant on our gold coinage, as he and his Dragon have twice done, the Royal Arms of the United Kingdom. If a saint must figure on our money, as St. Andrew long did on the Scottish coinage, and St. Patrick several times fitfully on the Irish, we might at least dispense with this outlandish personage and his Dragon.

It may be worth noting that Pistrucci not only introduced St. George and the Dragon, but that on the crown piece of George III., issued in 1818, he obtruded his own surname at length both on the obverse and reverse. On the half-crown he surrounded the Royal Arms with the Garter and Collar of that order, having a small pendent St. George. This introduction of England's patron saint was probably intended as a personal compliment to King George. If so it is now out of date, and should not have been continued under late Sovereigns. The reverse of the half-crowns of 1893, by Mr. Brock, and of the florins and shillings of the same year, by Sir E. J. Poynter, perpetuate this mode of treatment. Is it too much to hope that the arms of the United Kingdom may again appear on our gold coinage, and that the shamrock, rose, and thistle may be less sparingly used, and not, as in 1826, under the feet of the lion? Mr. William Wellesley Pole, Master of the Mint, abused the three leaves of the shamrock on the half-sovereigns of 1821, and on the half-crowns of 1820, by making them carry the three initials of his name—a liberty which the new Irish Master of the Mint will scarcely venture to repeat!

Strange to say, the supporters of the Royal Arms—the English lion and the Scottish unicorn—never gained a footing on the coinage, though it was accorded to St. George's Dragon. As Ireland does not contribute a supporter, it has no reason to complain of the omission of these two Royal beasts. The design for the reverse of our new shillings is a revival, in a modified form, of that supplied by J. B. Merlen, which was in use on what were known as "Lion" shillings from 1825 for four years. The elongated lion, which now displaces the separated arms of the three kingdoms, is not one of the supporters of the Royal Arms; but the animal of the Royal crest, who "jumps upon the crown." The shamrock, rose, and thistle were beneath both him and it on the shillings of George IV. Now the date, and the words "one shilling," take their place.

As it has lately been suggested that India should be represented in the Royal Arms and on the coinage, it may be worth recalling to mind that on some guineas of 1668, and down to 1726, an elephant appeared as symbol of the African Company, who imported from Guinea the gold which gave its name to the coin; and the letters E. I. C., "for East India Company," also appeared. Wales was not allowed any coins peculiar to itself, but there are examples bearing the plumes; and the letters W. C. C., for "Welsh Copper Company," were once admitted.

TREASURE-TROVE.—THE GOLD ORNAMENTS.

It might be expected that your President's address would deal with the controversy as to whether the dismal gold room at the British

Jour. R.S.A.I. { Vol. XLII., Fifth Series. }
 { Vol. XXXIII., Consec. Ser. } .

C

Museum, or the National Museum in Dublin, is to provide a resting-place for the matchless and miscellaneous collection of gold objects unearthed in 1896 near Limavady. Your Council has in its present Report not touched this burning question, and I propose to follow their example, for reasons to which I may briefly advert. And, firstly, it seems to me that there is not much which can now be added to the literature on the subject. Mr. Arthur Evans's Paper, which first enlightened us about them, described them fully and well. Apart from numerous newspaper discussions, we have some fifty folio pages of the Report of the Treasury Committee (H. C. Return, 1st May, 1899; No. 179). The address of my predecessor in this chair in 1900 was mainly devoted to the subject of Irish Treasure-trove (see the *Journal*, vol. xxx.). Our chief excursion last year included a visit to the district in which the gold objects were found; and our Secretary, Mr. Cochrane, F.S.A., has enriched our *Journal* with a Paper which, from the suggested connexion with S. Columba, makes these objects—already supremely interesting as works of early art—of still greater interest to this country historically.

The Royal Irish Academy has latterly abstained from agitating the subject, since the Government decided on testing by process of law the question of ownership. But with the last issue of its Proceedings it has printed a lengthy Report, which will enable any one to see how the matter stands.

There were many curious questions not only about the law of Treasure-trove, but about the proper procedure. A coroner's inquisition was for a time deemed necessary. Issue has, however, been joined, and the case has been entered for hearing in London in the Chancery Division, before Mr. Justice Farwell, or Mr. Justice Swinfen-Eady, and it will probably come on within the next month, when, presumably, the Law Officers of England, on behalf of the Crown, will have charge of the proceedings against the Trustees of the British Museum. The case being thus *sub judice*, it would manifestly be improper to discuss its merits. The question there is one of law alone.

But I venture to give utterance to the opinion that for this and other reasons the Society of Antiquaries of London should have abstained from interfering with the Government on behalf of the British Museum, especially as the Museum official who bought these objects is the Secretary of that Society, and its President is one of the Trustees of the Museum.

The Society's resolution was passed at a special meeting held on the 28th of November, 1901. That Society, which by its name at least is associated only with London, therein avows its "keen interest in all matters

connected with the archæology of these islands," pronounces the British Museum to be the "central Museum of the Empire," and commits itself to the assertion that the gold objects in question are "remains of the Art of the Ancient Britons." Each of these statements suggests matter for controversy. I venture only to remark that they go far towards betraying a desire that outside of London no "Society of Antiquaries," no "National Museum," and no "gold ornaments" should be tolerated. The regret occasioned by the action of the Society of Antiquaries of London is accentuated by the consideration that that Society is presided over by an accomplished nobleman who, if not to be regarded as an Irishman, at least derives his title from this country.

The Society of Antiquaries of London, though housed at the expense of the State, has not established a Museum of its own. That was done by the Society of Antiquaries of Scotland, in Edinburgh, by the Royal Irish Academy, in Dublin, and, on a smaller scale, by our Society in Kilkenny. The last alone of these was independent of Government assistance. Considering the difficulties experienced by these Societies in maintaining Libraries and Museums, the great and wealthy London Society may have been wise in not setting up a Museum, and the Academy may possibly not regret having been relieved of the housing of its Museum by the State. Several very interesting objects from our small Museum have been transferred to the same fine building.

THE NATIONAL MUSEUM IN DUBLIN.

Ireland was long left by the Government without adequate provision for a Museum of Antiquities and of Industrial Art. But in 1868 the Chancellor of the Exchequer promised to give to Dublin an institution analogous to that at South Kensington, to which it should, under Irish direction, be a sister and not a subordinate. That promise remained long unfulfilled, and I can remember joining in a successful agitation, which found expression in a pamphlet which I published in 1876. But at length the Museum building and equipment were handsomely provided, and, as one of the Board of Visitors, I have loyally supported the management. Under one of the strange changes of fortune the Academy, which successfully resisted its Parliamentary grant being voted through the Department of "Science and Art," now finds its Museum, in common with Dublin Institutions of Science and Art, placed under an Irish Department of "Agriculture and Technical Instruction." So far the Museum has not suffered, but there has not been time for any far-reaching changes. It is not likely that an enlightened public opinion, fostered and educated by organizations such as ours, would tolerate such neglect as prevailed within living memory. But

already, as with the National Library, the Museum buildings are becoming congested, and the staff was never fully adequate. Therefore, while congratulating the Museum authorities on the success which has attended their operations so far, it may be well to remind them that this is the National Museum, and that its contents are to be treated as of historical importance, and not merely as subserving Technical Instruction, and to furnish patterns for artizans.

FORTHCOMING PUBLICATIONS.

There are three works in preparation relating to Ireland, which I think well to mention, not so much for the purpose of bringing them to your notice, as to bespeak help from those able to co-operate.

Irish Bibliography and the history of Printing in Dublin engaged the attention of Sir John Gilbert; and, not long before his lamented death, he prepared two Papers on the subject, one only of which has been partially published. Both, however, are to be edited for the Royal Irish Academy, within the coming year, by Mr. E. R. M'C. Dix. Following the plan of Mr. Anderson's excellent list of Belfast-printed books, Mr. Dix decided to publish an account of books, &c., printed in Dublin, but only during the seventeenth century. Three parts of this work have appeared since 1898, each embracing a quarter of the century, and each nearly doubling in size its predecessor (though the price remains unchanged). The remaining part, for 1676 to 1700, has yet to appear; and I am confident that Mr. Dix would welcome information as to rare Dublin-printed books of this period. May I express the hope that he will "advance backwards" (*more Hibernico*)—amplifying his pamphlet of 1901, entitled "Earliest Dublin Printing"—and also forwards, so that his work may begin at the beginning, and continue at least to 1725? I observe that Mr. Dix is announced to read before the Bibliographical Society in London, on the Eve of St. Patrick's Day, a Paper on "Early Dublin Printers and the London Stationers' Company."

The Papal Archives at Rome contain a vast mass of documents relating to mediæval ecclesiastical affairs in Ireland. Bishop Donnelly, one of our Vice-Presidents, gave us a welcome specimen; and the late Dr. Maziere Brady published much relating to Episcopal appointments from this source. It has remained, however, for the Rev. Father Costello, as the result of many years of research in Rome relating to the *Annata*, or first fruits payable on the appointments of Ecclesiastics, to place within our reach a series of Latin documents of venerable antiquity, ranging from the twelfth to the fifteenth century. These are now being printed at Dundalk, under the care of the Rev. Ambrose Coleman, O.P., with copious annotations; and the first portion, including the Diocese of

Armagh, is completed, but not yet issued. The names of places and persons appear in unfamiliar forms, occasionally showing traces of variation, attributable to the language and the country they originated in. Help is needed for the identification of these names; and if any of our antiquaries, skilled in the mediæval nomenclature of Irish dioceses and districts, is willing to assist in supplying explanatory notes, he would do well to communicate with Father Coleman.

Hall-marks on plate, and especially the date-letters used by the makers to perpetuate, while concealing, a knowledge of the age of the pieces of silver or gold on which they are stamped, have engaged the attention of English antiquaries at least from the time of Mr. Octavius Morgan. They have extended their attention to the hall-marks used by the Goldsmiths' Company of Dublin, since its incorporation in 1637; but the lists hitherto published have either been misleading or defective. Though the well-known books of Chaffers and Cripps have passed through several editions, we have as yet no satisfactory account of the Dublin hall-marks; and though Cork antiquaries interested themselves in trying to fix the date of silver manufactured in the South of Ireland, the absence of date-letters outside of Dublin made their task difficult. I have myself long worked at Irish hall-marks, and collected materials towards a book on the subject. But the task has recently been taken up by a gentleman of more energy, Mr. C. J. Jackson, F.S.A., of London, who possesses the happy skill of being able to produce accurate representations of the marks. The book which he is preparing for publication will not be limited to Ireland; but there is less uncertainty about the other hall-marks. The date-letter tables, constructed for Dublin, were usually started from a few articles of known dates, on the erroneous assumption that the alphabets used in the several cycles consisted of the same number of letters; that they proceeded uninterruptedly; and that no letter of the same alphabet was used for more than one year. The books of our Goldsmiths' Company are extremely defective, and they record only about a dozen of the years indicated by the date-letters before the last century. There are not as many silver articles in that time, the date of the actual making of which is known. This being so, the meaning of these letters can now be only determined approximately by examining pieces of plate bearing dated inscriptions, usually recording presentations. Church plate is the most helpful, because having been usually made to order, it fixed the value of the date-letter more closely than did presentation plate in general. This fact will render welcome to lovers of silver the forthcoming volume on Irish Church Plate, of which Col. Vigors, one of our Vice-Presidents, has just issued the prospectus. It is surprising how few dated pieces have been yet made available. Between 1642 and 1655, a time of unrest, only one is forthcoming. Of the alphabet in use at the time of the

Restoration, only three letters have yet been recorded as found on dated Church plate. Two of these are on Communion plate at Kells, County Meath; but, though they are *f* and *g*, coming next to each other, the inscribed dates, 1665 and 1671, differ by six years. This I mention as an example of the difficulty of fixing the date of making. From 1685 to 1692 no Dublin date-letter has been identified. In the next cycle some letters seem to have done duty for more than one year each. If any of our antiquaries will help by communicating information as to early dated examples, it will be useful and welcome.

THE "BOOK OF ARMAGH."

While referring to new books about to be published, I should turn for a moment to a Book in Manuscript, which is probably the oldest connected with Ireland, and the publication of which has long been anxiously awaited. I refer to the famous and venerable "Book of Armagh." That great antiquary, Bishop Reeves, was instrumental in securing it a permanent and suitable resting-place; and the munificence of Primate Lord John George Beresford provided for its publication. This was undertaken by the Royal Irish Academy, who entrusted the work to the Rev. Professor Gwynn, who will doubtless do it justice. The text of the book, consisting chiefly of the Gospels in Latin, is printed in ordinary type. Dr. Reeves, who hoped to edit the precious MS. himself, prepared a large collection of illustrative matter for the purpose. He published a short memoir of it in 1861, which has been at least twice reprinted; and, just thirty years later, it was the subject of the last but one of the many Papers he read before the Royal Irish Academy. It is now nearly ten years since the issue of the book was announced as imminent. Perhaps you may see it before you have to elect my successor as President.

THE SOCIETY AND ITS ROLL.

I must not conclude without referring to the state of our Society. Several Presidential Addresses and Annual Reports to kindred societies are mainly composed of obituary notices of their members whom death recently removed. I would willingly dilate on the loss we have sustained by the death of Mr. Cooke-Trench, one of our Vice-Presidents, though his work lay more with the Kildare Archaeological Society. For that body he unravelled the intricacies of the interlacing work, which used to be considered to belong especially to Irish Art, but which Italy now claims—perhaps only as deriving it from us. His love of research also showed itself in his History of the Trench Family, which is a model for the genealogist. He had the rare advantage of being able to trace all persons of his name to one ancestor, whose name, Le Tranche, originally derived from France, on his migration hither took the form now familiar in Ireland.

But I must leave to others such Memorials of the Dead, and notice the present state of our Society's Roll. When His Majesty the King was lately petitioned to assume the office of Patron, he was told that the Society was supposed to be the largest of its kind in his kingdom. I was justly proud when the prospect of being made President of such a body was placed before me. But, long accustomed to "verify quotations," I resolved to inquire how the roll of similar societies figured, and here is the result:—The Society of Antiquaries of Scotland at the close of 1900, after a net loss of 23 in the year, numbered 687. The great Society of Antiquaries of London, in 1899, after a less loss, numbered 750; so that there is not such disparity as might be expected between the antiquarian zeal of North and South Britain.

The Royal Irish Academy, according to the numerical summary appended to its List of Members in 1902, was reduced to 255 members (besides 63 Honorary), and of these, Science would probably claim half as exclusively its own.

The number on our roll, as to-day reported, is 1248, so that our Society in membership nearly equals those of the English and Scottish Societies combined. If the roll of the Academy be added to ours, Ireland, comparatively small and poor, shows a larger number of persons devoted to the study of antiquities than does the Britain styled Great.

As regards the larger and better portion of the human race, the disparity is even more in our favour. The Scottish Antiquaries recognize women's rights (or claims) so far as to admit gratuitously to a separate class, styled "Lady Associates" (not Fellows), a chosen few "who have done valuable work in the field of Archæology," but "according to the laws their number is limited to 25." The London Society has, I believe, no such law for ladies, and no lady Fellows or Associates. The Royal Irish Academy has, in over a century, numbered on its roll two only, I believe. We have no law or limitation such as Scotland interposes. All are welcome with us, and I rejoice to notice on our long list of communications for to-night that a Paper by a lady heads that list.

And not only has this Irish brotherhood and sisterhood of ours itself flourished and grown, but its influence and training have led to the establishment of similar local societies; and besides welcoming from Cork and Belfast the admirable archæological journals which they have long issued, we greet the publications of the younger provincial Societies of Kildare, Waterford, Galway, and, I may add, Limerick.

Numbers alone, however, could not ensure success ; but they have helped to secure to this Society some measure of financial prosperity, and that, in turn, has tended to make its publications worthy of our Society.

If, as in the case of the kindred societies which, thanks to the bounty of the State, acquiesce in a plan supposed to be peculiar to Ireland, and "pay no rent," we could be relieved by a paternal Government from that somewhat antiquated obligation, our Society might become more firmly rooted in and racy of the soil, our meetings would be in more inviting and inspiring surroundings, and our Society would be better able to promote in Ireland those branches of learning which for over half a century it has cultivated so zealously, and, as a last word, I venture to add, successfully.

NOTES ON ASKEATON, COUNTY LIMERICK.

PART I.—THE HISTORY, A.D. 900 TO 1579.

BY THOMAS J. WESTROPP, M.A., M.R.I.A., VICE-PRESIDENT.

[Read JULY 1, 1901, and OCTOBER 28, 1902.]

ASKEATON, an ancient village and former parliamentary borough on the River Deel, possesses a castle, church, and Franciscan friary, which form a most interesting group of ruins only inferior to Adare and Kilmallock, in the same county. The site is, however, lacking in the



Askeaton, from the Franciscan Convent.

beautiful surroundings of the last-named places. The modern (and in many cases half-ruinous and poor) houses of the village close round the castle, and appear in nearly every distant view of the friary, while ugly quays with no shipping, and flat country with only low and distant hills, take the place of the reed- and bush-shaded Lubagh and Maigue

and the piled masses of the Galtees behind Kilmallock. Coming to Askeaton from the railway station, through a flat and unpicturesque though wooded country, with only the broken keep of the castle to show that we are approaching any place of ancient note, the first impression is one of disappointment. It is not till we drop abruptly from the table-land to the bridge over the shallows of the Deel that we see to any advantage the towering and picturesque ruins of the fortress in its river gorge, and, on the other side, the confused mass of ivied gables and shafted windows of the Franciscans' ancient house.

No detailed description of these fine ruins has been published, nor has any proper plan or illustration of them appeared. Grose¹ gives a very inadequate and incorrect view of the castle, dated 1792, over the name of Rockbarton Castle, which proves to be Rockbarkeley or Askeaton. O'Callaghan Newenham, in a style of picturesque inaccuracy (surpassing even Bartlett), depicts the friary. Of the quaint but instructive old view in "*Pacata Hibernia*" we shall have more to say. The best account hitherto published is that by the Rev. James Dowd,² but from the scope of his very interesting book, "*Round About the County Limerick*," the description is brief and untechnical. Some architectural notes on the friary and castle have also appeared in the *Gentleman's Magazine* for 1864.³

In the face of all this, we may be forgiven for striving to deal more fully with this place and its history, trying to fill up a gap no less in the history of the lesser Irish towns than in our monastic literature, and to lay up material for some future author who may compile an Irish Monasticon more worthy of the abbey-abounding Isle of Saints.

THE NAMES OF ASKEATON AND INISKEFTY.

Askeaton most probably derives its name, Eas Gephthine—Gephten's Cascade—from an ancient though obscure tribe, the Gebtini,⁴ who held in pre-Christian times⁵ the western section of the present county of Limerick,⁶ and shared the district with the more important and far-reaching tribes of Ua Cathbar and Ua Corra.

Older legend tells of Gared, one of the chieftains who commanded under Finn Mac Coul at the battle of Cnamross, and how he dwelt at Eas Gephthine; later antiquaries tell of a lady, or chieftain, Gephtine, or Gepten, or, with perfervid fancy in derivation, evolve the name

¹ "*Antiquities of Ireland*," vol. i., plate xxx., p. 71.

² "*Round About the County Limerick*" (1896), p. 178.

³ Part 2, pp. 542, 544.

⁴ See valuable Paper, by Mr. H. T. Knox, in *Journal*, vol. xxx. (1900), p. 344, with map based on M'Firbis.

⁵ O'Donovan, in Ordnance Survey Letters, R.I.A. MSS., 14, n. 9, p. 453. Eas gephtine, Gepten, a man's name "in pagan times." In this and the following notes, C.S.P.I. indicates the "*Calendar of State Papers relating to Ireland*"; L.M.H., "*Liber Munerum Publicorum Hiberniæ*"; R.I.A., Royal Irish Academy.

⁶ Borlase's "*Dolmens of Ireland*," vol. iii., p. 876.

"Eas caed tinne," from the "hundred fires" lighted in honour of Baal. Few things are more dangerous to true archæology than false etymology derived from revising local names into supposed Irish equivalents when unchecked by ancient records.

We have seen that the basis of the name was Gebten; but in the records from 1200 to 1450 a variant to Eas Gebthine appears, and was almost exclusively used among the clergy and the English. It appears in various forms; but was evidently Iniskefty, *i.e.* Inis Geibhthine. It occurs in such strange forms as Iniskefly, Iniskesty, Inisketti, Hineskefly, Hinekesti, Hinksti, Imkesti, Inikefli, Iniskyfly, Inknesci, Jyskefty, and Imkefti. It gets into forms so dangerously like Iniscatti, Inisketty, and Iniscathaig that I have in some cases refrained from using records with the less usual spellings, lest they should not refer to Askeaton, unless where the internal evidence decided the question. These vague spellings, and the appearance of "Asketon" castle in the early records, led me into the belief that Askeaton and Iniskefty were different places. I also supposed that some of the entries related to Iniscathaig, and these mistakes I take this opportunity of noticing and correcting.¹ No previous writer has² given any proof for the identification; so until I was satisfied by the "Rental of O'Connyll" that Iniskefty was actually Askeaton, I feared to use any of the Iniskefty records. From other documents it appears that Asketon (or rather Asketon) was Escloon or Eschluana, a castle, church, cantred and parish in the deanery of Limerick, probably near Carrigogunnell, but not Kilkeedy.³ Accordingly we may dismiss the Asketon entries, and confine ourselves to Iniskefty and Askeaton. The intermediate form, "Yneskitun," is used in the "Valor Beneficiorum" in 1539.⁴ It is impossible to suppose that Iniskefty is a corruption of Eas Geibhthine; it is much more probable that both prefixes to the name Gebhthine existed in Irish, representing the island and the waterfall of the Deel, and thence the castle on that island.⁵

EARLY HISTORY, A.D. 900 to 1383.

The fort of Geibhthine was reserved to the kings of Cashel in the "Book of Rights," at any rate before A.D. 900, if not in the fifth

¹ I may give as corrigenda to my former Papers references to mistakes as to Iniskefty, or Inisketty, in our *Journal*, vol. xxvii. (1897), p. 279, note 5, and vol. xxiv. (1894), p. 335; also to *Proc. R.I.A.*, Ser. III., vol. vi., p. 112. As an Appendix to this Paper shows, the fact of the early annexation of Iniscathaigh by the See of Limerick rests on a mass of evidence untouched by these errors.

² As in Bishop Reeves's *Manuscripts*, T.C.D., and "Round About the County Limerick," p. 293.

³ Bishop O'Dea's "Taxa. Procuratum," 1418, gives "Eschluana, *alias* Kylkyde," next Mungret, but the older records, the Taxation of 1291, &c., give these churches as in separate parishes.

⁴ MS. T.C.D., x. 13, 15, No. 632.

⁵ The Inquisition of the estates of Gerald, Earl of Desmond, September 11, xxvi. Eliz., includes the castle of Inniskesty, in the 'service' of Asketten.

century.¹ We hear nothing more of the place till, in 1199, the "Annals of Inisfallen" record the building of the castle of "Eas Gephthine." There was "great abundance of fruit in Desmond" that year, which probably extended to other neighbouring districts, and favoured the foundation. The founder is not mentioned, but (as we shall see) was most likely William de Burgo. King John, of England, on October 13th, 1203, notified to his Irish Government that William de Burgo had paid for the livery of the castles of Kilfeakle and Hineskefti, and



Askeaton Castle, from the south-west.

that he retained de Burgo's sons as hostages till the justiciary, Meyler fitz Henry, came to the king at Caen.² In the same year the king restored to Hamon fitz Hamon de Valoignes the castle of Hineskesty, or Hinckesty, which belonged to said Hamon by inheritance, he having paid 50 marks for it.³

¹ "Book of Rights" (ed. O'Donovan), pp. 89, 91n.

² MS. T.C.D. i. i. 19. Ware, in his "Annals," 1198, says:—"The English built . . . another (castle) the next year at Astretin, by the river Delvin," *sic*.

³ Calendar, Patent Rolls, John, An. xvii.; "Liber Munerum Pub. Hib." vol. i., p. 30; Calendar of Documents relating to Ireland, 1171-1251, No. 593.

⁴ Fine Rolls, John, xvii. and xviii., m. 8; Patent Rolls same years, No. 593, grant of castle of Hineskefti.

It next appears as having a church dedicated to St. Mary. Through some unexplained favour of the ruling powers to the Augustinian abbey of Keynsham, in Somerset,¹ a number of the Limerick churches had been granted to that monastery. Hubert de Burgo, Bishop of Limerick in 1237, had the ability to procure the restitution of most of them from John de Bineford, Canon of Keynsham, proctor for the abbot and convent. They were Rathgel (Rathkeale), Rathfergus (Kilfergus), Mayntaueney (Moy Tawnagh, or Mahoonagh), Mayryne (Kiltennan), Browry (Brucee), Culballysiward (probably Howardstown), Karracnesy (Caherhenesy, Rathkeale), Mayne, Moymolcally, Orosse (Iveruss), and Doundouenolde.² The church of Iniskefty seems to have been also given to Keynsham; but the transaction, save as to the grant, is not very clearly stated. The bishop granted "Iniskefty," with the consent of its chapter, to the church of St. Mary of Keynsham, in England, and to the abbot and convent of that place. One-third of its income was reserved to the vicar of Iniskefty, Thomas de Cardiff, a canon of England.³ This grant was unrepealed; for in the great Desmond Roll, an Elizabethan survey of county Limerick, by Christopher Peyton in 1584, "the rectory of Askeaton church was impropriate to the Crown in right of the dissolved abbey of Kensam."⁴

The grant, however, led to litigation; for in 1268 we find that Walter de Lacton and Gunnora, his wife, were plaintiffs in an action against the abbot of "Keyneresham." The plaintiffs claimed 10 marks off Oross, and other matters, "out of the inheritance of the said Gunnora, held by the king in capite," and "another writ against the abbot concerning the advowson of the churches of Ineskefty and Kilculgin."⁵ In 1289 an Inquisition was taken, which found that Hamo de Valenges, former lord of "Iniskyfty," enfeofed the predecessor of John (deSanford), Archbishop of Dublin, of one knight's fee in Culballysiward, in pure and perpetual alms, along with a certain tenement in Browry. The original charter was evidently lost; for in the "Registry of the Archbishops of Dublin" there is no older document than the grant of the whole tenement of Culballisiward, in County Limerick, from Alexander

¹ Keynsham was a foundation of William, Earl of Gloucester, in 1170, and of Gilbert De Clare, a later earl. Had the connexion of either the De Clares or Berkeleys with Askeaton or Limerick been of earlier date, the grants of the Irish benefices to Keynsham would be less problematical. Hamo de Valoniis was, however, connected with it. Dugdale's "Monasticon Anglicanum," ed. 1830, vol. vi., Part 1., page 451. "History of Somerset," by the Rev. J. Collinson, vol. ii., p. 402.

² "Black Book of Limerick," No. LI., p. 75. Culballysiward seems to have been Cooleen and Howardstown; but there was another Ballyseyward, or Ballyhoward, at Adamstown, some miles to the east.

³ A Richard de Kaardiff was living at Keynsham at the same time. Dugdale, as above, p. 453.

⁴ Desmond Roll, Record Office, Dublin; also an Inquisition on possessions of late Abbey of Keynsham, 1542 (C. S. P. I., p. 62).

⁵ Plea Roll (Ireland), 53 H. III., mem. 8, f. (Cal., vol. i., p. 32).

Anno, son of Godfrey de Anno, to John de Sandford, Archbishop of Dublin, along with the homage of the grantor's nephew John, on the morrow of the Holy Trinity, 1284.¹

Among the lists of "capitula" (an equivalent, it should appear, to later parochial administrations), and the coroners' districts in Limerick under Edward I., Iniskefty appears. For example, we find—"For the Crown—Inskyfty and Rathgele—Villata de Coulbalysyward—John Dondon tried for their neglect.² The bridges of Coulbalysyward and Cloncullig were broken (as was alleged). The jury find that the said John does not hold and repair the bridge of Cloncullig, and that the bridge of Coulbalysyward is made up, so that men, horses, and wagons (carruce) are able to cross." An interesting side-light on the maintenance of public works under the great Prince in 1290.³

Iniskefty is next stated to have passed to the ill-starred Thomas de Clare and his wife, Juliana, daughter of Maurice FitzMaurice, Lord of Offaley, before 1287,⁴ and particulars are given as to the house of Desmond succeeding to that of Offaley. This is not borne out by the elaborate Inquisitions on the death of Thomas de Clare, 1287. However, we find a grant of Edward II., 1318, to Robert de Welle and his wife Matilda (sister of Richard de Clare, who that year had fallen at Dysertodea) of the castle, manor and barony of Imkifty or Inikefty, valued at £14 1s. 1½d. They also claimed the advowsons of the churches of Inikifty and of Bunratty and Quin, in Tomond, in 1322.⁵

In 1314 (8 Edward II.) a lawsuit was tried at Limerick. The plaintiff Isabella, widow of Gilbert de Clare, proceeded against Robert de Wall on a plea of account for the time when he was Gilbert's bailiff in the manors of Yoghell, Luchecoyn, Candlestown, Any, Iniskyfty, Mountauenach, Bonrat, and Ardrayn.⁶ So it is evident that, if not Thomas de Clare, at least his sons Gilbert and Richard held the Manor at the beginning of the fourteenth century.

To go back for a few years, King Edward I. in 1300 asked for an aid from the towns of Ireland for his war with Scotland. The entry gives

¹ Plea Roll, xviii. Ed. I., mem. 10 (Cal., vol. i., p. 50), and "Liber Niger Alani" (Reeves's MSS. T.C.D., 1061), vol. ii., p. 828. Dr. Stokes gives a note, but a very inaccurate one, on this deed in the *Journal*, vol. xxvii. (1897), p. 407.

² This old family, not unrepresented among the present inhabitants of Limerick, appears from the thirteenth to the sixteenth centuries as landowners at Ballysiward.

³ Plea Roll, xviii. Ed. I., m. 44 (Cal., vol. i., p. 140). The other "chapters" given are Ardach, Othenach, Esclon, Iolegar (Iuregar), Browry, Fontymchil (Fontemel), and Cromythy (Croom). The Pipe Rolls give the "Villata" as Adar, Rathgel, Inskifty, Ardagh, Cromech, Kilmehallock, Dermochy, Natherlagh, Any, Grene, and Karkin(ise), 1303.

⁴ *Journal*, vol. ix. (1867), p. 79.

⁵ Cal. Close Rolls, 1322, p. 440. Matilda, sister and heir of R. de Clare, claims the advowsons of Bonrat, Conighy, and Inskifty. See also Grossi Fines, 1321. Matilda holding "Castrum de Bonrath, Coinguy de Totomon, cast. man. et baroniam de Inskisty, castr. de Corkemoyth, cus. de Any," &c.

⁶ Plea Roll, No. 109, viii. Edward II., mem. 40 (Cal., vol. iv., p. 19).

the names and assessments of each of the Irish towns, and is an invaluable record of their standing and wealth. Iniskefty is assessed at 40s., and is evidently a town of the standing of "Athdare," "Rathgel," and "Cromoth," its sister towns in County Limerick.¹

If the "Dictionary" of Lewis can be trusted, there was a preceptory of the Knights of the Temple at Iniskefty, and they built the church, part of whose ruins still stand, in 1291. This derives some support from the Civil Survey of 1655, which mentions "one garden, hospital land surrounded by the lands of Asketten," as being in the town. It is probable that here, as in so many other cases, the hospitallers succeeded to the possessions of the suppressed Templars.² The Church appears in the Papal Taxation of 1302 to 1306 as Ynyskyfty, and is valued at 16 marks, and its vicarage at 8 marks.³

The invasion of Bruce gave the English Government a deadly blow, and its elaborate organization nearly collapsed. The notices in the Plea Rolls and other records get fewer and of less interest. We learn from a group of pardons in 1346 that among the families residing in "Ineskyfty" that year were those of Albus (White), Bethegan, Catewoly, Cissor, FitzDavid, Germye, Harold, Nasshe, O'Calan, Pronce, Playfort, and Rus.⁴

Two years later the place appears as held by that most ill-starred family, the Lords of Desmond, who left the mark of their power, wealth, and liberality on the buildings, still beautiful in their ruin among the crowded houses of the modern village. On June 20th, 1348, the Escheator notifies to the King "that he has learned by Inquisition that Maurice Fitzmaurice, late Earl (Comes) of Dessemond, held," among numerous other possessions, "the manor of Iyskifti" by service, and 40s., along with the manor of Glynnogre.⁵ The Barony, as already stated, formed a cantred; so late as 1358 we find the cantreds of County Limerick named as Inyskysty, Ocarbri, Adare, Cromyth, Any, Grene, Ardagh, Fontymshyll, Esclon, and Wethney, or Oghney.⁶

About 1367 John Maltravers, junior, held the manors of Rathgell and Inskyfty, in County Limerick, in Ireland,⁷ but thenceforth the name of Desmond stands almost alone in the Annals of Askeaton for two centuries.

¹ Plea Roll (Ireland), xxvii. Ed. I., mem. 2. Mr. James Mills, the Deputy Keeper of the Records of Ireland, most kindly called my attention to this important document.

² "Topographical Dictionary of Ireland" (Lewis), vol. i., p. 81; and "Civil Survey," 1655, pp. 66, 67 (Record Office).

³ C. S. P. I., 1302, from Exchequer Rolls.

⁴ Cal. Patent Rolls, xx. Ed. II. "Catewoly" is the Welsh family of Cadewalla, or Cadwelly, frequently mentioned in Plea Rolls.

⁵ Cal. Patent Rolls, An. xxii. Ed. III., p. 72, No. 2.

⁶ *Ib.* xx., Ed. III., No. 44, and An. xxxii., No. 101, p. 72, Nos. 2-10.

⁷ Calendar Inquis. *post mort.*, 1367 and 1375, pp. 284, 352.

In 1383, Philip de Courtenay held a meeting at Kilmehallock to consult as to payments of scutage, &c. This was necessitated by the wars raised in Munster. At this meeting 40*s.* was paid by the Earl of Desmond for the Barony of Incheskyn, in County Limerick.¹

THE FRANCISCAN FRIARY, 1389–1420.

One of the Earls of Desmond, according to Wadding,² founded the Friary of Franciscan monks in 1389. The founder was probably Gerald, "the poet," the fourth Earl of Desmond, Lord Justice of Ireland, of whom tradition³ asserts that he mysteriously disappeared into the



Askeaton—Franciscan Convent (Chancel).

enchanted waters of Lough Gur to re-appear once in seven years, and ride over its waters till the silver shoes of his horse were worn out. Our Annals only know of his penitent death after receiving the Sacraments. The Four Masters and Ware, on the other hand, place the date of the foundation in 1420, James, the 7th Earl of Desmond, being then in

¹ Remembrance Rolls, vii. Ric. II., m. 42, *facie*.

² "Annales Minorum," xv., pp. xviii, 145.

³ Also told as of Gerald, the "rebel Earl."

power.¹ Father Hugh Ward, writing about 1630, says: "The founder of the convent was 'D.' Earl of Desmond, who erected there a tomb for himself and his family, as also did 'D.' Macnamara of Tomond, and many others of both families."²

Wadding adheres to the earlier date in another passage of his works: "1389, conventus de Athskettin dictus . . . per hæc tempora constructus, ferunt a quodam comite Desmonie." He then relates its ruin by the English, under Malbie, in 1581 (*recte* 1579). Allemand (or more probably his printer) reproduced this date as 1481, misleading Archdall, Lenihan, and the later writers. The Four Masters record how, in 1420, "The monastery of the Franciscans at Easgephatine, in Munster, on the bank of the Shannon (Deel), was founded for Franciscan Friars by the Earl of Desmond, who erected a tomb in it for himself and his descendants." The Earl was, however, buried far from Askeaton, at Youghal.

It is possible, despite the indecision and "ferunt" of Wadding, that 1389 may represent the foundation, and 1420 the completion, or, as in so many cases (*e.g.* Quin, 1433), an addition, though many features suggest a date nearer the time of Earl James' death (1459) than 1420, much less 1389. Indeed, it was about 1460 that Terence (Torlough), the MacMahon of Corcovaskin, the husband of More Ine Brien (whose fine monument remains at Ennis), "made another tomb for himself and his family in the convent of the minorites at Askeaton."³

To supplement the brevity and want of detail of these records, we may here record the possessions of the convent in 1586 as given by Peyton: "Scitus dom. relig. in Asketten vocat' the Begginge ffryers." It was built near the river Deelee (which flows into the Shannon), and contained certain buildings and half an acre. . . The field called "Clone numrare, also called the ffryers' lande" . . . to the north of the Abbey. . . One water-mill called "Mollin begg," within the town . . . near the mill of the Earl of Desmond. A weare commonly called "a ffyashing weare," also called "Corra numrar," *alias* "the ffryers weare." . . . There pertained to the same religious house . . . tythe of the fysh called tythe ffysche from one of the weares in Asketten, called "Corren Erle," "the Erles weare" which was built near the bridge, . . . namely, the fishes taken in the Tides on one day and two nights in each week, . . . namely, between

¹ "Annals of the Four Masters," 1420.

² "Brevis Synopsis Provinciæ Hiberniæ" (F. Hugo Ward). A translation has been published by Dr. Mullock, Roman Catholic Archbishop of Newfoundland, in *Duffy's Catholic Magazine*. I must here thank the Rev. Mr. O'Reilly, Librarian of the Franciscan Convent, Dublin, for his kind trouble in copying for me, at the suggestion of Mr. M. M'Enery, of the Record Office, this and other still more important notes from unpublished manuscripts in his custody. Ward is mistaken as to Macnamara. Bruodin has Mac Mahon of Corcovaskin, whose wife made the beautiful "Mac Mahon" monument, now partly rebuilt into the Creagh tomb in Ennis Friary. To this the broken tomb in Askeaton Friary bears a very marked resemblance.

³ "Annales Minorum" (Luke Wadding, vol. viii., pp. 46-47. For the Ennis tomb, see *Journal*, vol. xxv. (1895), pp. 145, 150.

Jour. R.S.A.I. { Vol. xiii., Fifth Ser. }
 { Vol. xxxiii., Consec. Ser. }

12 o'clock on Saturday and 6 or 7 o'clock on Monday."¹ Then for several generations the convent and its inmates sink into obscurity; doubtless the feet of the monks kept to the paths of peace and silence, and events bore out the trite proverb, "Happy the place that has no history." It was reformed to the strict observance in 1497, and was given over to the Observantines by the Provincial, Father Patrick Healy, in 1513.²

ASKEATON, 1440-1550.

The records almost cease during the remainder of the fifteenth century, save some entries relating to the Abbey and to the successive



Askeaton—Franciscan Convent (north-east angle of Cloister).

Earls of Desmond. This is the more to be regretted from the fact that many of the most beautiful details of the monastery and the Banqueting Hall of the Castle date from the period.

The noteworthy "Rental of O'Connolly" in the Exchequer collection,

¹ "Survey of Escheated Estates in County Limerick," by Christopher Peyton and other Commissioners, 1586, Record Office, Dublin, pp. 198, 262, and 263.

² Wadding's "Annales," xv., xxviii., p. 145, and Ward's "Brevis Synopsis." As Father Patrick Healy was Provincial from 1497 to 1500, and Father Philip O'Meagher held office in 1513, Ward, despite the divergent date, thus bears out that given by Wadding.

1452, is the chief authority for the Desmond estates in the century. It gives the lands and their valuations, with the royalties and sergeantries, the mills, and free tenants on the Desmonds' Manors of Shaned, Killyde (Killeedy), Corkothe, Bathyn, Rathgalway, Moytawnagh (Mahoonagh), Innyskefty and Offargus. (Appendix B, at end of Paper.)

The rental was probably taken by the Crown during a minority or temporary seizure of the lands. There is no mention of the castle, though the castles of "Robert Dondwnull vocata haroldes castell" and "Castro Robti Goer vocat" (blank) are mentioned on other manors. If silence proves anything, we might suppose that the castle of 1199 had perished, and that the present castle, as tradition said (when the Ordnance Survey letters were written in 1840) was only built by Gerald, the 7th Earl of Desmond, who died in 1459.¹ At least the tradition falls in with many of the details of the building, and the apparently older portions (at least) are not inconsistent with an extensive rebuilding.

In 1541 a meeting was held in the Chapter House of the convent before Maurice Maddy, Official General of the diocese, and Hugh Lees, in presence of John, Bishop of Limerick, at which John, son of Thomas, son of Philip, Knight of the Valley, acknowledged an obligation to the Bishop of 5 marks, in usual English money, out of Cappagh Kilm'lwony.² This must have been soon followed by the Dissolution.

THE CLOSING YEARS OF DESMOND RULE, 1557-1575.

As the Earls of Desmond were all-powerful in their own domain, it is not surprising that the convent survived the dissolution for many years. In 1558 James, the 14th Earl of Desmond, and in 1564, Joan, Countess of Ormond (wife of James Butler, the 9th Earl), were buried within its walls.³ The Countess was the only daughter of James, the 11th Earl of Desmond. "During the time" of the 14th Earl "it was not found necessary to infold cattle or to close the door in all Munster." Alas! other records show that this is a pretty fiction, like the jewelled lady of King Brian's day, and other personages of the Golden Age yearned after but never seen.⁴ The year 1564 also saw a chapter of the order held in the monastery.

There remains one tragic story of the monks before that terrible day when Malbie destroyed their convent under the eyes of Gerald, Earl of Desmond, safe in his stronghold up the river, but unable to beat off the invincible heretics of the "Red Queen." If Russell, the author of the curious "History of the Fitzgeralds," can be trusted in this tale (though he differs elsewhere from the Four Masters and the State Papers as to the

¹ Ordnance Survey Letters, R.I.A. MSS. 14. B. 9, p. 453.

² "Black Book of Limerick," p. 144.

³ "Annals of the Four Masters," 1558 and 1564.

⁴ *Ibid.*, 1558.

slaying of Earl Gerald and other matters, and wrote nearly a century later), the neglect of Earl Gerald to punish a crime led to his own death at the hands of the murderer's sons. The story gets a strange side-light from another tale "heard truly" by Sir Henry Sidney, how the same Earl of Desmond countenanced "a principal servant of his" after a still more revolting, inhuman, and above measure detestable crime.¹ It is, therefore, conceivable that the weak earl, under the influence of his strong-minded and not very scrupulous wife,² may well have condoned the crime of a favourite and (then the most powerful of ties in Ireland) a fosterer. In any case it will bear repeating as part of the great latter-day "saga of Gerald the Earl" worthy of a place with the lays of Deirdre and the other "sorrows of story-telling" in Ireland:—

"Garrett (fitz James, the 15th Earl of Desmond) was betrayed by his own fosterers, who, with their own hands, did cut off his head in Glunegainhagh, in the County of Kerry.' So powerful were the 'murderers, that Fitzmaurice, Lord Kerry, could get no man to execute the chief actor, who first laid hands on the Earle, and, being before the gallows, he was forced to put the halter about his neck with his owne hands. It was surely the judgment of God fell out upon this great person, for the very father of these murderers, being overseer of the Earle's lands about Athakeaton, was wont to distrain two or three cowes, which the Poor fryers had thereabout in a little pasture belonging to their Abbey, which cowes, chancing to goe out of it, were by this man detained from them until they should pay treble trespass. This fellowes cattle, I say, chanced to goe into the said fryers' little pasture, and were by the fryers also impounded, they (poore soules!) thinking noe other harme but something to allay the man's fury, always bent against them. This man haveing notice hereof came to the Abbey door and there knocked, whereupon one of the Fryers came forth and saluted him according to their wonted manner, which was noe satisfaction to him, but called for the father Guardian, who likewise came, and with a religious, grave countenance, saluted him. There was no further discourse, but he, asking the guardian how durst he presume the boldness as to impound his cattle, he being the Earle's fosterer, and with him in great estimation? He expected [awaited] noe answer, but presently [at once] draweing out his long skeane, stabbed the good prelate to the heart: whereupon the fellow betooke himself to flight; thinking by long running to procure his pardon from the Earle. . . . Not long after this man's wife goes to the Countesse of Desmond with a present of a whole cupboard's furniture of plate, and with many other fine and gay things, begging her Ladyship, with weeping eyes, that she would mitigate the Earle's fury against her husband, but, to be short, the mild Earle being of merciful and generous disposition, pardoned at last this wicked malefactor, whose sons, as I sayd, brought him to his ruine.'"³

¹ Letter of 20th April, 1567, "Hamilton Calendar," p. 330; "Carew Calendar," vol. iii., p. lviii; Richey's "Short History," p. 490.

² Eleanor, Countess of Desmond, the second wife of Gerald. See accounts of her interviews with her husband's enemies, and of her securing a pension and her own interests while he was a fugitive. She was daughter of Edmond Butler, Baron of Dunboyne, and married, secondly, Donogh, the O'Connor Sligo. Her will, September 6th, 1636, was proved at Dublin, and her well-preserved effigy remains in the chancel of Sligo Friary.

³ *Journal*, (vol. x. (1868-9), pp. 466-7).

ASKEATON ON THE EVE OF DESMOND'S REBELLION.

It is a difficult task to restrain oneself from telling once more the story of that awful desolation which swept over a whole province, and confine oneself to the vicissitudes of one little fortress. The waves of destruction swept again and again over the ill-destined lands of the Earl of Desmond and his adherents till, in the fearful words of a recent historian, "the victory was terribly purchased. The entire province of Munster was utterly depopulated. Hecatombs of helpless creatures—the aged, the sick, the blind, the young mother, and the babe at the breast, had fallen under the English sword; and though the authentic details of the struggle have been forgotten, the memory of a vague horror remains imprinted on the national traditions." "They killed the feeble men, women, boys and girls, sick people, idiots, and old people," say the Four Masters; and the English despatches abound in similar horrors, and more than support the Irish accounts. The far less deadly and cruel Cromwellian war has overlaid and obliterated the traditions of the Desmond campaign; but the record lives in countless letters and reports; and as we read these, our blood can still be stirred and our interest intensified till that dark war seems closer and more real to us than even the campaigns of our own days. To tell how Askeaton fared in that evil period, when "the gods of destruction were athirst" in Munster, is all that we can here attempt.

So early as October 18th, 1569,¹ we find the Government casting covetous eyes on "the Earl's house of Askeating" for the President of Munster; and its owner corresponded with Cecil about a surrender of the castle to the Crown. Desmond had at the time 160 "galliglasse," 300 kerne, and 30 horsemen, and the Government was not in a position to oust him from any of his castles by violence; but in some way the English got possession of some of them, and retained them, as he complained to the Lord Deputy on November 28th, 1573. Desmond had been under some restraint; but he got free, gathered his kerne, and this threatening portent led the Deputy to send him in great haste royal letters securing his personal liberty, and asking him to disperse his forces. Desmond might have kept himself very safe had he observed an armed neutrality and formal loyalty; but, unfortunately for himself, he tried to be "all things to all men"—unlike the apostle, to save himself. He sent his relatives letters, and betrayed some proscribed ecclesiastics to the Government, while at the same time (not so secretly as he imagined) he kept in touch with the more dangerous of the malcontents of the time—encouraging them to plot against the Crown.

In 1574 he went to Killaloe to meet with O'Brien Arra, and Clanrickard, and promised "to fortify Castlemaine and Askeaton." That

¹ Froude's "History of England."

² Carew MSS., p. 392; C. S. P. L., p. 421.

same day Queen Elizabeth wrote to Lord Burleigh to complain of Desmond's "undutiful taking of Castlemaine." The Earl soon got information that he was being watched; he brought "pickaxes and tools" to Askeaton, sent a threatening letter to the sheriff of County Limerick, and a letter of injured rectitude to the Lord Deputy, complaining that the latter was bent on making war on him.¹

On June 10th, 1575, Desmond wrote to Leicester "from Asketten," asking to have his castles restored. He was afraid to "come into a walled town since Kildare was committed," wrote Lord Ormonde,² "and he maketh a very strong house at Askeaton." Desmond also made an unsuccessful attempt to bring his son from Bristol to Askeaton. The Earl of Ormonde, on October 28th, visited Desmond, and attempted to arrange for the surrender of Askeaton; but, of course, in vain. Again the Government hesitated to proceed to extremities, and again the Earl got a respite to mature his plans and prepare for a struggle now scarcely avoidable.

Desmond was more or less forced into revolt by the action of his more manly relatives; they had taken up arms under Sir John of Desmond and the Papal Legate, Nicholas Saunders. They met near the noble Cistercian Abbey of Monasternenagh (which also perished in the struggle), and a bloody combat terminated in favour of Malbie and the English (October 3rd, 1579).³ Desmond, wavering to the very last, watched the battle from the summit of Dromassell, or Tory Hill; his sympathy, of course, lay with his brother Sir John and his followers, but he saw the Irish, after a brave attack on Malbie and the English, checked, broken, beaten back, the Papal standard taken, and all lost; so he fled to Askeaton Castle. Malbie had written a fierce letter, bidding him not to heed Saunders, "who deceiveth with false lies"; but even yet the Earl imagined that he could prevaricate, and wrote exculpating himself and asking Malbie not to camp in the Abbey. The distracted Earl had recently met Sir William Drury at Kilmallock, and attempted to clear himself from the charges of Sir James Fitz Maurice; he now realised at last that his statements were disbelieved. He wrote, in his despair, to some unnamed member of Elizabeth's Government, enumerating his services, and telling how he had executed a bishop and two Irish soldiers, and opposed the O'Flaherties. It was all in vain, for Drury had returned "in his chariot to Waterford," and there died.⁴

¹ C. S. P. I. (1574-1585), pp. 28, 34.

² The "Carew Papers," vol. i., page 15, show that in January, 1541, James, Earl of Desmond, renounced the right (claimed since the beheading of his grandfather at Drogheda) of exemption from appearing in Parliament, or "entering a walled town, under the King's obedience."

³ *Journal*, vol. xix. (1889), pp. 235, 236.

⁴ C. S. P. I., October, 1579, various Papers, p. 189, &c.; "Annals of the Four Masters." Father Hugh Ward puts the destruction of the Abbey "in the day of persecution in 1575," Wadding in 1581; both probably trusted to memory.

ASKEATON RAVAGED.

Malbie followed the Earl like an avenging spirit—burning, slaying, “spoiling”—he slew at the altar the monks of Monasternenagh; he burned Rathmore; he destroyed Rathkeale; and Desmond could see the smoke of his advance from the keep of Askeaton. The Earl wrote an agonised letter to his friend in the ministry—“As you are a gentleman, tell the Queen of my wrongs”; but long ere the letter could have reached the Tudor Court it was too late—Malbie was at his gates. The fierce captain and army burned the town and crops; they then “defaced and burned the Abbey”; they entered the deserted church, desecrated it, and smashed the tomb of Earl James. The monks had fled, save brother John Cornelius (or Conolly); him they “cruelly slew”; they also hanged an Irish soldier of the Earl, one Geoffrey Ferall; and (if there is no mistake in the later “Epitome,” for the original “*Annales Minorum*” are silent) hanged with his own cord another monk, William Tenal.¹

While this tragedy was accomplished, the Earl was safe in his island fortress. In view of the flaming friary, he wrote a letter to Malbie, protesting against “the destruction of his tenants’ property,” but he was powerless to save, and the only notice taken by the English Captain was to press him to disseminate the English manifestoes, and to arrest Saunders and give him up to the Government. The wretched Earl wrote to another Englishman, October 7th, 1579: “Sir Nicholas Malbay camped within the Abbey of Askeaton, and there most maliciously defaced the old monuments of my ancestors, fired the Abbey, the whole town and the corn thereabouts, and ceased not to shoot at my men within Askeaton Castle.”² Malbie again, on October 8th, wrote “to the Earl or Countess, or Morice MacSheehan or the Constable of Askeaton”; but the matter was now beyond negotiation, and after a week in the blackened ruins of the convent, and a feeble attempt to take the castle, Malbie marched away. The Fitzgeralds were left to bury the slain, and probably gibbeted, body of Friar Conolly in the Chapter House,³ while the refugees could steal back to the ruined town and burned cornfields, to face the anxiety and scarcity of winter.

Events came rapidly to a crisis; a vain correspondence with Pelham, Malbie, and Captain Felton closed on November 8th, 1579, by the formal proclamation of Gerald, Earl of Desmond, as a traitor. He had, they

¹ “*Annales Minorum*” of Wadding (ed. 1723), vol. viii., p. 87; “*Epitome*” of same makes Ferall a friar. Volume xx., p. 303, mentions the deaths of Conolly and Tenal. One suspects confusion between “Ferall” and “Tenal”; see also Carew MSS., 1579, p. 161. A few bosses, ribs, panels with defaced saints, and other shattered remnants of a canopied tomb remain in the Friary, and may bear the mark of the vengeance of Malbie.

² “Carew MSS., 1579, p. 160; also C. S. P. I., pp. 189, 195, and “*Annals of the Four Masters.*”

³ “*Annales Minorum*,” *loc. cit.*

stated, "practised with foreign princes, caused murders, settled the Spaniards at Smerwick, released traitors, hanged the Queen's servitors, and his warrs in his castle of Askeaton caused the death of 2 or 3 of Her Majesty's soldiers."

They could not as yet besiege the castle of "Asketten," for they "had no victuals or other necessities, and especially because the house is circuited with a deep water and well fortified,"¹ while all their own artillery was "one dismounted culverin."¹

¹ Carew MSS., 1579, p. 165.

(To be continued.)

ON A DOUBLE CROSS AT DUNCRUN, COUNTY DERRY.

BY THE REV. GEO. RAPHAEL BUICK, A.M., LL.D., M.B.I.A.,
VICE-PRESIDENT.

[Submitted MARCH 31, 1903.]

SOME time ago, being the guest of the Rev. Hugh McIntyre Butler, of Magilligan, in the County of Derry, he took two other friends and myself to see a rounded hill, almost opposite his home, known locally as the Canon-Brae.



Double Cross at Duncrun, County Derry.

The hill itself is the end of a somewhat elevated ridge, which runs parallel to the sea-coast, and occupies a position midway between the Magilligan plain and the mountain range, of which Benevenagh is the highest and most dominating point.

Here, to our surprise and pleasure, we found a large stone of trap or basalt, standing in the fence of one of the fields, with a fine double cross, in relief, upon it. The farm on which it stands belongs to Mr. A. MacDermot, of Church-hill, in the townland of Duncrun.

From beside the stone, the spectator obtains a magnificent view of both land and sea. To the west and north-west lies Lough Foyle, gleaming in the sunshine like a long river of molten silver, touched here and there with gold. Behind the Lough are the "grey mountains of dark Donegal" and the undulating high lands of fair Inishowen. At his feet spread out the low-lying lands of Magilligan, as level almost as the sea itself, from which, in comparatively recent geological times, they have emerged to be the beloved home of as thrifty and as estimable a race of men and women as can anywhere be found; while, if the observer turns northward, his eye will range, delighted, past the bold headlands of Downhill and Portrush, white at the base with breaking waves; and then, out and on, over the wide expanse of broad ocean to where, in the distance, the Paps of Jura, dimly discerned as faint blue specks, just break the outline of the far horizon to tell of land beyond, but all unseen, the "land of the mountain and the flood."

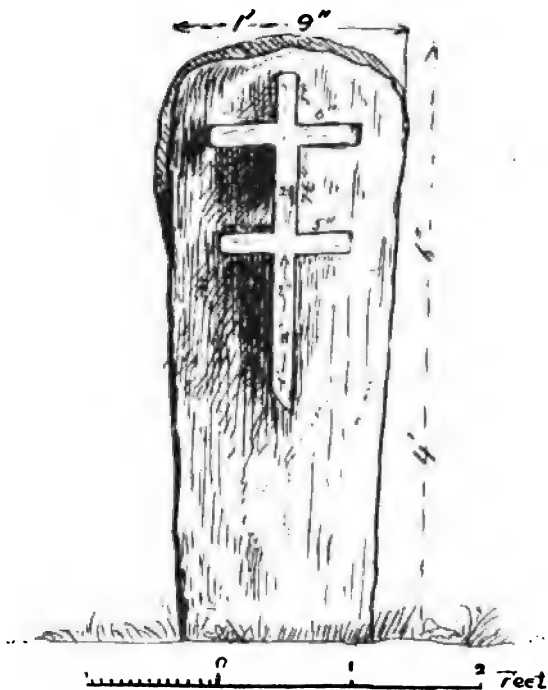
The stone must have stood where it is for many centuries. It is now the sole remaining relic of the once celebrated ancient ecclesiastical establishment which formerly occupied the neighbouring spot. As will be seen from the late Bishop Reeves' reference to it, cited below, the foundations of a small building could be traced when he paid the place a visit. Now they are all gone, and the stones used up in the neighbouring fences. Fortunately, the one bearing the cross has escaped the vandalism of the past, and remains in solitary state "to point the moral or adorn the tale." It is to be hoped that, as the years go by, those who own the farm on which it stands will see to it that no one is allowed to deface or destroy it.

The cross itself is a little over two feet two inches in length; the stem is two inches broad; the lower arms are of the same breadth as the stem; the upper ones about half an inch broader; and the whole stands out about half an inch above the surrounding surface of the stone, which has been entirely cut away to leave it in bold relief. The other dimensions can easily be made out from the sketch, drawn to scale for me by Mr. S. K. Kirker, c.e., who was one of the party on the occasion of my visit to the spot. (See page 43.)

It is an early form, though possibly not quite so early as crosses of a similar form which are incised. Mr. Wakeman, in his paper "On the earlier forms of inscribed Christian Crosses found in Ireland," *Journal R.S.A.I.*, vol. xxi. (1890-1891), page 354, writing of this particular class, says:—"Immediately adjoining St. Kieran's Monastery, on the great Island of Aran, County Galway, is a pillar-stone exhibiting a double cross. At Glendalough, County Wicklow, and on Devenish,

County Fermanagh, are double figures of the same kind, most beautifully executed. Mr. Patterson, of Belfast, in our *Journal* for January, 1883, has given an illustration of a four-armed cross slab or pillar remaining at Maghera, County Down."

This latter, which would be more correctly described as a slab, or pillar, with a four-armed cross incised upon it, "appears," says Mr. Patterson, "to be very ancient." In all probability the cross with two arms is older still; the simpler form would naturally come before the more complex. There is one with three arms on Inismurray. Why



Double Cross at Duncrun, County Derry.

there should be this variety is at present unknown. It has been surmised by some antiquaries that those which have three arms symbolized the Trinity; but as we find others with two and four arms respectively, the explanation seems defective and unreasonable.

Of the ancient Church of Duncrun, little is known historically.

The Rev. G. V. Sampson, in his "Memoir explanatory of the Chart and Survey of the County of Londonderry, Ireland," writes as follows, page 224:—"Under this title"—viz., Dunbo, the mount of the Ox—"the Monasticon Hibernicum relates that St. Patrick founded Duncruthen

(i.e., the fort on the round hill) for St. Beeran. In Magilligan there is a remarkable hill of this description, and on it are found all the traces of an ancient burial-place. One part is called, to this day, the Canon bank—not, improbably, from tradition of its having been a convent of Canons Regular. There is also a traditionary recollection of a great robbery having been committed by the Danes, and of a great battle in consequence. So far, it might seem as if the convent in question had been at Duncrun, and the robbery at the same place, rather than at the present chapel; but then the Monasticon adds that it is opposite the Atlantic Ocean, and on the territory of Machare. [Does this mean Derry, formerly called Macharerabeg, or does it intend the present Maghera?] It is also mentioned as in the Barony of Coleraine. I cannot resolve this; not unlikely there has been another Duncruithan, where the ruined old Church of Dunbo now stands.”

It is not at all likely that there was anything of the kind. Sampson was led into making this supposition, because he evidently confounded Duncrun with Ballinascreen. The robbery was from the latter—not the former—as the entry of the Four Masters, under the date 1203, clearly shows:—

“Dermot, the son of Murtough O’Loughlin, went on a predatory excursion into Tyrone, and plundered Screen-Columbkille. He was encountered, however, by a party of the Kinel-Owen, who defeated Dermot and his English; and Dermot himself was killed, through the miracle of the Shrine.”

In the same Annals, under the date 1206, we are told:—“Gillapatrik O’Falgahy, Erenagh of Dun-crun, died.” O’Donovan’s note to this is as follows:—“Duncrun (Dun-Cpuicne), translated *Arx Cruthanorum* by Colgan in ‘Trias Thaum.,’ p. 181, col. 2. The name is now sometimes anglicised Dun-croon, and is a townland in the parish of Ard Magilligan, in the County of Londonderry. There was a church here, erected by St. Patrick, and a shrine finished for St. Columbkille by the celebrated brasier Conla. (See ‘Tripartite Life of St. Patrick,’ lib. 2, c. 125, and O’Donnell’s ‘Life of St. Columbkille,’ lib. 1, c. 99; see also Sampson’s ‘Memoirs of a Map of Londonderry,’ p. 487.)” This last reference, viz., page 487, is wrong, as the Very Rev. A. MacMullen, F.R., Ballymena, has taken the trouble to point out to me. It should be p. 224. There are only 359 pages altogether in the Memoir, which was published in 1814.

The Rev. Richard King, M.A., of Ramelton, has kindly sent me the following interesting account of Duncrun, taken from Archbishop Colton’s “Visitation of the Diocese of Derry”:—

Extract from the “Rentale reverendissimi in Christo Patris et Domini Johannis permissione divina Archiepiscopi Ardmachani, etc., etc., Decanatus de Bennagh. . . .

“ Item de tertiis episcopalibus ejusdem decanatus.”

TEXT.

"Dunchron,¹ Tawlaght de ardo,^m et Ballenescrine de ardo.
ijj. marč."

REEVES' NOTES.

"¹Dunchron (Dun Cruithne), 'Arx Cruthænorum' ('Trias Thaum.,' p. 181 *b*, n. 187). Gillpatrick O'Falghty was erenagh of Duncrun in 1206 (Four Masters). The 'Tripartite Life' ascribes the foundation of the church to St. Patrick, stating that he left Beoadh bishop there.—ii. c. 125 ('Trias Thaum.,' pp. 146, 181, *b*, n. 188). The modern parish church of Magilligan is in the townland Duncrun, and at a short distance W.N.W., on the top of a hill called locally Canon's Brae, may be traced the foundations of a small building, 35 feet by 19, inside which lies a long rude stone, having on it the figure of a cross *in relievo*. The cemetery has not been used for many years, and has been partly tilled; a ditch which has been drawn across the hill divides the sites of the cemetery and the church. The spot, however, can always be identified, for it is marked on the Ordnance Survey 'ruins of an abbey' (London-derry S. 5)."

"^m Tawlaght de Ardo. Tamlaght Ard is still the ecclesiastical name of the parish of Magilligan, and the ruins of the old church are in the townland Tamlaght, which adjoins Duncrun on the S.W. The patron saint was Cadan, or Catanus, whose tomb, nearly covered by the surrounding graves, lies close under the east gable of the old church. In the 'Book of Leacan,' as cited by O'Donovan, he is called opumtēp Cádán o Tamlaóccain Árbba, 'Priest Cadan of Tamlaght Ard' ('Annals of the Four Masters,' 448). The 'Tripartite Life' styles him 'Catanus Præbyter,' and notices him as one of St. Patrick's household.—iii. c. 98 ('Trias Thaum.,' p. 167*a*.) The Ordnance Survey was led into a slight mistake by the similarity of pronunciation, marking the spot as 'Espug *Aedan's* tomb,' and the neighbouring well as 'Tobar Easpuig *Aedain* (Bishop *Aedan's* well'). (Londond. S. 5.) The herenagh paid 20*s.* per an. out of the Tertia. *Inq.*"

Extract from the "Tripartite Life" (p. 124):—

"Where Patrick went [next] was into Daiggurt and into Magh Dola, in Aird-Dailaig. He erected a church there—namely, Dun-Cruithne;^b he left Bishop Beoadh there, after having made friendship between him and Eugen, and [he erected also] Domhnach-airthir-Arda."^c

"^b Dun cruithne, now Duncroon, in Magilligan."

"^c Arda, now Tamlaght-Ard."

ANCIENT ECCLESIASTICAL BELLS IN ULSTER.

BY SEATON F. MILLIGAN, M.R.I.A., VICE-PRESIDENT.

[Read JULY 28, 1902.]

FROM the introduction of Christianity into Ireland, bells, consecrated to the service of religion, were used in the Irish Church. It is recorded in our Annals that St. Patrick had associated with him skilled artificers, amongst whom were three smiths who made bells, as well as three brasiers who made altar-cups. One of these smiths called Mac Cecht made a bell known as the Finn Faidhech. From this time, the Irish became skilled as metal-workers, many beautiful specimens of whose handiwork have survived the hands of the spoiler and the vicissitudes of time, and remain with us as examples of the work that Irishmen were capable of producing in past ages. The first bells were made of hammered sheet-iron, riveted on two sides, quadrangular in form, sloping from the base upwards to the crown, and surmounted by a handle. They were next dipped in a solution of molten bronze, which filled up all apertures and coated the bell, giving it more resonance and solidity. The quadrangular shape continued to about the twelfth century, gradually becoming more rounded at the angles, until the rotund shape was ultimately adopted. The earliest iron bells show indications that the clapper was added at a later period, and were rung by being struck, like a gong, with a hammer or small mallet. The clapper, when adopted, was found more convenient, as it left one hand free to the ringer, and soon came into universal use. Until quite recent times, some of the larger bells suspended in church-towers in various European countries were rung by being struck like a gong. A few years ago, I acquired a gong said to have been used from the seventeenth century as a church bell. It is a circular disk of metal, about 39 inches in diameter, and about 1 cwt. weight. It was suspended on an axis through a central aperture, and was rung by being struck by a mallet, which I have been informed was worked by an ordinary bell-rope. This gong is now in the collection of the Royal Irish Academy.

The Irish name for bell is *clog*, French *cloche*, which some assert is derived from the Irish, whose missionaries in the early ages brought with them, not alone their books but their bells to ancient Gaul, to be used in the service of religion. Bells were known in Italy before the introduction of Christianity, and are referred to by some of the classical writers of that country. Church bells were first made in Campania in

southern Italy in the town of Nola. The Italian for a bell is *campana*, derived from the province where they were first made. Considering the length of time that has elapsed since these Irish bells were made, it is rather remarkable how so many of them have been handed down through the intervening centuries for a thousand years and more—even from the time of St. Patrick, whose bell we still have. The explanation is, the special reverence the Irish always exhibited for such sacred relics, and the method they adopted to preserve them. The head of a special family was selected, to whom the guardianship of rare manuscripts or bells was entrusted. This was accompanied by a grant of land for maintenance. In the event of invasion or danger from fire, the first care



Bell found near Ballymena (now in Belfast Museum); iron-riveted, and partly overlaid with bronze. (Photograph by Mr. R. Welch.)

of the custodian was to safeguard the sacred object entrusted to him. This will account largely for the preservation of so many rare manuscripts, bells, and relics of various kinds. The hereditary keepers of the bell of St. Patrick, all through the ages—with the exception of a short interval—was a family called Mulholland; and for this duty, they were given a townland called Ballyclog (or the town of the bell), situated near to Stewartstown in the east of the County Tyrone.

The contributions to the pages of this *Journal* on the subject of ecclesiastical bells are not numerous. The Very Rev. Abraham Dawson, Rector of Seagoe, and Dean of Dromore, read a Paper, at a meeting of the Society at Ballymena in the year 1883, on a bell known as the

"Clog Ban." This Paper is given in vol. xvi. (1883-4), page 126, of this *Journal*. The Clog Ban was in the possession of a family called Hennon or Henning, who lived in a cottage on the low road midway between Lurgan and Portadown. It was frequently borrowed from its hereditary keeper that it might be rung at funerals, where it was carried after the coffin and in front of the keeners, and was always, on these occasions, carried by one of the Henning family. Sometimes there was a pause in the procession whilst a service was performed in a field by the roadside, on the way to the graveyard, during which the Clog Ban was rung at intervals.

The Rev. A. Dawson says further that an intelligent woman, then in her ninety-fourth year, recollected seeing the coffin carried three times around the old church in Seagoe graveyard, and being made to touch the four corners of the church at each round, whilst the Clog Ban was rung, and the keeners chanted alternately. The very ancient custom of three rounds to the right in the direction of the sun is still practised in some remote districts of Ireland, and is a survival of sun-worship, coming down from Pagan times. If the movement was of a maledictory character, it would be a turn to the left, or in a direction opposite to the sun. The Clog Ban was occasionally borrowed to be brought to the bedside of sick persons, and placed near them, being supposed to have healing virtue. It was also used to swear people on, as it was considered the most binding oath that could be taken, and was never known to be violated. The Hennon family were not able to state clearly how or when this bell came into their possession. It was said to have been found in the year 1725, in the graveyard of Ballynaback in County Armagh. It is called Clog Ban from the colour of the metal, being a fair or light colour, as another in the parish of Moira was called the "Clog Ruadh," or Red Bell. A bell I shall refer to later, and not hitherto described, is known as the Black Bell or Clog Dubh. The Clog Ban passed through several hands until it reached its final resting-place in the collection of the Royal Irish Academy. There is an inscription in Irish on this bell in three lines, which reads, "A prayer for Cummascach MacAilell." He was economist in the cathedral of Armagh; and his death is recorded in the Annals of the Four Masters, in the year 904. The handle and tongue are of iron, and the body of the bell a light-coloured bronze. The height, including the handle, is $12\frac{1}{2}$ inches; width at mouth, 11 inches by 8—quadrangular shape. The name Cummisky or MacCummisky is still known in County Armagh.

The late Mr. W. J. Doherty, c.e., a native of Innishowen, and long resident in Dublin, contributed very materially to our store of knowledge on Irish ecclesiastical bells, particularly those of his native county of Donegal. He read a Paper before the Royal Irish Academy on bells, which he afterwards included in a work entitled "Innishowen and Tyrconnell," which also embodied historical sketches of eminent Donegal

men. He referred to the bell of St. Buodan, which is still in the possession of its hereditary keeper.¹ Mr. Doherty, in his Paper, referred to the following Donegal bells:—the Long Island bell, the Gartan bell, the bell of St. Ernan of Drumnaholm, the Clog Columcille, bell and shrine of St. Mura of Fahan, the Donegal bell, the bell of Connall of Inniskeel.

Many of these bells are lost, not alone to Donegal, but to Ireland—notably the bell and shrine of St. Mura; this bell and shrine were purchased by a Mr. McClelland, of Dungannon, from a man called Reynolds, of Innishowen, in the year 1850, for the sum of six pounds. It was afterwards sold by auction at Christie's in London, and bought by Lord Londesborough, for 72 guineas; and at the disposal of his collection was sold to a French dealer, who took it to Paris, and thus one of the most valuable relics of early Christianity in Ireland is probably lost to us for ever.²

The extinction by death of the hereditary keepers, and the great Irish famine of 1846, and the distress and emigration in the years following, were the principal factors that led to the dispersal of many valuable Irish relics. The Gartan bell was sold to the Rev. G. H. Reade, Rector of Inniskeen, County of Louth, for the sum of three pounds, in the year 1847. It was a riveted iron bell coated with bronze, and was used as a cup to drink water or medicine from as a cure. It is stated there are some ten Irish ecclesiastical bells in the Antiquarian Museum, Edinburgh, that were sold by a collector, Mr. John Bell, of Dungannon. We cannot deal with Irish bells without referring to the greatest Irish antiquary of the latter part of the nineteenth century, the late Bishop Reeves of Down and Connor. He was a great Irish scholar, and deeply read in the ancient ecclesiastical history of Ireland. In the year 1849, he published, through the firm of Marcus Ward & Co., a beautifully illustrated monograph on the bell of St. Patrick, with five chromo-lithographic drawings. In November, 1863, he read a Paper on this bell before the Royal Irish Academy; and in the following month, December, he read a second Paper on "Some ecclesiastical bells in possession of the Lord Primate." The most important bell in the Primate's collection was the bell of St. Mogue, which he, the Rev. Marcus Gervais Beresford, secured when Vicar of Drung and Larah, in the County of Cavan. But it is the bell of St. Patrick that we are most interested in, from its ancient connexion with the city in which this meeting of our Society is held, viz., Derry Columcille.

¹ This bell was exhibited by its keeper, Mr. Charles Doherty, to the members of the Society at Culdaff, the day after this Paper was read.

² Mr. W. H. Patterson, M.R.I.A., who was present at the reading of this Paper, afterwards informed me that he believed it was then in Hertford House, Manchester-square, London. I have since ascertained it was secured in Paris by the late Sir Richard Wallace, and is now safe in the Wallace collection. It is described and illustrated in the old *Ulster Journal of Archaeology*, vol. i., p. 271.

As Bishop Reeves' Paper on the bell of St. Patrick is of great interest, and as it may not be accessible to all our members, I may be pardoned for repeating some of the references in it, made with that thorough knowledge of his subject that characterised all Dr. Reeves' work:—

"This bell is known as the bell of St. Patrick's Will; it was so called, *per excellence*, as the one supposed to have been reserved by him for his own immediate use, and to have been conveyed, after his death, to the church of his especial regard."

Bells he distributed through the multitudinous churches and oratories founded by him with unsparing hand. Fifty he is said to have bestowed on the churches of a single province, Connaught; and wherever he placed a minister of religion, he provided him with the instrument of invitation to his ministrations.

He further says, agreeably to the ancient custom—both Pagan and Christian—of depositing, in the graves of the illustrious dead, the personal insignia of life, there was an early belief that three sacred objects were buried with our apostle in his grave at Saul; and the record of the invention, which the mediæval compiler of the Annals of Ulster borrowed from the then ancient Book of Cuana, may be regarded as the earliest announcement of the existence of the bell under consideration. At the year 552 he thus writes:—I have found what follows in the Book of Cuana. The relics of Patrick were placed in a shrine by Columcille, sixty years after his death. Three precious reliquaries were found in his tomb—to wit, the Cup, the Gospel of the Angel, and the Bell of the Will. The angel, in this manner showed to Columcille how to distribute the three reliquaries, namely, the Cup to Down, the Bell of the Will to Armagh, and the Gospel of the Angel to Columcille himself; and it is called the Gospel of the Angel, because he received it at the Angel's hand.

Then follows a very elaborate description of St. Patrick's bell, which is given in Dr. Reeves' Paper in the *Transactions* of the Royal Irish Academy, vol. xxvii., from page 1 to page 30. It is an iron-riveted bell, coated with bronze, formed of two plates of sheet-iron, bent over so as to meet; the height, including the handle, is $7\frac{1}{2}$ inches, exclusive of handle, $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches; breadth at crown is five, and the width $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches; the mouth is $4\frac{1}{2}$ by $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches, and its girth 16 inches. The entire weight is 3lb. 11 oz. The Four Masters, in 1425, style it the Bell of St. Patrick's Will; and Dr. O'Donovan accepts the name as denoting a bequest of the saint. In the course of ages, this bell came to be regarded as a most valuable relic. Like the Cathach, it was probably taken in front of the battle, the warriors being actuated by the same idea as the Israelites when they took with them the Ark of the Covenant. Oaths taken, and covenants made on it, were supposed to be inviolable;

so that by the eleventh century it became greatly venerated, and an hereditary keeper was appointed, whose special duty was its charge.

The keepers of St. Patrick's Bell were a family called Mulholland, who had its custody for ages, for which service a townland was granted to them. This responsibility was shared only for a short period by another family called O'Mellin. The *Annals of Ulster*, at the year 1044, record—"A predatory expedition by Niall, son of Maelsechlainn, King of Aileach, against Ui-Meith, and against Cuailgne, in which he carried off 1,200 cows and a multitude of captives in revenge for the violation of 'the Bell of the Will.' Another excursion by Muirchertach Ua Neill into Mughdorna, whence he carried off a cattle spoil and prisoners in revenge of the violation of the same bell." Thus we see that any violation of the sanctity of covenants or oaths taken on this bell was visited with the most severe punishment. In the eleventh century, some time between the years 1091 and 1105, a most magnificent shrine was made for this bell. There are four names on the shrine: the first was Domhnall O'Lachlainn. His death is thus recorded by the *Four Masters* at 1121—"Domhnall, son of Ardghar Mac Lochlainn, King of Ireland, the most distinguished of the Irish, for personal form, family, sense, prowess, prosperity and happiness; for bestowing of jewels and food upon the mighty and the needy; died at Doire-Choluim-Chille, after being twenty-seven years in sovereignty over Ireland, and eleven years in the kingdom of Aileach, in the seventy-third of his age, on the night of Wednesday, the fourth of the ides of February, being the festival of Mochuarog."

The second name was Domnhall, coarb or heir, that is successor in the Abbacy of St. Patrick. The third name is that of the keeper, Chatholan O'Maelchallan.

The fourth name is that of the cerd or artificer who designed and executed the costly and beautiful work which covers the shrine. It was customary for artists to record their names on important works such as the one under consideration. His name was Cudulig O'Immainen (O'Meenan). He was of a County Cork family, and was assisted in the execution of the work by his sons. There is a minute description of the shrine in the preface to Stuart's *History of Armagh*, as well as in Dr. Reeves' Paper, which are too lengthy to repeat here. The metals used in this rare work are bronze, copper, silver, and gold. There is beautiful gold filagree work in various convoluted and interlaced patterns of great beauty and intricacy; also ornaments of fine gold representing serpents curiously and elegantly intertwined in most intricate folds and in various knots. The shrine was made at the expense and by order of King Domhnal, and presented to his friend and namesake Domhnal Mac Amhalgaidh (M'Auley), the Primate. This unique relic passed from the last of the Mulhollands, an old man who had been a teacher, who gave it on his death-bed to one of his pupils, Mr. Adam M'Clean, of

Belfast, who had rendered him many acts of kindness, and saved him from arrest for being implicated in the rising of 1798.

He said: "My dear friend, you were an old and valued scholar of mine; on one occasion you were the means of saving my life, and on many subsequent occasions of providing for its comforts. I am now going to die; I have no child to whom I might leave the little I possess, nor have I any near of kin who might prefer any claim to it. In either case the treasure I possess, and which I hold dear as life, should not have left the family of Mulholland, in which it has been handed down for ages and generations; but I am the last of my race, and you are the best friend I have. I therefore give it to you; and when I am gone, dig in the garden in a certain spot, and you will find a box there; take it up



The Bell of Cappagh.

and preserve the contents for my sake." Mr. M'Clean did so, and came upon an oak box, on opening which he found this bell and shrine, and beside them a worn copy of Bedell's quarto Irish Bible. The bell and shrine passed from Mr. M'Clean to Dr. Todd of Trinity College, and afterwards to the Royal Irish Academy, in whose collection (now in the National Museum, Dublin) it is one of the most valued treasures.

I will next refer to two bronze bells which have not been previously described; and some facts connected with them which I wish to record are probably known only to myself. Both bells belong to County Tyrone—one, the bell of the parish of Cappagh, and the other the Bell of Drumragh, the parish in which Omagh is situated. The Bell

of Cappagh is at present in the collection formed by the late Surgeon Young, of Monaghan, and which was purchased after his death by Sir John Leslie, Bart., of Glasslough House. I have frequently handled this bell, and have a photo of it taken by Mr. Young. The following inscription is on a label on the bell in the handwriting of Mr. Young :—
 “The old bell of Cappagh Abbey, County Tyrone, founded A.D. 792. This ancient bell was given by the Rev. Francis Quinn, P.P., to Mr. John Donnelly, merchant, Omagh, when he removed from Cappagh to another parish.” Mr. Donnelly certified this, and that he sold it to J. F., 5th April, 1858.

The J. F. from whom Surgeon Young purchased this bell was an old man whom I last saw in the year 1890. He was an itinerant bell-hanger and collector of antiquities, whose circuit of operations extended over the provinces of Ulster and Connaught. He corresponded with me about antiquities he picked up in his travels; and I retain several of his letters, written with great intelligence and a thorough knowledge of the objects he collected. His name was John Ford. The last two letters I received from him were written from Ballina, Co. Mayo, dated October, 1890.

He informed me that he collected for several gentlemen in Dublin—amongst others, the late Sir William Wilde; and the method he adopted was rather novel, and worth repeating. In the course of his journeys, he attended fairs and markets, and usually retained a few typical specimens of bronze, stone, and flint implements. He would procure a hay-rake, and suspend the various articles from the pegs of the rake, and mount it over his shoulder. The country folk were attracted; and he then announced that he was a purchaser of such things. By this means he was most successful in getting implements at a time that they were very little valued. Mr. John Donnelly, of Omagh, from whom Ford purchased the Bell of Cappagh, was personally known to me for very many years. Cappagh was an ancient ecclesiastical seat in existence for centuries before the town of Omagh—near to which it is situated—was heard of. It is referred to in Primate Colton's Visitation of the See of Derry in the year 1397 (see *Ulster Journal of Archaeology*, vol. i., page 184). The Primate passed through Cappagh on his way to Derry. It was too small to accommodate his retinue, so that they had to proceed to Ardstraw—another very ancient foundation—to lodge for the night.

The following are the dimensions of this ancient bronze bell :—from mouth to crown, 9 inches; to top of handle, $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches; total height, $11\frac{1}{2}$ inches; breadth at mouth, $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches by $4\frac{3}{4}$ inches; breadth at crown, $1\frac{1}{2}$ by $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches.

The Bell of Drumragh, known as the Black Bell, is still in possession of its hereditary keepers,¹ a family long resident in the vicinity of Omagh,

¹ The Bell of Drumragh was exhibited at the Derry Meeting, having been entrusted to me by its hereditary keeper.

called M'Enhill. The last of the M'Enhills in the male line died within the past few years, and the bell passed to a sister who is married to a Mr. Doherty, of Omagh, in whose possession it now is. The last member of the M'Enhills in the male line related to me several years since some legends about the bell. When a member of this family died, the oldest surviving male member carried this bell before the coffin, and rung it at intervals until the church was reached. After leaving the church, the bell was carried behind the coffin and rung till the grave was reached. The following legend was told me many years ago by an old man of the M'Enhill family. He said:—"Many centuries ago, before roads or bridges were made to old Drumragh graveyard, two funerals were entering it at the same time, one a person called



The Bell of Drumragh, Omagh.

M'Enhill, and the other Campbell. When the M'Enhills' funeral was passing a certain spot, a bell began to ring in the ground; but when the other funeral passed the same spot, it ceased. After this, when any member of the M'Enhill family was being buried, and passed this spot, the bell rang; but it never rang when anyone else passed over, so the M'Enhills dug down and discovered the bell; and it has been in their family ever since." Another legend related to me by the present custodian of the bell is:—"About twenty years ago, Sarah M'Enhill died. The night before the funeral, an uncle of deceased, a certain Oiney or Owen M'Enhill, was returning from Omagh about ten o'clock at night; when he reached the plantation at Cavanacaw, the bell started ringing in

the plantation, and kept ringing until he got half a mile further on his way. Thinking someone was ringing the bell for mischief, he inquired when he reached the house, and was told the bell had not been moved from its place." The following are the dimensions of this bell:— $7\frac{1}{2}$ inches high from mouth to crown; 2 inches to top of handle—a total of $9\frac{1}{2}$ inches; at mouth it is 5 inches in breadth, by $4\frac{1}{2}$ inches in depth.

Another well-known Ulster bell is that of Kilbroney, which is now in the Roman Catholic Church, Rostrevor, Co. Down. It is $10\frac{1}{2}$ inches high; handle, $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches; at mouth it is $7\frac{1}{2}$ inches by 7. I was shown

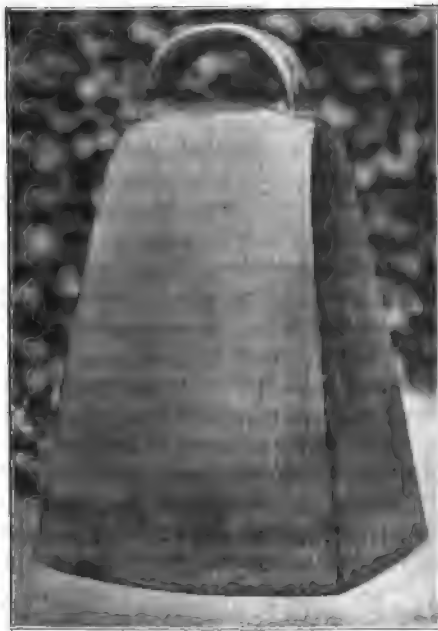


St. Broncha's Bell, Kilbroney, near Rostrevor, County Down
(From a Photograph by Mr. R. Welch.)

this bell by the Rev. Mr. Lowry, c.c., in the church in the year 1888. It is a fine specimen of a bronze bell. Father Lowry gave me the following particulars:—It was found about a century ago amongst the branches of a tree that had been blown down during a storm, in the ruins of the monastery of St. Broncha, patroness of the parish.

The Bell of Bangor Abbey, County Down, is now in the possession of Colonel M'Cance, of Knocknagoney, near Holywood. In the old *Ulster Journal of Archaeology*, vol. i., p. 179, it is recorded that "This bell was found in the ruins of the Abbey about sixty years ago" (which would bring it back to the last decade of the eighteenth century), and was in 1853 (the

date this reference was made) in possession of Dr. Stephenson, Belfast. It is quite perfect, except the clapper, and made of a dark bronze, giving a good tone when struck. It is ornamented by an incised border around the base, as well as a handsome Latin cross on each side of its broadest face. I submitted a photograph of the ornament to Mr. John Vinycomb, M.R.I.A., who considers it a Celtic variety of the Fret. The cross extends from the border to the crown; and where the arms cross the shaft, it is cusped. It measures—height to crown, 12 inches, and to top of handle 14 inches; the mouth is 9 inches by 8; the metal is $\frac{1}{4}$ of an inch thick, and the entire weight is 20 lb. 6 $\frac{1}{2}$ oz. From its large size, style of ornament, and weight, I consider it one of the later bells.



The Bell of Bangor, County Down. Height, 14 inches; mouth, 9 inches by 8.
(From a Photograph by Mr. R. Welch.)

The Bell of St. Patrick weighs only 3 lb. 11 oz.; and all the early bells are small in size, and light in weight, so that the Bell of Bangor, weighing as it does almost 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ stone, would be heavy for a hand-bell, and may have been made at a period that bells were beginning to be suspended.

I will briefly refer to another Ulster bell known as the Bell of Ballymena. It was discovered in the townland of Cabragh, and parish of Kirkinriola, distant from Ballymena three miles. It was found in July, 1870, and purchased by Mr. W. Arthurs, a dealer in antiquities,

and bought from him by Robert Day, Esq., J.P., F.S.A., Cork. I had a personal interview with Mr. Day about this bell, and he assured me that it was found at the ruined Church of Kirkinriola, which was appropriate to the Abbey of Muckamore, and that Bishop Reeves had no doubt but that it was the ancient bell of that church, of which there is little else remaining. Mr. Day stated further that he was in Ballymena the week that Arthurs bought it, and that he was able to verify his story. It is now in the custody of Professor E. Perceval Wright, M.D., J.P., of Trinity College, President of our society. The following are the dimensions of this bell kindly forwarded to me by Dr. Wright:—from mouth to crown, 10 inches; to top of handle, $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches—total height, $11\frac{1}{2}$ inches; breadth at mouth, $7\frac{1}{2}$ inches; depth at one side, 4 inches; at the other side, $3\frac{3}{4}$ inches. It has no ornamentation, and shows no signs of weathering.

I have confined myself to bells belonging to Ulster; but there are many others in museums and private collections that I have not referred to. There are bells, and also many ancient Irish manuscripts, in various places on the Continent of Europe. Of the latter, the Book of St. Gall and the Antiphonary of Bangor, both brought from County Down in the very infancy of the ancient Celtic Church: the first is now in Switzerland, and the second in Milan, removed from Bobbio, Northern Italy, to which it probably came with St. Columbanus or some of his disciples.

NOTES ADDED IN THE PRESS.

Page 49.—The bells referred to on this page were presented by Primate M. G. Beresford's son to Armagh Library. Bishop Reeves' account of these five bells was published in the *Proceedings* of the Royal Irish Academy, vol. viii., pp. 441–450, and the Paper was partly reproduced in the *Proceedings* of the Society of Antiquaries of London in 1865, with a plate and woodcut.—[Ed.]

Page 50.—Dr. Reeves' Paper was not published until fourteen years after it was read. It was re-issued with an enlarged title and a brief introduction.—[Ed.]

OCCUPATION¹ OF CONNAUGHT BY THE ANGLO-NORMANS
AFTER A.D. 1237.

BY H. T. KNOX, M.R.I.A., FELLOW.

(Continued from Volume XXXII., page 406.)

PART III.

CANTRED OF OWYL.²—INQUISITION C.

INQUISITION taken before John Moriz, Escheator of Ireland, at Athenry, on the last day of December, in seventh year of King Edward III., by the oath of Bernard de Staunton, Knight, John de Staunton, Knight, John de Exeter, Robert Gaynard, Maurice Gaynard, Robert a clerk, Thomas Dolfyn, William Walshe, William Seman, Thomas Glyse, William de Atthy, and Richard Dolfyn, jurors, who say, etc., etc., that there is—

£10 from one cantred in Owyl Botiller, by John le Botiller.

£10 13s. 4d. from four townlands which John de Burgo held

£10 13s. 4d. from four townlands which Onayl³ held.

£16 13s. 4d. from seven townlands which Robert Laweles holds.

53s. 4d. from one townland in Myntraghyn,⁴ which William de Burgo of Owyl holds.

40s. from Knappaugy.⁵

Total of value of this cantred of Owyl, parcel of the manor of Loghry, £52 13s. 4d.

CANTRED OF BAK AND OF GLEN.

£13 6s. 8d. from the cantred of Bak and of Glen, which the heirs of William Baret hold freely.

13s. 8d. from one townland in Irchloghton, now nothing.

22s. from one townland of Cabragh⁶ and Raytrayny.

11s. 8d. from one quarter in Corbeggan.⁷

10s. 4d. from one quarter in Lyssarewel.

11s. 8d. from one quarter in Cathyrleilan.

2s. from Inchawyn, by Richard Baret.

¹ The Paper on the "Occupation of the County Galway" was prepared for the meeting at Galway, and was confined to that county (*Journal*, vol. *xxi.*, p. 365).

² Umhall.

³ O'Maille (?).

⁴ Probably Money or Moyna, near Castle Affy.

⁵ Knappagh.

⁶ Cabragh, near Iniahcoe.

⁷ Corravegaun, in Ballynahaglish.

12*d.* from Row,¹ by Thomas, son of Philip Baret.

6*d.* from a piece of land, by Geoffrey Martyn.

Tenants in Rathberk pay six crannocs of oats for suit of the lord's mill, in ordinary years worth 40*s.*

Total of old value of these cantreds, parcel of the Manor of Loghry, £19 7*s.* 2*d.*

Total of value now, £18 13*s.* 10*d.*

CANTRED OF TYRAUNLYF,² ORRUS,³ TYREMOMY,⁴ AND CONDONMOR.⁵

£13 6*s.* 8*d.* from the cantred of Tyraunlyf.²

26*s.* 8*d.* from one townland in Casteldunghy,⁶ now nothing.

110*s.* from one townland in Carne.⁷

Pleas and perquisites of the Court, 4*s.*

£13 6*s.* 8*d.* from one cantred of Orrus,³ which John de Exeter holds in fee.

£13 6*s.* 8*d.* from the cantred of Tyrremoy,⁴ now nothing.

40*s.* from three townlands in Duncoghy,⁸ now nothing.

£13 6*s.* 8*d.* from the cantred of Condonmor, now nothing.

£4 10*s.* from three townlands in Leyghuyl,⁹ now nothing.

Total of old value of these cantreds, parcel of the manor of Loghry, £66 17*s.* 4*d.*

Total of value now, £32 7*s.* 4*d.*

CANTRED OF SYLMOLRON¹⁰ (CASTLE OF TOBERBRIDE).¹¹

At Toberbride is an old castle surrounded by a stone wall, which would be very useful for keeping the peace of those parts, if a sufficient ward was. . . In the castle are ruinous buildings, a hall, a chamber, a kitchen, and other houses, worth nothing beyond cost of repairs, because they need great repairs.

In demesne two carucates and sixty acres of arable land were under the lord's plough, worth 12*d.* an acre, in all £15, but now nothing.

12 acres of meadow, 12*s.*, but now nothing.

One pasture 13*s.* 4*d.*, but now nothing.

Another woodland pasture in Rathfernan, 26*s.* 8*d.*, but now nothing.

Another pasture, 10*s.*, now nothing.

A watermill at Rathfernan, 46*s.* 8*d.*, now nothing, because ruinous, and on account of the war.

¹ Roe Island, in Lough Con.

² Tirawly, i.e. Kilmoremy and Ballysakeery parishes.

³ Parishes of Toomore, Attymas, and Kilgarvan.

⁴ Tireragh, east of Leaffony river.

⁵ Dunmaic Conchobhair, now Castleconor. An indistinct mark of contraction is over the Con in each case.

⁶ Castle-na-Geeha, near Rathfrun.

⁷ Carn, in Moygawnagh parish.

⁸ Donicoy, in Tireragh.

⁹ Lisladhguill, obsolete, in Dromard parish.

¹⁰ Sil Maelruain.

¹¹ Ballintober, in Roscommon.

20s. from prisage of beer, with "Staūs,"¹ now nothing.

Grass of a certain place, 3s., now nothing.

At Toberbride, a water-mill, 66s. 8d., now nothing.

26s. 8d from prisage of beer there, now nothing.

Free Tenants.—£14 from one townland in Balymacgagan, three townlands in Dyrydunus and elsewhere, which M'Cortan held at will, but now nothing.

Pleas and perquisites of the Hundred of Toberbryd, £4, now nothing.

10s. from one townland in Fichbary² [or Fithbary], which the heirs of John de Barry held, but now nothing.

6d. from one piece of land in Clanfadd,³ which Lucas M'Cortan held, now nothing.

40s. from one townland in Curran,⁴ which Adam de Burgo held, but now nothing.

£12 14s. 4d. from five townlands in the Burgage of Rathfernan, but now nothing.

£20 from five townlands at Toberbrid, now only £10.

40s. from half a townland which was under the lord's plough, but now nothing.

52s. from one townland in Myntynan, now nothing.

Total of old value of this cantred, parcel of the manor of Loghry, £84 1s. 10d.

Total of value now, £10.

Sleoflow.—£20 from the cantred of Sleoflow,⁵ but now nothing.

66s. 8d. from one theodum in Arkagh,⁶ now nothing.

66s. 8d. from one theodum in Kerymoyng,⁷ and Keryloghnayrñ,⁸ but now nothing.

66s. 8d. from Caryoghtragh,⁹ now nothing.

Total of old value of this cantred, parcel of the manor of Loghry, £30, now nothing.

SERJEANTY AND PLEAS AND PERQUISITES OF GREAT COURT OF CONNAUGHT.

£13 6s. 8d., from the Serjeanty of Connaught, and now only £6 3s. 4d.

Pleas and perquisites of the Great Court of Connaught, were 500 marks, but now only £100.

Total of old value of Serjeanty and Great Court of Connaught, £346 13s. 4d.

Total of value, now £106 3s. 4d.

¹ Or 'Stans.' This is not understood. May it be a mistake for 'Stallage'?

² Figh, T. L., north-west of Lough Glinn (P).

³ Clonfad, north-east of Lough Glinn.

⁴ Caran, in Cloonigormican (P), or an obsolete Curraun.

⁵ Sliabh Lugha.

⁶ Airtech.

⁷ Ciarraige Muige Ai.

⁸ Ciarraige Locha na nAirneadh.

⁹ Ciarraige Uachtarach.

William, late Earl of Ulster, held in demesne in fee 71 acres of land of Bede of the Bishopric of Clonfert by service of 36s. 6d., which are worth nothing for the present on account of poverty of tenants of those parts.

Sligagh.—The Earl held the manor of Sligagh, Coran, Lune, and Carbry with appurtenances, which were worth £333 6s. 8d., which are in Connaught, by the same services by which he held his other lands, etc., in Connaught, from which nothing can be got now, on account of the destruction of the war of both English and Irish there.

Total of old value, £333 6s. 8d., now nothing.

Knights' Fees.—They cannot learn anything about knights' fees, because they hold their lands by townlands making suit at the lord's court. There is one church, taxed at 6 marks, whose advowson and presentation belonged to the Earl and will belong to his heirs. There is another church¹ at Owyl, taxed at 6 marks, whose advowson and presentation belonged to the Earl and will belong to his heirs. There is another church at Arthdraghyn,² taxed at 6 marks, whose advowson and presentation belonged to the Earl and to the heir of Richard de Cla . . .³ alternately.

There are other lands in Connaught, Ulster, and other parts of Ireland which are among the Irish, and none can go to them to value them or take any profit, because the Irish among whom they lie will not allow any minister of the king or any other Englishman to manage them.

Elizabeth de Burgo is daughter and next heir of the Earl, and is of age of one year and a-half and upwards.

The kingdom of Umhall is at the head of Inquisition C, forming one great cantred of Umhall. It was much broken up. A Butler had the northern part, the parishes of Achill and Burrischoole, which were a large native denomination called Latharis in the Taxation, which I think is Leath Fhearghuis. O'Fergus was one of the three chief families of Clann Maille. As the Earl of Ormond owned Ballycroy at the Composition, I suppose that the O'Malleys held it in the thirteenth century. "The sons of Maghnus, and the sons of Conchobhar Ruadh, joined together, and turned against the Foreigners, and the castle of Mac Henry was burned by them, and its constable taken prisoner; . . . Jordan de Exeter, however, and John Butler, and Robin Lawless, and several persons along with them, assembled and went to Baile-tobair-Patraic, and from thence to Achadh-Fabhair; and they plundered all Umhall, north and south on the morrow. Mac Henry came also, with a large army, into Umhall (for it belonged to himself and he was residing in it).

¹ Latharis, in Taxation, i.e. Burrischoole.

² Ardahan.

³ Clare.

Mac Henry then made peace with Domhnall, son of Maghnus" (L.C. 1248). From this it appears that the sons of Maghnus and of Conchobhar Ruadh, the Clann Muirchertaigh Muimhnigh, had previously submitted and lived under Mac Henry.

In this paragraph "Mac" has been inserted in the translation before the second Henry, which does not appear in the Irish. It would run that after Mac Henry's castle was taken by insurgents John Butler and others assembled. Henry himself also brought a large army. Mac Henry then made peace. This is the form in which the event is described by the "Four Masters" who copied the annals of Loch Cé or a common original. But they explain that Mac Henry is Piers Poer. For calling him Piers Poer I see no authority beyond the entry in 1249 (L.C.), "Piers Poer, i.e. the son of Henry." A son of Henry Pincerna is mentioned in 1215 and Henry le Buttiler in 1237.¹ I take this second Henry, if they were not the same, to be the Henry who came up, and Mac Henry to be his son who owned the castle, to whom Donnell O'Conor again submitted in face of irresistible force. John Butler was killed in 1270, and Henry Butler, lord of Umhall, was slain by Conor Roe's son Cathal and others in 1272 (L.C.). The turmoil of this period seems to have been the cause of the final expulsion of Clan Murtough from Erris.

I think there can be no doubt that Henry Butler and his sons were the immediate lords of north Umhall. The Butlers do not appear again in the Annals, and seem to have had quiet possession after the turbulent O'Conors left. The Irish gentry must have had a much easier time under their Norman lords than when they were subject to the irregular domination and exactions and encroachments of the O'Conor family. The Butlers of this branch became extinct or removed soon after 1333, as the whole Butler estate was occupied by Bourkes and O'Malleys in the sixteenth century. The Lawless family also disappeared from Connaught.

The castle is called of Tyren-more in the "Annals of Clonmacnoise." Downing says that Burrishoole was reputed to have been a corporation, and to have been built by the Butlers. The castle, of which some traces remain on the point to the north of the abbey, was Mac Henry's castle. The town was the Burgeis Cinntrachta, Burgage of Head of Strand, burnt by Clan Murtough in 1247 (L.C.).

A large part of Umhall belonged to the Archbishop of Tuam. Regarding the remainder, the only information is that given by the Inquisition. John de Burgo and O'Malley each held four townlands at £10 13s. 4d. Robert Lawless had seven at £16 13s. 4d.; William de Burgo had one in Myntroghyn, at £2 13s. 4d.; and £2 10s. came from Knappagh. The whole territory seems to be covered by these holdings. John de Burgo is probably the son of Philip, from whom descended the Mac Philpins, and William is probably his brother. O'Malley thus

¹ D. I. i., Nos. 672, 2266.

appears as a tenant of the Earl. He was the only Irish chieftain who had a considerable position in the county Mayo in the sixteenth century.

The Inquisition does not mention Erris in any form that I can recognize. The Clan Murtough, having been driven out of Carra and Clancowan by Richard de Burgo in 1235 in consequence of their rising against him, remained in North Umhall and in Erris. It is most likely that the head of the clan held Erris by knight service, or that Erris was given on such service to William Barrett on condition of expelling them. They were at all times a very turbulent clan. After a rising under Donnell Irruis in 1272, they were finally expelled in 1273 (L.C.). The country seems then to have been given to William Barrett, called by Mac Firth, William Mor of Kilcommon,¹ I suppose, because he built a castle at Kilcommon Erris. It remained in the hands of the Barretts until the Bourkes of Carra encroached on them in the fifteenth century, and they built several castles therein.

Next after Umhall the Inquisition takes the two great cantreds called of Bak and Glen and of Tyraulyf, which comprise the whole kingdom of O'Dubhda, omitting Erris. The former was the southern part of Tirawley, broken up in part into small holdings. A Hundred court was put at Carn in Moygawnagh, where a castle has been from early times.

Omitting profits of mill and court, the rents, from what I have identified as in the present barony of Tirawley, come to £37 10s. 6d., which is very close to the sum of £40 charged upon the freeholders of 160 quarters of land as Mac William's rent in the Composition, being the sum due to him out of certain lands named in a list extracted from the *Historia et Genealogia Familiæ de Burgo*, all but a few of which are identified.² These I take to be the tenures of 1333.

The principal tenants were the Barretts, who certainly had Bac and Glen. The Bacs are the parishes of Ballynahaglish and Kilbelfad; Glen is Glen Nephin, which included, I think, Glenhest, which took its name from Hosty Merrick, said to have held it under the Barretts.³ He was killed fighting on the side of the Butlers in 1272 (L.C.).

Barrett built a castle called Caislen na Circe, and founded a town, just opposite to Foxford, but on the Tirawley side of the Moy.⁴

The small cantred of Tyraulyf is the part of the parish of Kilmoremoy, on the west of the Moy. The parish bears the name of Tirawley in the *Valor Beneficiorum* of 1535 and in the *Regal Visitation* of 1615. The cantred seems to have included Ballysakeery or a considerable part thereof, for the Barretts were in possession in the sixteenth century, except so far as the Bourkes had ousted them.⁵

The Carews had lands and a castle called Doonmacnyny, which I

¹ H. F. 329.

² H. W. C. 335, and H. F. 455.

³ H. F. 331.

⁴ O. S. L. Mayo, ii., p. 354.

⁵ H. F. 458; H. W. C. 331.

cannot identify, at the Composition. Richard Carew is mentioned in 1255 as having conveyed 11 vills of land in Bredagh, the parish of Moygawnagh, and part of that of Kilflan, to William Barrett.¹ It is likely to be the 1 vill in Carne, held at £5 10s., which would be 10s. for each of 11 carucates, sometimes called villatas, supposing villata to be used in the Inquisition in the indefinite sense of a tract less than a cantred, but not a defined tribal denomination like theodum.

Mac Firbis says that Sir William Lawless had the tract from the strand of Lacken to Rathfran.² The name does not otherwise appear in connexion with Tirawley, so I suppose the Lawless rights were transferred. The estate would be resrepresented by Casteldunghy, castle of Dun na Gaoithe, afterwards Caialen nagaoithe.

In 1306, a Cogan and an Usher and John son of William of Rathcogan were indicted for robbing the abbot of the B.V.M.'s convent near Crossmolina.³ That abbey seems to have been founded within the estate of a de Barry, as the rectory of that parish church belonged to the Franciscan House of Ballybeg, near Buttevant.⁴ Rathcogan is an old name of Charleville in the de Barry estate in the county Cork. An estate seems here to have passed from de Barry to de Cogan, as did Clancuain. Cabragh and Ragtrayny may represent it.

Cusacks were among the earliest settlers. The family was important in the thirteenth century. They survived as freeholders in a small position to the sixteenth century, but I cannot ascertain where their lands were. According to Mac Firbis, Adam Cusack had Meelick. The fighting between the Barretts and the Cusacks, in which William Barrett was killed, explains the entry in the accounts of considerable sums paid in 1285 and following years by Batinus Barrett and Gilbert de Lyneth "for having peace."⁵ The Lynets were of some importance, as Gilbert was sheriff for a time, but became obscure.

In the thirteenth century the Barretts were in two branches. Their relationship is not clear, but taking the entries in the English records and the statements, admittedly uncertain, of D. Mac Firbis and of M. O'Clery,⁶ it seems that there were two William Barretts; one was father of Batin, and seems to be the William who fought with Adam Cusack, and to have been the owner of Tyraulyf. The other William was lord of Bac and Glen Nephin. Batin was head of his family, and gave its chief the title Mac Bhaitin, but he was chief of his own branch only, which was the most important; in the Composition Barretts and Clanpadynes are mentioned as if separate families.

Breatnach is given as another name of the uncertain William of Moyne, and Mac Firbis thought it was correctly given. The name Bretnach occurs in the English record in connexion with Connaught,

¹ D. I. ii., No. 272, 474.

² H. F. 333.

³ Archdall's "Mon.," 501.

⁴ 8 D. K., No. 902.

⁵ D. I. iii.

⁶ H. F. 325; *Journal*, vol. xvii., p. 91, 92.

but indefinitely. This William is called of Kilcommon, and is said to be the ancestor of the Barretts of Erris. I suppose the name Breatnach (Welshman) was merely descriptive, and was not carried on by the family.

Tirawley was one of the tracts kept much in the lord's hands. Hence there was room for the Bourkes to settle themselves in the fifteenth century, and cause for fighting if the Bourkes sought to enforce against the Barretts a superior title to lands not included in the old estates. Until then the Barretts had no rival power in Tirawley.

The Inquisition, down to the item of the court at Carne, has dealt with the present barony of Tirawley; it now deals with the land of the Hy Fiachrach of the Moy, the present barony of Tireragh and the parishes of Kilgarvan and Attymas and Toomore in Gallen. These three parishes form the "cantred of Orrus which John de Exeter holds in fee." Orrus looks like, and may be, a form of Iorrus, but it is not the barony of Iorrus. That had a proper name, "Iorrus Iarthair" (H. F. 73). This tract may have been Iorrus, with a qualifying word. Condonmor I take for Conordonmor, and to be a name of the ancient Dun Maic Conchobhair, now called Castleconor. This cantred and Orrus make up the tract from Toomore to Leaffony, which was the lordship of O'Caomain. Orrus is now in Gallen, because Mac Jordan held it.

The cantred of Tyrremoy, or Tiromoy, I take to be Tir Muaidhe, or a form from Tir Fhiachrach Muaidhe, and to be the rest of Tireragh, except the comparatively small estates of Duncoghy and Leyghuyl.

Duncoghy must be Dun Ui Chobhthaigh, now Donicoy, a little to the east of Donaghintraire, and may have covered that castle. Leyghuyl is Ladhghuill, which appears in Lios Ladhghuill,¹ "the head seat of the eastern district." Longford Castle answers in position; for the district, according to the account in "Hy Fiachrach," must be at least a part of Dromard parish. Dr. O'Rorke says he has found the Lis in Coillte Luighne, but gives no reasons.²

Tireragh was known as Mac Fheorais's country, and the eastern part was certainly occupied by the de Berminghams. They are mentioned in connexion with this country in 1249 and 1261, L.C., and 1278, F.M., and in 1308, if Mac Walter, constable of Bunfinne, was one of them. Dr. O'Rorke quotes³ a deed of 1330, by Gilbert de Bermingham, dealing with parts of Tireragh and the Termon of Ballysadare. The O'Dowdas easily accepted the new lord. They are rarely mentioned as fighting against the Foreigners; and, in 1308, Brian O'Dowda and the Hy Fiachrach were in alliance with the Foreigners of Luighne. In 1248 Murtough O'Dowda was killed by Aedh O'Connor, who had attacked the Berminghams.⁴

Ardnarea was burnt against the Foreigners in 1266, and this marks

¹ H. F. 173, 253, 273.

² "Ballysadare and Kilvarnet, pp. 275, 276."

³ *Ibid.*, p. 9.

⁴ F. M. 1247, 1248, 1278, 1316; L. C. 1308.

at least a castle. Castles of Duncontreathain and Bunfinne are mentioned in 1249, 1266, 1308, 1310, L.C. It is evident that some Berminghams were settled here for forty or fifty years after the Conquest. Thereafter members of the family are not mentioned. It seems as if there were latterly no resident landlords, only garrisons, the country being let out to the O'Dowdas and others.

Castleconor and Ardnarea are said to have been taken from the Foreigners in 1371 by Donnell O'Dowda (F.M.). This shows the early existence of Castleconor—a ruin remarkable for very narrow lancet windows, looking as of an earlier period than the ordinary square tower. It also shows that the de Burgo tenants held their own until then at least.

It is not certain that the Berminghams ever held the cantred of Castleconor. I have noted that Eustace Le Poer had lands at Castleconor, which may be these lands. Piers Poer was with the Berminghams in 1247. It may be that this part of the country held out till 1371, and was a subject of contention later on, because Sir William de Burgo or his son had taken it over from Le Poer.

The Inquisition now moves to the county Roscommon. The marginal note is Cantred of Sylmolron, which is Sil-Maelruain, the tribe name of the O'Flynnns. The omission of this cantred in the text must be because no rent was due, but only knight service. "Piers Ristubhard, lord of Sil-Maelruain, and a noble baron, was killed by Murchadh O'Maelsechlainn on Loch Ribh" (L.C., 1254). Ristubhard seems to be the same name as Ritabhard, which represents Ridelesford in 1235, L.C.; but it may be meant for Rochford. It is the only reference in the Annals to a Ridelesford as settled in Connaught. But the name appears in the State Papers in connexion with Connaught from time to time.

Hardiman's List gives Henry de Rupe as tenant of Sylmorne, which should be the same place. His tenancy of this tract accounts for his having taken up the neighbouring Keryloughnarney. He must have succeeded Piers Ristubhard, if the latter held immediately from de Burgo. No real settlement appears to have been made, or the property fell into absentee hands and the colony decayed. The O'Flynnns fought vigorously against the English; but, as after fifty years they drop out of the Annals, I suppose that Earl Richard's subjugation of the O'Conors in 1286 made them give up hope, submit to the English, and accept the position of tenants, whereby they were in possession and became independent after 1338. There is some direct evidence of agreement in the record that Fiachra O'Flynn was killed by a Burke and de Bermingham when he went to contract a marriage with the Foreigners in 1289, L.C.

The territory consisted of the parish of Kiltullagh and a part of Kilkeevin.

The castle of Toberbride appears as the head of a valuable cantred or Hundred. The place-names being now generally unknown, the extent

is uncertain. The parish of Ballintubber and the eastern part of Kilkeevin were in it, and part of Cloonigormican, and the part of Tibohine, close north-west and north and east of Lough Glinn, and probably a good deal of Baslick. The value was high, though the area was small, because the land was kept under the chief lord's management, and not let out in large fees. The castle is suitable for the reception of a large garrison and use as a magazine, a great border castle in the best position to overawe the O'Conors and prevent raids or to punish them. It is never mentioned in the *Annals*; because it was, like the towns of Athenry and Galway, far too strong for a plundering Irish army to attempt to take. In 1315 the burning of the town of Toberbride is mentioned in the "*Annals of Loch Cé*." The Inquisition calls it an old castle, and notes that the buildings within it need repair, and that with a sufficient garrison it would be very useful for keeping the peace in those parts. It fell into neglect because the O'Conors and all the Irish of Connaught had been thoroughly beaten down in 1316, and had been quiet since. There is no record of date of building; but I am inclined to attribute it to the earliest years of the occupation. It has been fully described in the *Journal*, vol. xix., p. 24.

Boroughs had been established at Toberbride and at Rathfernan, five townlands for each borough. The rent and mill and prisage of beer of Rathfernan were worth little more than half of the value of those of Toberbride. Possibly Milltown House, near Castleplunket, preserves the memory of the mill of Rathfernan, but it is only a guess. I suspect the Curran, which Adam de Burgo held, to be Caran, a townland name close by in Cloonygormican parish. The principal tenant was Mac Cortan, one of the very few Irish tenants. With no resident lord to protect them these little towns must have disappeared immediately.

The presence of de Barry here, as well as at Ballyhaunis, is to be noted. The Bary in Fychbary may be the name of the owner.

The next Great Cantred is called Sleeflow, Sliabh Lugha, from the first item the cantred of Sliabh Lugha. With it are placed three theodums of the Kerry.

At the Conquest, or soon after, Miles de Angulo, in Irish called Mac Goisdealbh, had the territory of Sliabh Lugha, consisting of the parishes of Kilcolman, Castlemore, Kilmovee, Kilbeagh. The Mac Costellos had also part of Kilturra. He moved here from his old possessions in Galway, Muintir Mailfinnain, &c., if he were indeed son of that Gilbert to whom they were given. Miles certainly settled here, and is mentioned as Lord of Sliabh Lugha in 1253, L.C. He secured his possessions by building the Caislen Mor of Sliabh Lugha, now called Castle-more Costello. It is close by and was most likely partly built of the stones of Ailech Mor Ciarraige, which in position answers to the Dun of Ailill Finn, the king of the Gamanraige, to which Fergus Mac Roigh

marched from Cruachan in the *Tain Bo Flidais*. In his time or soon after was built the castle of Kilcolman, mentioned in 1270, L.C.

Airtech is said to have been the parishes of Kilnamanagh and Tibohine. These did constitute the lordship of Mac Dermot Gall in the later times. In the Taxation of 1306 three churches—Kilrodan, Clonard, Kilnardan, now called Kilroan, Clonard, Kilroddan, or Kilrédán—are in the south, and two churches, Glynseavill, now Clonshanville, and Techbithiri, now Tibohine, are in the north of Tibohine. The account of St. Patrick's journey from near Castlemore to Drummot, now Kilroddan, indicates that he left Airtech. The territory of Airtech lay between the river Lung on the west and Abhaim na Foraoise near Belanagare on the east.¹

Thus the country about the three southern churches would be the Kerymoyny part of Mac Dermot Gall's lordship, and the three northern churches would be in the part properly called Airtech, which is called a theodum in this Inquisition, that is the parish of Kilnamanagh and the northern part of that of Tibohine.

Airtech thus restricted was a part of Mac Dermot's kingdom at the time of the Conquest, but must have been still in actual occupation of families of the Ciarraige. Nothing indicates how it was dealt with at the Conquest; but it seems to have been let out by Earl Richard or by his tenant to one of the Mac Dermots called Dermot Gall, who first appears in history on the side of the English at Ahascragh in 1307, and who in 1315 was in possession of Airtech. Hence I suppose he was called Diarmaid Gall, English Dermot. He called himself lord of Moylurg in 1315, and was killed in 1316 fighting against Felim O'Connor and the English.² His descendants were lords of Airtech with the title Mac Dermot Gall, and acquired possession at some time of the Kerymoyny portion of Tibohine parish, but how or when I find no indication.

Kerymoyny and Kerylochnayrn are to be taken as one theodum. I take Kerymoyny to be really Kerymoyny. Loch na n Airneadh is known to be Mannin Lake. The Ciarraige of Magh n Ai in early days occupied the parishes of Kilkeevin and Baslick and Kilcorkey and Ballintubber, but by the thirteenth century had been much reduced by the Silmurray, and seem at this time to have had but a part of Kilkeevin and the southern part of Tibohine. Mac Cethernaigh, the chief of the Ciarraige Ai, had an estate near Castlereagh. He seems to have been of the same family as O'Cerin, the old king of the Ciarraige. O'Donovan gives the reputed district of Ciarraige Ai as extending from Castlereagh to the county of Mayo.³ This agrees with the other indications. Hardiman's list gives Thomas Fitz Lyons and John Fitz Thomas as tenants of two cantreds in Kerymoy and Kerylothnarne. This relates to a much earlier time than

¹ O'Donovan, O. S. L. Mayo, ii., p. 293.

² L. C. 1307, 1315, 1316.

³ "Book of Rights," p. 104.

the Inquisition, and denotes two tenures, if the note is accurate, but in the Inquisition they are one theodum.

By an Inquisition of 8th August, 1282, taken to ascertain what lands John Fitz Thomas of Desmond had held in fee that John held at his death in 1261, it was found that he owned " $\frac{1}{2}$ theodum at Kerylochnarn, in the earldom of Connaught, of Sir Maurice of London, rendering to the chief lord 5 marks a year, worth in time of peace 120 marks, now worth 60 marks and no more, for the greater part is destroyed by the war of the Irish. After the death of John, the said Thomas Fitz Maurice when he came of age gave the same theodum to Henry de Roche in exchange for the manor of Moyale, in the county of Cork," subject to certain conditions.¹

It was a temporary exchange, not a sale, but it continued, and Henry de Rupe and his son appear in the accounts making payments to the king for this cantred. Henry Roche held it at Thomas Fitz Maurice's death in 1298 at a rent of £33 6s. 8d.

Sir Maurice of London was a contemporary of Maurice Fitz Gerald the Justiciary, but I cannot ascertain who he was. He seems to have been a Carew.² As the rent due to the chief lord was 5 marks, I think the term $\frac{1}{2}$ theodum is of no significance, and that there was but one tenure.

In early times the Upper Ciarraige lands extended into the parishes of Knock and Began, if I correctly identify the names of places in the list of offerings which "the Upper Ciarrichi and their kings offered for ever to Patrick," which is in the Book of Armagh after Tirechan's Collections. They were there in the thirteenth century, and left their name to a large denomination of land; but the portion of their territory lying within the barony of Clanmorris had come to be known as Tirnechtain and Tir Enna.

John Mac Costello's surrender to the Queen in 1586 describes his territory under twenty denominations, whereof the first seven are in Sliabh Lugha.³ Among the rest are "Keryeghter, Keryoghter, and Cowgy." Coogue townlands lie north and west of Mannin Lake. Keryoghter should be near it and is in fact the parish of Knock and the northern part of Aghamore. The term "parish" here is not very accurate, but is a sufficient indication. Mannin is a separate denomination. The castle was occupied by Mac Jordan Mac Costello, who was known as Mac Jordan of Keryeghter. A list made in settling the Composition in 1587 reduces the whole to 5, and these 13 to 3 tuaths, viz. :—

1. Castlemore, 52 quarters = Castlemore, Kilcolman, Kilturra, North Kilbeagh.
2. Litter Mac Philip, 48 quarters = South Kilbeagh, Kilmovee.
3. Kearyoghter, 52 quarters = Nearly all Aghamore, Knock.
4. Twlwroghan, 52 quarters = West Began, South Annagh.
5. Bellahawnes, 48 quarters = East Began, North Annagh, South and East Aghamore.

¹ D. I. ii., No. 1912.

² D. I. i., Nos. 448, 1732, 2138, 2346; ii., No. 1912.

³ 15 D. K., No. 4898.

These quarters were really only one-fourth of a quarter, called "carrow-myres."

Keryeighter should be the land about Mannin, east and south of Keryoughter. The Lower Kerry seem to be the same as the Kerry of Lough Narney, and to have the latter name because the chief residence of the family was in the peninsula on which Mannin Castle stood. Downing writes in 1684, when traditions were still fresh :—"The barony of Costelowe, *alias* Kerry Arny and Kerry Oughter," and in mentioning lakes, "another fine lough called Loughglinn." This inclusion of Lough Glinn in Kerryloughnarney agrees with the tradition which ascribes the building of Lough Glinn Castle to the Fitz Gerald's of Desmond. De Burgo says that Urlare Abbey was the burying-place of the Geraldines of Lough Glinn.¹ I find no other reference to such a family. It shows the family survived the middle of the fifteenth century, when Urlare Abbey was built. The castle is the only work ascribed to the Geraldines, and a round tower belonging to it, which was at one corner of a rectangular enclosure, remains.

Downing gives a tradition that Ballyhaunis friary was founded by the Sliocht Jordan Duff Mac Costello upon a site where the Lords Barry had a manor-house about the beginning of the English Conquest. It is worthy of belief because the friars never left Ballyhaunis; a few always remained in houses close by when they abandoned the conventual buildings. As a son of Jordan Duff was killed in 1367 (F. M. note) it is to be assigned to the close of the fourteenth century at earliest. The architecture suits such a date. This is the only reference to de Barrys in this neighbourhood besides the entry in the Inquisition under Toberbride.

The tract called Kerymoyny in the Inquisition I have defined above as part of Tibohine parish, but it may have extended nearer to Castlereagh.

There was no effective occupation of Airtech, but there was an occupation of Kerymoyny by the Castle of Lough Glinn. It is to be noticed that Lough Glinn was in the seventeenth century treated as part of the barony of Costello, but it was in fact in the county Roscommon. It seems as if Mac Costello had some traditional claim over it. The Keryoughter and Kerryloughnarney part was effectively held, but I cannot ascertain how or when the Mac Costellos got possession. These traditions suggest that the Geraldines and de Barrys, a set of Munster colonists, may have held out in these parts longer than is apparent in the Annals, and at last gave up their lands and went away.

The Inquisition now takes up the manor of Sligo, but gives no details (beyond the fact that it comprised Sligo, Corran, Leyny, and Carbury, the great Fitz Gerald estate in North Connaught. From the Annals we learn that the O'Haras rose immediately after Earl William's death, and

¹ *Hibernia Dominicana*, p. 314.

that Sir Edmund, his uncle, came to subdue them. The fighting appears to have been general and ruinous. From the fact that the manor comprised only the Fitz Gerald estate, it may be inferred that it was constituted a separate manor after the settlement with John Fitz Thomas. Though only portions were transferred to him by Amabill, he may have held the remainder by inheritance or otherwise.

Maurice Fitz Gerald had a grant¹ of Leyny from Richard de Burgo. He seems to have at first given a part of it in fee to Jordan de Exeter by an "agreement² relative to Lugna" in 24 Henry III., *i.e.* 1239 or 1240. From the following memorandum it appears that it was cancelled. Jordan was perhaps cautious, and found Gallen and Orrus as much as he could manage. "A feoffment from Jordan de Exonia to Maurice Fitz Gerald, *totum theodum* de Moynter Lathnan, with these villages, *videlicet*, Clongeth, Imegan, Gortlanith, the Letchie, Gassill, Glimemothilt, Lethbally, Macklyirch, Crokan called Ballyharith, Couchcoule, Coulkenaldetu, Ballyobrollan, Lismostuly, Ardcarthie, Ferchath, two towns of Carthytyuly, Loghbrochry, Castlan, Killartheth, Elynaxchust, with their appurtenances" (R. B. 266).

Ballyharith is a fair rendering of Baile Ui hEathra, now Ballyara, near Tobercurry. Glimemothilt is as to the first part some such word as Glinna, and as to the second is Mucolt,³ now Muckelty, a high hill near Tobercurry. Lethbally, Macklyirch, I take to be Leghbally Meylogh,⁴ a denomination of land about Moylough in Achonry parish. Clooningan is a townland name, of which the part *ingan* (probably equivalent to Imegan) is uncommon. Gortlanith is like Gortlamhach, and there is a Lavagh townland. Clongeth is like Clonca, Cluaincatha, in Kilmacteige. Couchcoule, if read as Conchcoule, is like Kincuillew, in Kilmacteige. The first two identifications are, I think, quite satisfactory, and show that the transaction related to South Leyny. Castles were built at Banada and at Rathardcraibe, which were destroyed in 1265, L. C. The latter is identified as a fort in the demesne of Annaghmore, near the bridge of Ardree.⁵ There is no trace of a castle in it, but the castle may have been anywhere within an estate known by that name. Sir Maurice Fitz Maurice made over the lands of Banada to his brother Thomas.⁶

The Templars had lands in Kilvarnet which amounted to 16 quarters in the Composition. They must have built a castle, as the destruction of the castle of Templehouse is recorded in 1271, L. C. Dr. O'Rorke identifies it with the castle built by Walter de Burgo at Athingail⁷ in Corann. It may be so, but the description of it as in Corann is not likely to be

¹ R. B. 266.

² F. M. 1368, note 5.

³ O'Rorke's "History of Sligo," ii., p. 149.

⁷ "History of Sligo," ii., p. 73.

³ *Ibid.*, 271.

⁴ Wood-Martin's "History of Sligo," Part i., p. 395.

⁶ R. B. 266.

an error. It may have disappeared as completely as that of Rathard-craibe, or have another name.

The Berminghams held the tract called the Termon of Asdara, and probably a good deal of land southwards, and these seem to have been the only settlers.

From these facts it appears that the rest of Leyny was held by garrisons, and that no attempt was made at colonization on a large scale. The O'Haras rose when they had a chance in periods of general disorder, restrained by military occupation of castles in quiet times. Thus they were in possession all through, with Fitz Gerald or de Burgo as their lord instead of O'Connor. It is only in 1338 that they are said to have wrested Leyny and Corran from the English.¹ When Fitz Gerald was at war with his de Burgo lord, the O'Haras were naturally on the de Burgo side.

"A gift" from Gerald de Prendergast to David Fitz Maurice upon the cantred of the Coron in Connaught," and the inclusion of "the third part of the cantred of Coran, in Connaught," in a deed² by Amabill in favour of John Fitz Thomas, point to Gerald Prendergast as the original grantee, and to his having passed the estate to his intended son-in-law David Fitz Maurice. I find no David Fitz Maurice in the Offaley family at this time. The name occurs in Munster. David Fitz Maurice of the diocese of Cloyne had a dispensation from the Pope in regard to his marriage with Matilda, daughter of Gerald de Prendergast, in consequence of her having been betrothed to his deceased brother David.⁴ It may be inferred that Maurice Fitz Gerald or his son acquired the land.

This cantred is not much noticed in the "Annals." It was held by chiefs of the Corcofirtri under the O'Haras until the Conquest. The Castle of Athingail is said to have been built in it in 1263, L. C., and the great Castle of Ballymote was built by Earl Richard in 1300, while John Fitz Thomas's lands were in his possession. O'Dobhailen is mentioned as king of Corann in 1248, L. C. Immediately after this period the *Mac Denoghs* appear as lords. They were at first lords of Tirerrill under Mac Dermot, and are first mentioned in 1318, L. C. There is no sign of settlement or colonization, only the record of building castles by Walter and his son Richard. The land was left to the Irish as far as we can judge. Yet when we compare the revenue of £333 from this manor with the revenue of the Loughrea manor, it is evident that the country, at least in the fourteenth century, was held so firmly, and peace was so well secured, that high rents were paid, whether by Irish or by English.

¹ F. M. 1250, 1261, 1266, 1269, 1278, 1316, 1335, 1338.

² R. B. 266.

³ *Ibid.* 267.

⁴ Theiner's *Vetere Monumenta*, Ep., No. 212, Pope Alexander IV., dated 12th October, 1259.

The territory of the Gregraike of the thirteenth century is defined with fair exactness by the bounds of the barony of Coolavin. As it does not appear in the Inquisition, it may have been held by knight service, but inasmuch as it was a part of the kingdom of the O'Haras and O'Garas, it is very likely to have been a part of the manor of Sligo.

The Castle of Moygara I take to be the Castle of Lough Techet, mentioned in the "*Annals of Loch Cé*" in 1256 as Richard Cuisin's Castle. The Cuisins were in Connaught in 1270, and the name occurs among the tenants of Admekin, fourteen years later. It is most likely that the O'Garas, abandoning the hope of recovering Sliabh Lugha, accepted the position of tenants under the English lord of Gregraike, and, after some resistance when circumstances were favourable, became tenants of the whole barony under an absentee Cuisin, or under the heir of one, and so had effective possession in 1338.¹

The castle is somewhat like Ballintubber on a small scale, having small square castles at the corners, joined by curtain walls, enclosing 1 rood 6 perches. The masonry is good, of rough stones, with very little cut stone. It may well be a thirteenth-century castle, quite unlike the usual type of fourteenth- and fifteenth-century castles, and suited for a garrison to check petty raids.

The Gormanston Register² notes an undated charter of Richard de Burgo granting to Hugh Lacy, Earl of Ulster, five cantreds in Connaught. It was made about the time of the Conquest, as Maurice Fitz Gerald the Justiciary and Walter de Ridelesford witnessed it. The cantreds are not named, but there are two grants³ by Earl Hugh to Maurice Fitz Gerald of Tirconnell and of Carbury Dromclif in Connaught.

In 1249 Stephen de Lungespee had recovered from Richard de Burgo the manor of Melok, by warranty of a third part of five cantreds of land as dower of his wife Emelina, and Richard gave him in exchange the manor of Tristelaurent.⁴ Those are the only two that can be identified. He must have disposed of his cantreds at once, having his hands full with Ulster. Sliabh Lugha may have been one, because the wife of Miles Mac Costello, the first lord, is called a daughter of the Ultonian earl, and she must have been an illegitimate daughter of Hugh, or a daughter of John de Courcy (L. C. 1253).

Maurice built the Castle of Sligo in 1245. It was often destroyed or burnt by the Irish and rebuilt, finally by Earl Richard de Burgo in 1310, who made it a great fortress, so that Sir Henry Sidney described it thus in 1567:—"The castle is fair, and is the greatest of any that we have seen in any Irishman's possession."⁵ Sligo was a good town and a port of considerable trade, as well as a most important position for dominating Leyny, Corran, and Carbury, and for action towards

¹ F. M. 1254, 1256, 1285.

² Hist. MSS. Comm., 8th Report.

³ R. B. 266.

⁴ D. I. i., No. 3006.

⁵ *Journal*, vol. xii., p. 22.

Tirconnell, and Fermanagh, and Brefne. The town survived to some extent until O'Donnell utterly ruined it in 1396, F.M. But no other colony appears in Carbury. The clan Andrias O'Connor submitted to a lord who could give some protection against O'Conors of Moy Ai on one side and O'Donnell on the other. It is quite certain that they were good subjects of the Fitz Gerald's and of the de Burgo Earls.

NOTES ADDED IN THE PRESS.

Clantagg.—Clann Taidhg is associated with Tir-Maine and Soghan and Ui Diarmada in an entry under 1224 L. C., so that it should adjoin them. Soghan seems at this time to have meant only the parish of Ballymacward, as Sagoun is the name of that parish in the Taxation of 1306.

Kilmores-ne-togher.—It is more likely to be Abbeygrey, in Athleague parish, which is between the townlands of Kilmore and Togher. Abbeygrey is also called the monastery of Slenshancough.

In the second part of "Occupation of Connaught," where the cantred of Clantagg is mentioned, after the sentence—"The O'Kellys at this time were settled in the north of their kingdom upon the Sodhans"—insert the following :—

"The Annals of Loch Ce' associate Clann Taidhg with Tir Maine and Soghan and Ui Diarmada as suffering from a malignant shower in 1224. In the Taxation of 1306, Sagoun (Soghan?) is the name of a parish in the deanery of Othir, which I take to be Ballymacward, where O'Mannin lived. The name Soghan seems, then, to have been confined to a small area, where the Sodhans were still chiefs."

The following abbreviations are used in references :—

- H. F. = O'Donovan, "Tribes and Customs of Hy Fiachrach."
- H. M. = " " "Tribes and Customs of Hy Many."
- H. W. C. = Hardiman's edition of O'Flaherty's "West Connaught."
- D. I. = Sweetman, "Calendar of Documents relating to Ireland," 1172-1307.
- D. K. = "Annual Report of Deputy Keeper of the Public Records, Ireland," Calendar of Fiaants.
- R. B. = "Red Book of Earl of Kildare," in Hist. MSS. Commission, 9th Report, Appendix.
- L. C. = "Annals of Loch Cé" (Rolls Series).
- F. M. = " " the Four Masters" (O'Donovan's edition).
- O. S. L. = Ordnance Survey Letters.

NOTES ON THE OGAM-INSCRIBED STONES OF DONAGHMORE, CO. KILDARE, AND INISVICKILLANE, CO. KERRY.

BY PROFESSOR RHYS, M.A., D. LITT., HONORARY FELLOW.

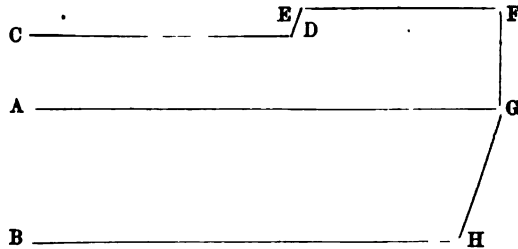
[Submitted MARCH 31, 1903.]

I.—THE DONAGHMORE OGAM, COUNTY KILDARE.

ONE day last September, I received a card from Mr. Cochrane, the indefatigable Secretary of the Royal Society of Antiquaries of Ireland, to the effect that Lord Walter FitzGerald had discovered an Ogam in the neighbourhood of Carton, the residence of the Duke of Leinster; and shortly afterwards, the discoverer himself sent me a rubbing and a photograph of the stone, which enabled me at once to read most of the inscription. Later, namely on September 23rd, he took me to see the stone itself: it was at Donaghmore, a ruined church surrounded by an approximately circular burial-ground which is still used. Commonly it goes by the name of the farm on which it is situated, namely, Grange William. It is about a mile from Maynooth station, and just outside the demesne of Carton. The church, contrary to its name of Donaghmore, was a very small one, but there seems to be no doubt as to that being its name; and, to distinguish it from other churches of the same name, Lord Walter had identified it in the Martyrology of Donegal as *Domhnach mór Maighe Luadhat*, or Donaghmore of Maynooth. It is curious to find *Nuadat* changed there, and in Gorman's Martyrology, into Luadhat, which reminds one of *Lludd* in Welsh as an equivalent of *Nudd*, the regular representative in Welsh of *Nuada* in Irish. Who the Nuada was who gave its name of May-Nooth to the plain in which Donaghmore and Carton stand, it is perhaps impossible to discover, or even to decide whether he was a man or a god.

To come to the stone itself, it is described as limestone of a bad quality; and it measures along the edge with the second line of writing, 30½ inches, and the widest face is 15 inches across near the bottom or the beginning of the writing, while it is about 2 inches narrower near the top. The thickness is about 9 inches near the top, but only 5½ near the bottom; and it is the edges containing this narrower face that have the writing on them. I am glad to know that the stone has been placed under cover at Carton, for it is not of a nature to stand much weathering. Strange as it may seem, it was not safe even in the ground; for I noticed that a bit of the root of one of the yews had begun penetrating under a thin layer of the stone. So when I touched the bulging surface, it crumbled off and the dead root fell out: luckily it did not extend to the writing.

The left-hand edge consists for the most part of a long spawl of ancient date. The relative positions may be roughly indicated as follows:—

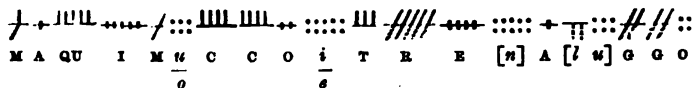


The wider face is contained by the edges AG and BH ; but it was not the one envisaged, so to say, by the Ogmist. He chose the narrower face contained by the edge AG and the spawl CD . In fact, he began to write on the edge of the spawl; and near D he got to the original edge, and finished the first part of his writing towards F . The rest of the writing he cut on the edge AG , so that he was working practically from left to right.

The first line of Ogams, consisting of CD , DE , and EF , reads as follows:—



The scores mostly slope, especially those of the n and the v ; whereas the r is not far from being perpendicular, while the two t 's are of different lengths. The o is quite distinct; but the vowel notches on the transition line DE from CD to EF are gone, and it is impossible to say with certainty whether they were 5 or 4. In the next place, the two first scores of the first e are rather faint; but a little close attention convinced us that they are there. Lastly, the edge EF is rough and damaged, so that we could not exactly place the notches of the final vowel, which I take for granted to have been i . This would leave a space blank between it and the top of the stone, as one would expect. I have said enough to show beyond doubt that we have to deal with an early form of the genitive of the attested Irish name *Natfríach*, borne, for instance, by a King of Munster in the fifth century. The next line begins opposite the e of the *Netta*, and reads as follows:—



Here the first m is almost perpendicular on the n side: the other slopes a little more: the qu and the ee tend to spread out somewhat



THE DONAGHMORE OGAM STONE.
(From a Photograph by Lord Walter Fitz Gerald.)

like so many brooms: the first vowel of *mucoi* is not to be traced. There is room for *u*, but it may have been *o*. The *i* is also gone, and the notches may have made only *e*. The first score of the *r* has to be looked for, as it comes where there is a step in the stone; and as for the continuations of the *r* on the *β* side, they have been lost by a flaking of the stone. That affects also the next consonant, of which one can only say that the space would do for *u*. The vowel *e* preceding it, and the *a* following it, are quite plain. Thus we seem to have to do with a name beginning with *trena*, like the *Trenacatus* occurring more than once in Ogam in Wales. In fact, I thought at first that this was actually the name here; but it will not fit. For according to the spelling of *Nettacroici*, it should perhaps be written *Trenacatto*[*s*], and even without the doubling and the final *s*, it would have extended beyond the corner. That is improbable, as no trace of any such a continuation of the inscription is to be found beyond the corner in either direction, towards *F* or towards *u*. There is even a greater difficulty: the *cc* is out of the question, partly for lack of room, and partly because there is no trace of any writing there—it must have been on the *β* side. That is to say the consonant or consonants must belong to the group *b, l, v, s, n*, and the whole did not extend beyond the corner. We want accordingly a name of comparatively short spelling, beginning with *trena*. Now the number of compounds of *trena* is very small so far as I know, and the only other one which occurs to me is the *Trenalugos* incorporated in the genitive *Neta-Trenalugos* on one of the Monataggart stones in the Museum in Dublin. Now as to the spaces, the *lu* would find just room enough between the *a*, and the consonant scores which follow: these last incline like the *r*, and look like the left-hand halves of two *g*'s. The first two scores are longer and more sharply defined than the next two, which are not only shorter, but more ragged as the edge becomes worse. The stone shows no continuation now of any one of the four; and this we felt to be a difficulty, as we thought that the *β* side was undamaged, at least opposite the first two of the oblique scores; but since then I have come to the conclusion that a bigger spawl is gone on that side than we imagined at the time. The vowel following should be *o*, of which no trace is to be expected; and as to the final *s* of the genitive, there is plenty of analogy for conjecturing that it was never there at all. I hardly think there would have been room for it; but this is one of the points on which I should be glad to learn from others, now that the stone is easy of access at Carton. The sum of these last guesses is that the ancestor's name was written on this stone *Trenaluggo*. I should, however, have preferred to regard what I have here treated as traces of a second *g* as being the notches for the vowel *o*; but I am not convinced that it is possible to treat them so, on account of their inclining parallel to the scores for the *g* preceding them, and because of their position on the *u* face of the stone rather than right in the edge.

The later form of this name occurs in Gorman's Martyrology, June 3rd, as *Trianlugo*, the genitive of *Trianlug*; and from it one sees that our *Trenaluggo* means *Trenaluggo*; and *Nettavroicci* is composed of a genitive *Netta*, which is supposed to mean 'a champion,' and *Vroicci*, a genitive, which became later *Fráich*, and *Fraoich*, from a nominative *Fraoch* or *Fraoch*. The former occurs in one of the inscriptions at Rathcroghan, where it is spelled *Vraicci*: my notes and guesses, as to the Ogam containing it, have been printed in the *Journal*, 1898, pp. 230, 231, together with a correction at p. 409. The other day, the cave was visited by Prof. Bury, who, as the result of close inspection, confirms my readings. In the present case, however, it will be observed that the orthography is inconsistent with itself: it should have been either *Vroicci* with *cc = ch* and *mucoi* with *c = k*, or, vice versâ, *Vroici* and *mucoi*. The whole may be rendered thus: '[the place or the monument] of Natfraich, son of the kin of Trianlug.'

Lastly, in answer to the natural question how it is that this stone has not been noticed before, it is right to say that we found an easy key to its recent history: there is lichen on the bigger end of it, but that lichen reaches only far enough to cover the scores of the *n* of *Nettavroicci*: the rest of the stone is clean and must have been in the ground. That is to say, it formed probably the headstone of a grave; and, in fact, it stood, I have no doubt, only a yard or two away, where a little iron cross had been fixed to replace it, apparently not many months before.¹ That is doubtless where it was with only one group of the scores above ground, and nobody on earth could have been expected to notice it. Indeed, even as we saw it, with the writing exposed to view, I felt sure that it would not have caught my eye: the scores are hardly wider than the strokes one could produce in ink with an ordinary J pen. So the discoverer of it deserves all the more credit for his unerring habit of observation; and the history of this inscription points to the great importance of our local archæologists keeping a sharp look-out when any digging of graves or shifting of stones is going on in ancient burial-places in Ireland. From time to time more Ogams may be expected to be found in them; but I fear that to few is it given to have such a keen instinct for discovery as Lord Walter FitzGerald has shown in the case of *Domhnach mór Maighe Luadhath*.

II.—THE INISVICKILLANE STONE.

Brash, in his first reference to this stone (p. 110), after saying that Inisvickillane is one of the Blasket Islands, off Dunmore Head, on the

¹ Since this was written, Lord Walter FitzGerald has sent me word as follows:—"I have since ascertained that the boulder marked the grave of a family named O'Farrell, who removed it about a year ago to make room for the granite block in which the little iron cross was fixed."

coast of Kerry, writes as follows:—"On it stands a rude cell or oratory, and in front of it a small Ogam pillar, on which is incised a plain rude cross." But as the stone has a cross on each of its four faces, I take it that it was lying on the ground three-fourths covered when Brash's informant saw it. A more detailed reference to it comes at p. 226, where it is said that it *lay* in front of a rude clochan, locally called St. Brandon's cell. He states also that the stone was discovered by Mr. Windele, who exhibited a rubbing of it at a meeting of the Cork Cuvierian and Archæological Society on January 3, 1849. The reading given makes *endiabido t*, but I do not think that any rubbing of the stone would have yielded the whole of that lettering even then—especially the *d* and the *t*—as will be made clear presently. They came probably from Mr. Richard Hitchcock,¹ who was a gentleman employed by the late Bishop Graves to search for Ogams in the Blasket Islands, as the Bishop states in a paper on the *Croix Gammée* or swastica, which he published in April, 1879, in the *Transactions* of the Royal Irish Academy, vol. xxvii. (Polite Literature and Antiquities), pp. 41 *et seq.* The Bishop took the Ogam to contain the name of Maelcedair, after whom is called the Church of Kilmalkedar, near Smerwick harbour, in Corkaguiny, though such a name does not appear to emerge very clearly from the Ogam scores in the woodcut used by him to illustrate his paper. The block has been reproduced in Mr. Macalister's "Studies in Irish Epigraphy," Part II., p. 44, and he calls Hitchcock the author of the drawing. It is very neat and pretty, but it seems to me to have been produced largely from memory, and submitted to the rigid tyranny of the straight line. That the Bishop had misgivings to the same effect, I gather from his practically confining his paper to the swastica, and declining to go into the details of the inscription. The reading which the drawing yields is the same as that given by Brash,

¹ Richard Hitchcock was born near Tralee in 1824, and died in Dublin in December, 1866. At the time of his death he was Chief Clerk in the Library of Trinity College, Dublin, and Secretary of the Geological Society of Dublin. Constitutionally delicate, he passed a good deal of his early life wandering about the wilds of his native county of Kerry; he was an accurate observer, and became an enthusiastic collector. Early in 1847 he attracted the notice of Dr. Graves, who acknowledges (*Proc. R. I. A.*, iv., p. 179) being indebted to him for the rubbings of over eighty Ogam inscriptions. There is in the Library, Royal Irish Academy, a MS. giving details of the sites and surroundings of all the Ogam stones which he had examined, but no inscriptions are recorded, as he regarded these as the property of Dr. Graves; nor did Hitchcock ever make any pretence to being an expert in Ogam writing. He presented the well-known Aglish Ogam stone and others to the Museum of the R. I. A. In Dr. Graves' papers on the Western Swastica (*Trans. R. I. A.*, vol. xxix., pp. 31, 41) the drawing of the Aglish Ogam was made from the original, but the "pretty sketch" of the Inisvickillane Ogam was, to the best of my memory, drawn (from Hitchcock's rubbings) on the wood by O'Hanlon, and, from indistinct references on the rubbings, the crosses on the sides of the stone got wrongly placed. The Inisvickillane Ogam was first made known by Windele, who exhibited a rubbing in January, 1849, at Cork, from which rubbing it is nearly certain that Brash's reading was made.—E. P. W.

The following is my reading of the inscription :—

[illegible]

¹ The stone measures 3 feet 6 inches in height, and 6½ inches by 6½ inches at its base, tapering very slightly, and rather irregularly, as will be seen by the photographs and rubbings, to 6¼ inches by 6¼ inches, at a distance of 7 inches from the top. At the top it is flaked off to 3¼ inches. The stone is a laminated clay slate from the Lower Silurian beds, the surface of which is showing a tendency to split along the lines of stratification, and, as usual in stone of this formation, there is transverse cleavage, which will cause further disintegration. This could be arrested to some extent by the application of one of the silicate preparations used for indurating friable stone. There is a different kind of cross on each of the four faces. That on No. 1 is of the *crux ansata* type, or handled cross; but the most remarkable is that on face No. 3, where the *swastika* is assimilated to a cross as much as possible not only by its long perpendicular, but also by the position of its transverse arms. The cross has been described by the Rev. Dr. Graves in the *Transactions* of the Royal Irish Academy, Pol. Lit. and Ant., vol. xxviii., page 41. The rubbings were taken by permission of the Rev. Dr. Mahaffy.—[En.]

It may be briefly premised that the face to the left (No. 3), forming the *n* side of the Ogam, seems to have been long exposed, so that the scoring is nearly worn out; while the other face (No. 4), the *s* side, has hardly suffered



No. 1.

No. 2.

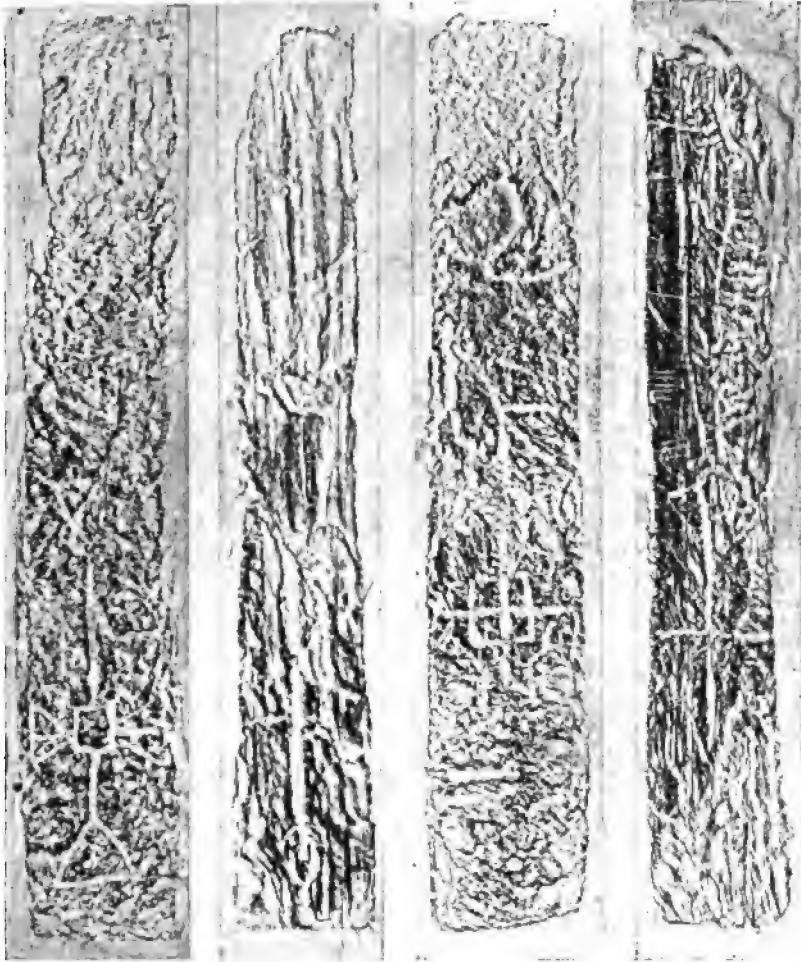
No. 3.

No. 4.

PHOTOGRAPHS OF THE FOUR FACES OF THE INISVICKILLANE INSCRIBED OGAM STONE.

in that way at all. The damage there is of a different kind : a flake of the surface is gone near the broken top of the stone. The vowel-notch before the *v* of *avi* is very close to it and partly damaged, but it is distinctly there.

I notice that, on this stone, the notch next preceding a consonant is nearer to that consonant than the next following is to it, with the exception of the case of the doubtful *mo* towards the end. The scores for *v* and *l* are



No. 1.

No. 2.

No. 3.

No. 4.

RUBBINGS OF THE FOUR FACES OF THE INISVICKILLANE INSCRIBED OGAM STONE.
(Reduced from Rubbings by Mr. Cochrane.)

not widely separated ; and it would, if necessary, be possible to read *n*. The *t* is worn down, leaving nothing but the ground of the grooves of the three scores ; but they are exact and unmistakable ; and much the same

GP

remark applies to what remains of the *g*, which has lost its continuations on the *β* side. I thought also that I traced slight indications of some of the scores of the *qu*; but I could not identify any of the notches for the *i* that should follow: *magui* would fit in better than *mocoi*, though it would perhaps be possible to get the latter in by a little crowding. But I am not satisfied that the vowel after the *m* is *o* rather than *a*: the first gap in the edge is probably the result of accident and not a part of the writing: it is rather minute and too near the *m*. The rest of the spacing is against its being regarded as a vowel-notch at all. I ought to have said that the *m* itself is not very perfect; though it can hardly be said to be doubtful. The stone is somewhat slaty and liable to split, though not always into clean flakes, and I may mention that there is just a trace of a long split running along the *π* face of the stone at no great distance from the inscribed edge, and terminating downwards opposite the base of the *vl*. I cannot trace across that crack the scores of the *t*, owing probably to their faintness; but the first *m* boldly crosses it some way. I should infer the same of the *qu*, but the imperfect *g* is bounded by it, which proves that the present edge of that part of the stone is not original, and that a flake is gone off the *β* side near the top. In its deepest part, it may have been fully $\frac{1}{2}$ th of an inch thick. There is an unevenness on the *β* side at the base of the *qu*; and it is there probably the flake thinned out to zero. No trace of a consonant on the *π* side is to be found after the imperfect *g*, the inclination of which fixes its identity in my opinion. There is otherwise no objection to *d*, for one has no hope of guessing the name. So what consonants belonged to the name beginning with the Ogam in question must have been on the *β* side; where they were carried away on the lost flake, the first part of some such a genitive as *Glasicunas* or *Gossuettias* would fit. How much of the top of the stone is gone I cannot tell, for such as it is now, it is jagged and irregular.

As to the formation of the Ogams generally, they are neat and fine; but the man who cut them worked with a comparatively long-edged tool, such as a hatchet or a knife, not with a pointed one; so his work reminds one rather of the movements of a saw, for he could evidently not end his grooves short of the actual edge, where they become deeper and wider than further off. In the latter direction, too, they betray a tendency to become very fine and to spread out somewhat like a broom. The stone has on it more traces of writing than I have described; for though it has not often been examined by an Ogmist, it has been the victim of other visitors, as to whom Mr. Macalister speaks as follows:—"Unfortunately among the natives of Coummeenole who visit the island for devotional or other purposes, it has become a fashion to scratch *graffiti* on the exposed surfaces of the stone, and it is considerably disfigured." Nor is this all, for some of those who have not been conspicuously successful in leaving their names behind them seem to have thought that they could at

any rate score in Ogam, and at once tried it: their work looks quite fresh. Thus there are two of these scores some distance below *avi*; then there is one opposite the beginning of the *t*; another drawn from the 4th notch of the *t* of *vlati*; and another opposite the *a* of *ami*, but not joining it. If I am not mistaken, they are all on the *B* side, showing that it offered the most convenient surface to work upon. But I am happy to say that the alarm which Mr. Macalister's words caused me proves to be to some extent exaggerated. I cannot find that any part of the inscription seen by Windele or Hitchcock has since disappeared. At the same time, the stone does not appear to have been removed from the island a day too soon, not to mention another consideration which is very present to my mind, and it is this. Had I been landed on the island, I feel certain that I could not have read the Ogam—it would have been a case of one eye on the stone and the other on the rolling billows. Visions of a night or a week of exposure would not leave me in the best of humours for studying Ogams or anything else. Something of the kind must have been actually Mr. Hitchcock's state of mind, for he appears to have sketched the stone very hurriedly, and filled in the rest from a memory which left room for subsequent errors. How far Mr. Macalister suffered from the same kind of mental sea-sickness I do not know; but I cannot help observing that his visit to the Blaskets was attended with less than his usual share of success. At any rate, no more unfavourable conditions for close study of Ogams can well be conceived, unless they happen to involve the presence of the whole body of an antiquarian society after a champagne lunch.

Dismissing all the difficulties of that class, I come now to those of another, the interpretation of what remains of the writing, namely, *Avi Flathim Ma[qui] G . . .*. This may be rendered "The Monument of Vlatiam's Descendant, son of G . . .," or, as one may venture to put it more briefly, "Of O'Flathimh, son of G" The man interred was probably the head of the clan, that is, he was O'Flathimh *par excellence*; and to distinguish him from his predecessors, his father or mother's name was added. Had we the remainder of the stone, the whole would have been probably more intelligible. At any rate, as it is, it yields only a single proper name, but that happens to be one which is new, in the sense that it has never been met with before in Ogam; and it sheds most welcome light on an interesting question of Goidelic phonology. *Flathim* or *Flathim* occurs as the medieval genitive of *Flathem*; and we have it in the pedigrees in the Book of Leinster several times (see fo. 317^a, 323^b, 336^b); and the names 'mac Flaithem' and 'mic Laithem' occur on fo. 339^b, 339^{ba}; but these have possibly to be corrected into *Flaithen* and *Flaithen*, which occurs on fo. 340^a, and appears in the family name O'Laithen in the Annals of Ulster and the Four Masters, A.D. 1054, 1062, 1080, 1086, 1087, 1089. Similarly we have O'Laithim as a patronymic in the same Chronicles, A.D. 1260 and 1343. Under the latter year, the

Four Masters record the death of *Iohannes O'Laithimh*, bishop of Killala, and Dr. MacCarthy has, in the Irish of the Ulster Annals, *Iohannes Ollaitim*, which he prints in the English, on the opposite page, as "John O'[Fh]laitim." O'Donovan, in his translation, Englishes it *O'Laithimh*, and appends the following note: "This name is now usually anglicised Lahiff, but some have rendered it Guthrie, from an erroneous notion that it is derived from *lathaigh*, i.e., of the slough or puddle." Leaving them to rejoice in the puddle of their preference, I now come to the other instance in the Four Masters, namely, *Domhnall ua flaithimh*, "Donnell O' Flahiff," to which O'Donovan has appended the following note: "This name is now pronounced as if written O'Flaithimh, and anglicised Lahiff. This family is now respectable in the neighbourhood of Gort, in the south of the County of Galway." I may add that when travelling near Castlemaine in Kerry some years ago, I was much exercised by a place-name which I heard some peasant women use. I took it down as Mo-Lahiff, and was delighted when I came home to find that it occurs in the Four Masters, A.D. 1581, where O'Donovan has the note: "Magh-Laithimh, i.e., Lahiff's plain, now Mo-lahiff, a townland in which stood a castle belonging to a respectable sept of the MacCarthys, situated near the village of Castlemaine, in the barony of Magunihy, and county of Kerry."

Having found traces of the family in the country from Gort to the Blaskets, and having followed the name down to its most modern form, I wish to show how it derives from that in the Ogam; and first let me point out that it is not to be confounded with *flaithem*, 'a prince,' genitive *flaithemon*, from which seems to come a patronymic which I only know in its anglicised spelling of *O'Flahavan*. These names, together with a good many compounds, derive from the abstract feminine *flaith*, which, in Old Irish, meant *potestas*, *dominus*, and made in the genitive *flatha*, for an early nominative *vlati-s* and genitive *vlati-as*, respectively. We cannot, however, treat *Vlutiām*- as *Vlatiām*-; for the *i* would have disappeared according to the usual analogy, and we should have *Flatham*. So our vocable was more nearly *Vlatiāmi*; and ultimately the *i* + *a* resulted in *e* in the same way, perhaps, as in the declension of a word like *céle*, 'companion,' from an early Goidelic, *céli-as*. The Welsh equivalent *cilydd*, 'companion,' would seem to show that the Goidelic was more exactly *celiās* with a more or less consonantal *i* or *y* in the hiatus.

What was the corresponding consonant in *Vlatiāmi*? One may say that in the last resort it was probably *h*, into which a more original *s* had been widened according to the usual rule: we should thus have a series *Vlatisamas*, *Vlatihiāmh*, *Vlathiamh*, *Vlathemh*, *Flathemh*, *Flaitheamh*.³

¹ The uncertainty as to the *f* is well illustrated by the fact that O'Flaherty and O'Lavery represent the same Irish patronymic, *Ua Flaithbheartaigh*. O'Lavery looks as if it set out from *Ui* (the genitive singular, or the nominative plural), which requires the *f* coming after it to be "aspirated" into zero.

³ The modern spelling would be *Flaitheamh*; and if we may treat the medieval spelling as less exact in its vowels, we might, perhaps, regard the *a* as having never

When the *t* became *th* is hard to say, but probably about the same time as *s* became *h*; and when *m* became the *v* sound written in Modern Irish *m*h is perhaps a harder question still. I do not pretend to settle these questions; but I may remark that very possibly the intervocalic *h* was sounded in our *Vlatiam*-, though not written. The question is a very difficult one, as anybody will find who will take the trouble to read Pedersen's *Aspirationen i Irsk*, pp. 124-146.

The name *Vlatisamas*, genitive *Vlatisami*, which has just been postulated, would fall naturally into line with such as *Rigisamos*, the name of a god equated with Mars in an inscription found in Somersetshire, and another in the neighbourhood of Bourges (see the Berlin *Corpus Inscr. Lat.*, vii. 61, xiii. 1190); and with *Belisama*, the name of a goddess equated with Minerva; also of a river supposed to be the Mersey: see Holder's *Altcelt. Sprachschatz* s. v. *Belisama*, where he mentions one or two more instances in point. There is some doubt as to the meaning of the latter portion of these names. They look very like Celtic superlatives; but they may be merely compounds with an element *sam* cognate with the Irish *sam*, Welsh *haf*, 'summer.' In that case *Rigi-samos* would mean 'summer-king,' and so would *Samo-riz* (*Corpus Inscr. Lat.*, xiii. 2615), consisting, as it does, of the same elements in the other order. Such a name may be taken to have meant him who took the lead in the summer expeditions of his tribe. Compare the old Norse *sumarlidi*, 'a wicking or a rover'; whence *Somarled*, the name borne by a twelfth-century king of Argyle, now reduced in its English spelling to *Sorley*. Much the same would be the interpretation of our *Vlatiam*-, provided it represents an earlier *Vlati-sama-s*, as it would analogously mean him who has authority in summer; that is, the leader of his tribesmen's expeditions. The insular situation of the stone would suggest expeditions by sea, like those which the *Classis Somarlidiorum* used to pay at one time to the coasts of these islands every summer. The goal of such expeditions from the South of Ireland may be, with the help of Gildas, readily guessed to have been the western seaboard of Britain. But they must have begun centuries before the time of that saint, and become a national practice long before such a name as *Vlatiam* can have been formed in allusion to them. This follows, of course, only in case the foregoing interpretation is approximately correct. For it is not to be disguised that the name lends itself to other etymologies and other explanations. I have merely chosen the conjecture which seems to me to offer the fewest difficulties, especially of phonology, which is the only guide one can have where the facts of history are so conspicuous by their absence. As far as the Ogam is concerned, there is nothing to prevent our assigning it to the fifth century; but it may, perhaps, be older.

disappeared altogether from the pronunciation. Then also the changes would appear in harmony with the general rule that *i* preceding an *s* becomes *e*, as follows:—*Vlatisamas*, *Vlatheamh*, *Flatheamh* or *Flaitheamh*. The case would be analogous with *céle*, from a nominative *célinas*.

Miscellanea.

Note on Maghera, Co. Derry.—In the *Journal* for 1902 (vol. xxxii., p. 320) the Rev. Joseph M'Keefry, c.c., M.B.I.A., questions the accuracy of the derivation of the name Maghera as quoted by me. This is only of secondary importance; the object I had in view was to direct the attention of the Society to some remains of archaeological interest that I was fortunate enough to discover some twelve years previously whilst exploring this district. I had then the honour of first bringing before the Society several interesting remains, amongst which were the cromlech at Tyrnoney, the Sweat House at Tyrkane, and the fine bullaun at the old Church of Killylagh.¹

The Society, on the occasion of their late visit, had the pleasure of examining these remains of our ancient civilization.

Regarding the place-name, Maghera, I followed, in my sketch, our first living Irish authority, Dr. P. W. Joyce. I was aware of the reading given by the Rev. Mr. Sampson, which is known to all writers on this subject since his day, but never seriously considered.

Since this article appeared I wrote to Dr. Joyce about it. He says in his reply:—"The origin of the name in its several forms was a noted Rath which was taken possession of by Saint Lurach, or, more probably, the Chief whom he converted made him a present of it—a circumstance very usual in those times. From the Saint it was called Rath Luraigh, or Rathlowry, viz. Lurach's Rath; the other final development was that the surrounding level land was called Machaire-Ratha, as Colgan records for us. This 'Machaire-Ratha' is a simple Irish compound (so obvious as not to bear argument)—meaning *the plain of the rath*."

Principal Rhys, Professor of Celtic in Oxford, to whom I also wrote, in reply to my queries, says:—"1st. I know nothing of an Irish word 'Nadhra,' meaning 'solemn vespers,' or anything else. 'The nearest word that occurs to me is Nathair, 'a snake, adder, viper, serpent.' 2nd. Even supposing there ever was such a word as Nadhra, solemn vespers, it is quite impossible phonetically to derive Maghera from such a form. 3rd. He has supplied excellent proof of the correctness of your account of the name by citing the spelling Magherira and Magheragh; also by producing the lines of verse, and showing that the last syllable was accented all through. So you have only to read his last sentence but one with 'disprove' instead of 'prove,' and the case is quite correctly stated as between Mr. M'Keefry and you."

The late Rev. George Hill, in his Plantation Papers, states:—"The northern half barony of Coleraine was in the olden days designated Machaire, or Maghery, 'the plain lying between the mountains of

¹ This bullaun had disappeared when the Society visited the place, but inquiry having been made, it was found to have been built in the wall enclosing the old church.

Benevenagh and the river Bann. The greatest length of this plain is 17 miles, whilst the breadth varies from 2 to .9 miles. Its northern boundary is the Atlantic, and its southern the barony of Loughinsholin (Lough-Inish-o-Lynn). On the east it is bounded by the County Antrim, and on the west by the barony of Keenaght. Maghera is situated within the bounds of this ancient territory, and the Rath in which the church was built was correctly designated by Machaire-Ratha."

Reeves, in his work, "The Ecclesiastical Antiquities of Down, Connor, and Dromore," at page 27, note c, on the Parish of Rath, by which name Maghera, in the diocese of Down, was then designated, gives a note of the celebrated Irish scholar and antiquary, Colgan. Reeves writes as follows:—"Church of Rath, now Maghera Parish, Ordnance Survey S. 43.—The original name of this parish was Rath-Murbhuilg; afterwards, as in the Taxation, simply Rath, and subsequently with a prefix, Machaire-Ratha. Thus Colgan, 'Ecclesia, priscis Rath-Murbhuilg, hodie Machaire-Ratha appellata,' Act. SS., p. 743, col. 2. A.D. 1610, 'Magheryragh, *alias* Rathra,' Rot. Pat. 8 Jac. I. 'Matherira'—*Terrier*. 'Magherera'—*Ul. Vis*. The name now appears in the contracted form 'Maghera.' Thus the name Rathlury, in the diocese of Derry, has lost its characteristic component, and by a similar process become Maghera." We have on the side I quoted Colgan, Reeves, Joyce, and Rhys; the word Nadhra is never once mentioned by or known to any of these scholars, so that it is quite evident that I have given the correct rendering.—S. F. MILLIGAN, M.R.I.A., *Vice-President*.

Irish Seals in the British Museum.—It may be interesting to some of our members to know that the following seals, or impressions from them, can be seen in the British Museum, London. During a recent visit to the MS. Department I found notices of the following connected with Ireland, and it is probable there may be others, which the time at my disposal did not permit me to notice:—

XV. Century.—Donat Macmuracha Da (*sic*), King of Leinster.
(No. 17,335.)

1681. James Butler, Duke of Ormonde, K.G.

Theobaldus de Verdun, 7th Baron, Constable of Ireland; also of Theobald, the 8th Baron (p. 363).

Of ECCLESIASTICAL SEALS, I noticed the following:—

The Chapter Seal of the Diocese of Emly, sixteenth or seventeenth century. (From the Royal Irish Academy.)

1338. Richard Francis, Bishop of Waterford.

1426–1468. John Mothell, Bishop of Limerick. (From the Royal Irish Academy.)

1292. John de Saunford, Archbishop of Dublin.

1431. Richard Talbot.

1698. Peter Creagh, Vicar-Apostolique.

1690. William King.

1698. Edward Smyth.

XIV. Century.—Walter de Myn, Archdeacon.

1464. Richard Lang, Bishop of Kildare.

1674. Ambrose Jones, Seal of the Court.

1267. Geoffrey de St. Leger, Bishop of Ossory.

1494. Lawrence Neville, Bishop of Ferns.

1566. John Devereux.

1552. John O'Hinalan, Bishop of Kilfenora.

1661. Dean and Chapter Seal, Armagh.

1398. Peter, Bishop of Clonmacnoise. (Irish manufacture.)

XIV. Century.—Seal of the Clergy, Kilmore.

1410. John, Bishop of Dromore.

Dean and Chapter, Cathedral of St. Eunan, Raphoe.

1322. Bishop of Annaghdown, Tuam. (Cotton.)

1377. Thomas Barrett, Bishop of Elphin.

XIV. Century.—David, Dean of Kilmacdungh. (From the Royal Irish Academy.)

MONASTIC SEALS.

XVII. Century.—Ballinrobe, County Mayo.

XIV. Century.—Abbey of St. Peter and Paul, Clones, County Monaghan. Frater John Uccogihu, Abbot.

1267. G. Prior of Kenlis, or Kells, County Kilkenny.

1494. John Soloun, Abbot, Cistercian Abbey of B. V. Mary, Tintern, County Wexford.

Also the following Local Seals:—

1494. Clonmines.

Drogheda.

Dublin.

1719. New Ross.

1792. Youghal.

P. D. VIGORS (*Colonel*).

Finds at Edenvale, County Clare.—At the British Association in Belfast, Mr. Richard Ussher stated that the committee appointed to explore Irish caves had carried on works during the late summer for eleven weeks at Edenvale, County Clare. There were two systems of caves excavated, both proving to be very prolific in relics of man and extinct animals. There were found bones of Irish elk, reindeer, bear, the last of unusual size, besides domestic animals. The human relics comprised (besides bones, a nearly perfect skull, and charcoal) scrapers of flint, bone awls and pins, amulets, pierced shells, and teeth. Of more advanced culture were an amber bead, a bronze bracelet of about the beginning of our era; a small gold bracelet, a bronze strap and buckle with an ornamental design in silver and (in the topmost layer) two iron daggers. The caves are of complex plan, especially the one under the

house, which had two entrances with galleries running westward, and at least four cross-galleries running north and south; the galleries are all natural, and were deeply filled with earth.—T. J. WESTROPP.

Copyhold Tenure in Ireland.—In the Report of the Commissioners of Church Temporalities in Ireland for the year 1877 there is a notice of the Manor of Kilmoon, which is stated to be the only estate in Ireland held by a copyhold tenure. It was granted by the Crown to the Archbishop of Armagh in 1614. The nature of the tenure was:—That tenants hold their lands at a small quit-rent, payable half-yearly. On every change of tenancy, whether by death or transfer, it was necessary to surrender the lands to the steward of the manor, who was the servant of the lord. The incoming tenant paid a fine amounting to double the full annual value of the holding vacated, and on payment was formally admitted as tenant by the steward, who recorded the admission on the Court roll, a copy of which was the tenant's title to the land. Of the sixteen copyholders on the estate, twelve are stated to have purchased, or to have agreed to purchase, their holdings at the date of the Report.—WILLIAM C. STUBBS.

Rapparees.—The following, from old Dublin newspapers, may prove of interest:—*Dublin Intelligence*. No. 35. Tuesday, May 19, to Tuesday, May 26, 1691. May 17.—On Friday last Captain Hugh Massey, a Captain of the Militia of Co. Limerick, with a small party of the garrison of Shanbally Duff, went beyond the Line, where they met with seventeen Rapparees, of whom they killed eight, and put the rest to flight. In this action Mr. Vandelure, who was one of the party (and being the first that espied them charged them singly before the rest could come up), behaved himself with great courage and bravery, as also did Captain Massey and the rest, and brought back with them a prey of cattle and several arms.

Forcible Abduction. (*Dublin Intelligence*, May 27, 1707.)—Whereas the 18th day of April last pursuant Margaret Mac Nemarra, a young Gentlewoman about 13 years of age, small of stature, the only Daughter of John Mac Nemarra, late of Crattellagh, in the County of Clare, Esqre., deceased, was in a violent and extraordinary manner against her Consent forced and carried away from her mother by one John O'Brien, with several other armed Men in his Company, and carried from Place to Place in such manner that her Friends, notwithstanding all their Endeavours, cannot inform Themselves where she is; but is suppos'd to be concealed in some part of the Province of Connaught. This is to give Notice that such person as shall Rescue the said Margaret Mac Nemarra, and secure her until she may be conveniently sent for by her friends, and gives notice thereof to Mrs. M. Mac Nemarra, the Mother at her House in Limerick, or unto Mr. G. Waller, an Attorney in Dublin, shall have a Reward of Twenty Guineas.—J. WARDELL.

Notices of Books.

[NOTE.—The works marked thus (*) are by Members of the Society.]

- **Studies in Irish Epigraphy*: a Collection of revised Readings of the Ancient Inscriptions of Ireland, with Introduction and Notes. By R. A. S. Macalister, M.A., F.S.A. Part II., 117 pp., 8vo. (London: Nutt, 1902.)

THIS most welcome volume is devoted to the Ogam inscriptions of the Counties of Kerry (not included in Part I.), Limerick, Cavan, and King's County, as well as the Ogam inscriptions of the Irish type in Scotland and the Isle of Man, with an Appendix on the Ogam tablets of Biere, in Saxony. The first part contained only 52 inscriptions, while the present volume brings the number up to 127, not to mention that it opens with revised readings of several of the Ogams included among the previous 52. This, let me observe in passing, is an excellent feature of Mr. Macalister's work: he shows himself quite willing to reconsider his readings, and, if necessary, to revise them. No other attitude is, in fact, possible for any man who values accuracy above all seeming infallibility. The first thing, of course, is to get the Ogams correctly read, and experience has taught me that something is usually gained by studying the more blurred and weather-worn of them repeatedly and leisurely; it sometimes results in the reduction, at any rate, of the area of doubt; and the more students who try it the better. But this is, perhaps, rather cruel to Mr. Macalister, who pens his preface at Jerusalem: it is to be hoped, however, that he is not going to listen too long to the voice of the siren of Palestinian Exploration.

At all events, the author must have made excellent use of his last stay in this country, as is proved, among other things, by the appearance in print now for the first time of several Ogams which are quite new to me as well, probably, as to most of the readers of the *Journal*. One of these comes from Valencia Island, another from the neighbourhood of Cahirciveen, and a third from Dromlusk, near Sneem—all in the county of Kerry, and all traced by Mr. Macalister by means of the Papers of the late Bishop of Limerick, to whose memory and that of Father Edmond Barry the volume is most appropriately dedicated. The reading of the last of the three stones to which I allude is given as *Catvuirr maqi Luguwvee[a]*, which is remarkable in that we have the combination *too* by the side of *guv*, on which Mr. Macalister makes a remark. The names are supposed to analyse themselves into *Catu-vuirr* and *Lugu-vvee*,

which would suggest a parallel treatment in point of pronunciation and spelling; not to mention that in another inscription the former name is known to read *Cattuovirr*, which, by the way, it is impossible to equate with *Catabar*.

The Dromlusk stone has, besides the peculiarity of spelling which has just been pointed out, a detail which Mr. Macalister regards as unique among Ogam monuments. He describes it as follows:—

“This is a circle $6\frac{1}{4}$ inches in diameter, cut in the centre of its eastern face. There is also a curved mark, 25 inches below the circle; these marks are both shown in the accompanying photographic view. The form of this symbol, and its occurrence on the eastern face of one of two stones in approximate north and south alignment, are so strongly suggestive of solar symbolism that it is impossible to avoid explaining it in some such manner, although such tempting theories are not without risk. If this be an admissible interpretation, we have a highly important co-existence of Ogham writing and pagan symbolism; for that the circle and the scores are contemporary is demonstrated by the similarity of their technique. The wheel-Ogham at Logie, in which the scores are cut on the circumference of the circle, may perhaps be worth remembering in considering the Dromlusk monument.”

This reminds one of the researches of Sir Norman Lockyer and Lord Southesk: the latter would have something to say on the subject also of Ogams as amulets, which is discussed in a suggestive manner in connexion with the Glenfahan Ogam, p. 38, which the author reads *LMCBDV*: I have read it somewhat differently, and given it up as a puzzle, which, however, Mr. Macalister's theory goes some way to explain. He speaks of it as follows:—

“That this inscription had a meaning of some sort to its engraver may be accepted as axiomatic; but it seems hopeless for us to attempt to unravel its interpretation. The letters may be the initials of the words composing some formula; they may be the consonantal skeleton of a word whose vowels are omitted; or they may be substituted for others by some cipher or cryptographic system . . . Though the specific meaning of the inscription is thus beyond our reach, we may, with little hesitation, come to one general conclusion about it—namely, that it is an occult or magical formula of some kind. This conclusion is pointed to by the amber bead from Ennis, now in the British Museum, described later in this volume. The inscription when read retroversely is *lmobtm*, which is nearly identical with that on the stone; and, as will be seen in the article, the magical properties of the amulet were traditional down to the middle of the nineteenth century.”

This view seems so reasonable that it hardly requires to be supported by an appeal to the discoveries at Biere, in Saxony, which, according to the author, consist of a large hoard of magical tablets, “among which are certain words which if not written in Ogham are in some character

indistinguishable from it." I have looked at the drawings, but I am puzzled what to make of them: of course the first question which they suggest is the simple one, Are the tablets genuine?

Another of the suggestive conjectures in the book is the one which concerns mutilated Oghams. As for myself, I have not yet been able to give it the consideration which it deserves; but the following passages *d propos* of one of the Ballinrannig stones, reading, *Cuna maqqi Corbbi maqq- [i mucoi . . .] as*, will make it clear what the author means:—

"Now it is very curious that tribal names are so often mutilated or destroyed on Ogham stones; and we may possibly detect in this fact traces of intertribal jealousies. In this stone the inscription is perfect till we reach the word *mucoi*, and it is then violently flaked and spalled: the same is true of the other Ballinrannig stone (No. III), which bore a tribal name. Though the whole Ballinrannig series is rather difficult to read, these two are the only injuries that cannot be assigned to gradual weather- or water-wear. Again, the Ballymoreereigh stone (25) is fractured short in the middle of the word *mucoi*, and the Rathmalode monument (46) has also lost its tribal name. That all the *mucoi Dovinia* stones have preserved their eponymous name may be accounted for on the obvious theory that the tribe of Duben, being strong in their own territory, were presumably able to protect their tribesmen's tombstones. . . . It is true that the tribal name is frequently on the top of the stone, which is the part most exposed to injury; but it will be found on comparing proportions that the top of a stone is more likely to display injury if it bore a name preceded by *mucoi*; and such an objection is not valid in the frequent case (of which the present is an example) of the name being flaked off the side of a stone."

He then lays it down as a working hypothesis "that the tribesmen of one clan had no hesitation in destroying the name of a rival clan, and frequently did so, *though perhaps leaving intact the names of individual members of the opposing family.*" He adds that it follows "that when an inscription containing a tribal name remains intact, it probably stands in the ancient territory of the tribe to which it belongs." The weakness of this theory, if there is any, betrays itself in the clause which I have put into italics. Why should a hostile clan have spared the names of their proximate foes and gone for the shadowy ancestor in the background? Now the few instances (about a dozen in all) in which *ave* (genitive *avi*) "descendant" precedes the ancestor's name, show no tendency to have that name damaged or destroyed. So it is possible that the objection was to the description of the descent as *maqqi mucoi Toicaci*, or whatever the final vocable might be. I have elsewhere tried to prove that this would represent a man as son of the kin or clan of Toicac, as it were *filius generis Toicaci*, which points back to paternity being at one time almost more uncertain than even in the state of things described by Cæsar, v. 14,

when he wrote of the people of Britain: "Uxores habent deni duodenique inter se communes et maxime fratres cum fratribus parentesque cum liberis"—a notorious passage which I need not reproduce at length. Nothing seems more natural than that after a people brought up in that kind of social system became Christians, their descendants should feel ashamed of such a ménage, and go so far at times as to efface the record of it on their tombstones. Possibly the missionaries of the Church would do it for them, whether they themselves would or not.

Mr. Macalister's readings frequently differ from mine; but in some of those cases I am certain to be wrong, and in some of them I am convinced that neither of us has as yet got the original correctly—they require to be scrutinized again. Nor can I always agree with him in his interpretation of the Ogams and his notes on the proper names met with. Thus the symbol X, to which I ascribe the value of *p*, he treats as *k*, which leads him into rather a tight place when he has to treat one of the Whitefield inscriptions as *Gosocte asmosao mak Ini*. My account of it will be found in the *Journal* for 1902, vol. xxxii., p. 24; but I have since then found reasons for believing that *mosao* meant servant or attendant, like the Irish *gille*, or the *celi* of *Celi Battigni* on another of the Whitefield stones. By no phonological alchemy, I may remark, can one from this name extract *Celibatt* as a form of *Colabot*. I wonder also whether we have not a word of personal meaning like *mosao* and *celi* in the *locid* of the Droumatouk inscription, as to which I must plead guilty to having tempted Mr. Macalister to enter on a doubtful path; but he has not followed it very far. To return to another of the Whitefield stones, he should hardly treat *Nocati* as a form of *Dunocati*. In any case we have now to accept *Nocati* as a real name: see *Journal*, vol. xxxii. (1902), p. 298, where the editor has published the forgotten reading of the Donegal Ogam lost at Clonca: it will be a disgrace to the local archæologists if they do not discover the stone itself. I cannot agree with the author in his treatment of the Camp stone, which he reads in Ogam *Conu-Nett moqi Conu-Ri*, and in Irish letters *PECT CUNURI*. It seems to me impossible to believe that *moqi* must on account of its *o* be "analysed into *mocui* and equated to the more usual *mucoi*." The vowels of the Ogmist here in question were peculiar, for he wrote *Conu* twice for what would elsewhere have been *Cuna* or *Cona*; so I have no doubt that his *moqi* meant the word which others wrote *maqi*.

A word now as to the other writing, which appears to have been discovered by Sir Samuel Ferguson, and read by him with some hesitation *PECT* (or *PECT*) *CUNURI*. When I saw the stone, in 1883, I well remember my disappointment at not being able to discover that bit of Latin: I could see various traces of writing on the stone and one or two little crosses, but not what Sir S. Ferguson had found. In 1898,

however, my wife and I spent some time scrutinizing the surface of the stone, and she, having better eyes than I have, found the vanishing script: we might, doubtless, have done so sooner had we had or understood Sir Samuel's indication of its position "on the upper face of the block, in a direction contrary to the course of the associated Oghams." My own note made this last time is, that it is not far from the beginning of the Ogam, and that it runs parallel to the Ogam, but in the contrary direction. It is so minute and insignificant that I do not think it has anything to do with the Ogam, and I cannot be sure that the letters are of "a very early type." The best guess we could make came to this—*peccan b̄n̄r*; but the first letter may be an *r*, or even an *z*, and the third may be a *τ*; the fifth is a minuscule *a*, followed by a capital *n*. The next word is abbreviated, consisting of a minuscule *b* and *n*, followed by a tall *s* of the gamma kind: it may be an *i*, but we did not think so. Partly over the *b* and the *n* there is a line to indicate contraction; but what the word intended can have been is not clear to me: I could think of nothing more suitable than *benedictus*, or else *Britannicus* or *Britannus*, though I should have preferred *Britto*. In case the reading *Pectan* is corroborated by further scrutiny, I may remark that it occurs in Wales in the corresponding form *Peithan* in "Inis Peithan" in the "Book of Llandaff"; but it is right to mention also that *Petan* and *Rechtán* occur as Irish names. I have dwelt on the Camp monument so long, as it is a good instance of one that requires further examination.

A few things, which I consider blemishes, have been mentioned; but I consider the value of Mr. Macalister's work as hardly affected by them; and I sincerely hope that the Holy Land will be able to spare him to go on with his studies in Irish Epigraphy. Let us hope also that his vigorous example may induce others to turn their attention to this very difficult subject: the more men, with good eyes in their heads, who will study the old monuments, the more likely we are to have those monuments correctly read.

J. REYS.

* *History of the Warren Family: A History and Genealogy of the Warren Family in Normandy, Great Britain and Ireland, France, Holland, Tuscany, United States of America, &c.* (A.D. 912–1902). With numerous Pedigrees. By the Rev. Thomas Warren, F.R.S.A., Ireland. Printed for private circulation, 1902. Copies can be obtained from the Author, 29, Gipsy Hill, Norwood, London. Price 11s.

THE author of this History of the Warrens has accumulated an immense amount of interesting details about the pedigrees and connexions of this great and widely-dispersed family. The cradle of the race, still in existence, is near the village of Garenne, only a short distance from Dieppe,

and lying on the banks of the Garenne, or Varenne. An ancient castle there, the ruins of which were in existence until the early part of the last century, belonged to the de Warrennes. A bronze wyvern, of thirteenth-century date, the badge or crest of the Warren family, was found among its ruins. Much has been published about branches of the family, notably the important memoir by the Rev. John Watson, on the Earls of Warren and Surrey, and the elaborate volume on the Comtes de Warren, by the present holder of the title. The author has utilized these works, and has also received large assistance from various members of the family; he has also made elaborate researches, extending over many years, into the Records in our libraries and Public Record Offices, with the result that we have, in one volume of 400 pages, a record which will be most useful to the student. The author himself acknowledges that there is still a large field for further research, and feels certain that, with every care to avoid them, errors will be found; but all corrections of such, and any new facts, will be gratefully received, if forwarded to the address given.

Proceedings.

THE ANNUAL GENERAL MEETING of the Society was held in the Society's Rooms, 6, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin, on Tuesday, 27th January, 1903, at 5 o'clock, p.m.:

PROFESSOR ED. PERCEVAL WRIGHT, M.A., M.D., *President*, in the Chair.

The following Fellows and Members attended:—

Vice-Presidents.—John R. Garstin, F.S.A.; F. Elrington Ball, M.R.I.A.; Most Rev. Dr. Donnelly, M.R.I.A.; W. E. Kelly, D.L.; Richard Langrishe, J.P.; Thomas J. Westropp, M.R.I.A.

Hon. General Secretary,—Robert Cochrane, F.S.A., M.R.I.A.

Fellows.—H. F. Berry, M.R.I.A.; Geo. D. Burtchaell, M.R.I.A.; John Cooke, M.A.; R. S. Longworth-Dames, M.R.I.A.; Lord Walter Fitz Gerald, M.R.I.A.; Arthur Fitzmaurice; S. A. O. Fitz Patrick; Rev. Canon French, M.R.I.A.; Edward Martyn; S. F. Milligan, M.R.I.A.; James Mills, I.S.O., M.R.I.A.; R. J. Molloy, M.R.I.A.; P. J. O'Reilly; Henry J. Stokes; Rev. Canon Stoney; Colonel Vigors.

Members.—Rev. William F. Alment, B.D.; Major John R. Baillie; Mrs. S. Bewley; John B. Cassin Bray; Mrs. Brien; Rev. Richard A. Burnett, M.A.; John Carolan, J.P.; Geo. O. Carolin; Miss J. Clark; Henry A. Cosgrave, M.A.; Rev. Geo. W. S. Coulter, M.A.; Robert G. Daniell, J.P.; Rev. Canon Fisher, M.A.; George Godden; Major Lawrence Gorman; Joseph Gough; T. Geo. H. Green, M.R.I.A.; Patrick J. Griffith; Rev. Canon Healy, LL.D.; Henry Hitchins; William F. Howie; Miss A. M. Joly; R. J. Kelly, B.L.; Rev. Canon Kernan, B.D.; F. B. Knox; Rev. Dr. Lawlor; Mrs. Long; J. B. Mason; Sheriff Middleton; Rev. Dr. Moffatt; J. W. Montgomery; John Morton; Francis M'Bride; Rev. Canon M'Clintock, M.A.; James M'Connell; Walter G. Neale; Rev. Canon O'Connor, M.A.; Kevin E. O'Duffy; J. E. Palmer; Miss A. Peter; George Peyton, LL.D.; Hugh Pollock; Thomas Rice; W. Johnson-Roberts; Mrs. Shackleton; E. W. Smyth; Mrs. E. W. Smyth; William Tempest, J.P.; Henry Vereker; Rev. Francis J. Wall; Rev. Canon Walsh, D.D.; Robert White; W. Grove White, LL.B.; Herbert Wood; W. Geale Wybrants, M.A.

The Minutes of last Meeting were read and confirmed.

The following Candidates, recommended by the Council, were elected:—

AS FELLOW.

Connellan, P. L., 6, Via Augusto Valenziani, Porto Salaria, Rome: proposed by Sir Thomas H. Grattan Esmonde, Bart., M.P., *Fellow*.

AS MEMBERS.

- Allen, Mrs. Mary, Ailsa Lodge, Kilrane, Co. Wexford : proposed by the Rev. Canon French, M.B.I.A., *Fellow*.
- Barkley, Dr. James, Maghera, Co. Derry : proposed by Seaton F. Milligan, M.B.I.A., *Vice-President*.
- Brunskill, Rev. T. R., B.A., The Rectory, Killencoole, Castlebellingham, Co. Louth : proposed by Rev. K. C. Brunskill, M.A.
- Colville, Miss Carolin, Ph. D., Orono, Maine, U.S.A. : proposed by William C. Stubbs, M.A., *Fellow*.
- Coulter, Robert, Merchant, Thomas-street, Sligo : proposed by Seaton F. Milligan, M.B.I.A., *Vice-President*.
- Fricker, Rev. M. A., Canon, P.P., The Presbytery, 25, Rathmines-road, Dublin : proposed by Rev. Francis J. Wall.
- Hanna, Rev. Robert F., B.A., The Manse, White Abbey, Co. Antrim : proposed by Rev. James H. Maconachie, B.A.
- Learmont-Anderson, Mrs., Rossnashane, Ballymoney, Co. Antrim : proposed by Miss J. Clark.
- London Library, The, St. James's-square, London, S.W., *per* Charles Hagbert Wright, LL.D., Librarian : proposed by Professor Edward Perceval Wright, M.A., M.D., *President*.
- Moore, Count Arthur, D.L., Aherlow Castle, Co. Tipperary : proposed by J. G. Barry, D.L.
- Mulhall, Mrs. Marion, 35, Via Venti Settembre, Rome : proposed by Sir Thomas H. Grattan Esmonde, Bart., M.P., *Fellow*.
- O'Neill, Mrs., Jocelyn-street, Dundalk : proposed by Rev. Ambrose Coleman, O.P.
- Pim, A. Cecil, Monarna, White Abbey, Co. Antrim : proposed by William C. Stubbs, M.A., *Fellow*.
- Pim, Jonathan, Barrister-at-Law, 10, Herbert-street, Dublin : proposed by William C. Stubbs, M.A., *Fellow*.
- Wallis, Hector, J.P., Balheary House, Swords, Co. Dublin : proposed by John Cooke, M.A., *Fellow*.
- Watters, Rev. Thomas F., B.A., St. John's, Blackrock, Co. Dublin : proposed by Rev. Francis J. Wall.
- Wilson, T. W., 10, Selborne-road, Handsworth, Birmingham : proposed by John Pantou.

The REPORT OF COUNCIL for the Year 1902 was received and adopted, as follows :—

In presenting the Annual Report for 1902, the Council, while again congratulating the Society on its continued prosperity and satisfactory financial condition, are obliged to draw attention to the neglect of some members to pay their annual subscriptions. Out of a total membership of 1248 for the present year, there are still on the list 69 who have not paid any subscriptions for 1902, including 39 who have not paid for the years 1901 and 1902.

The names of the members in arrear have been published in the December issue of the *Journal*. Members owing for three years will be struck off the Roll, and steps will be taken to recover the amounts due.

In such a large Society as ours it is not surprising that some are found who are but imperfectly acquainted with the rules of the organization to which they belong, and their responsibility as regards the payment of their subscriptions. Many appear to regard the Society as an agency for the gratuitous distribution of its publications, which they as members are willing to receive but not to pay for. The removal of a name from the list of members does not extinguish the debt incurred during the period of membership.

ANCIENT STRUCTURES.

Another misconception, which, however, exists chiefly outside the ranks of the Society, is that it behoves it to undertake the custody and repair of structures of antiquity when neglected by the owners, or by those locally interested.

Before the passing of the Irish Church Act in 1869 (32 and 33 Vict. chap. 42) there was no legal machinery in existence beyond that provided at common law for the punishment of persons injuring ancient monuments, and no provision for their preservation. The Society in these circumstances found it necessary to undertake the execution of works of preservation of the buildings at Jerpoint, Clonmacnoise, Glendalough, Monasterboice, and other important ruins, which were at that time practically derelict. The cost of these works was defrayed by voluntary contributions, as the Society had no funds for such purposes, and their superintendence was provided by local archæologists, who gave their time and assistance gratuitously. The amount accomplished in this way was necessarily limited. When the opportunity arose, steps were taken, in conjunction with the Royal Irish Academy, assisted by several influential members, to have a clause inserted in the Act before mentioned (section 25) which enabled the Government to undertake the preservation of certain ruins. This was followed in 1882 by another Act, called "The Ancient Monuments Protection Act" (45 and 46 Vict. chap. 73), in the promotion of which the Society was actively engaged; and an additional Act was passed in 1892 (55 and 56 Vict. chap. 46).

The Society having thus largely contributed to the passing of these Acts, which resulted in operations on a large scale being undertaken by the Government, and the expenditure of over £40,000 on the works, spread over nearly two hundred ruins, it became unnecessary to continue the work of preservation, which now happily devolves, in a great measure, on the State.¹

When the Acts came into operation, your Council was invited to suggest lists of ruins which might with advantage be brought under the operation of these provisions. With the assistance of the local secretaries, such lists were compiled and furnished, and there are now 194

¹ For a copy of these Acts, and a list of the buildings, see vol. 22 of the Society's *Journal*, p. 420.

structures on the list, which comprises all the most important ruins in Ireland.

In 1894 your Council was asked to nominate two members of a committee, to be called the National Monuments Committee, composed of the Chairman of the Board of Works, the Inspector of National Monuments, and two members nominated by the Royal Irish Academy, in addition to the two members nominated by your Council.

One of the objects contemplated by the formation of this committee was to advise as to the desirability of taking charge of ruins for which application to vest had been made to the Board of Works. Since the formation of the committee your Council having secured a sufficient representation on it, have not, therefore, as a Council, put forward any recommendation as to adding to the list, especially as it now devolves on the owners who wish to vest to make their applications direct to the Board of Works, and persons interested in the preservation of a ruin should approach the owner and induce him to make applications in the prescribed manner. No application is now entertained unless from the owner.

Another important advance in connexion with the preservation of our National Monuments was made in the introduction of section 19 of the Local Government (Ireland) Act, 1898, which enables any County Council to take charge of any monument in the county not already vested.

There are still a number of minor structures in the country, the preservation of which is very desirable. It is hoped that County Councils will take advantage of the salutary provisions of the Act, which seem to have escaped general attention.

The County Council of Galway is entitled to the honour of being the first to make the section operative, and under its provisions the High Cross of Tuam, and the ruined church, Temple Jarlath,¹ in the same town, have been judiciously repaired. Great credit is due to the Chairman of the County Council, Mr. Joseph A. Glynn, Dr. Costello, Mr. Perry (County Surveyor), and Mr. R. J. Kelly, J.P., all members of this Society and of the County Galway Historical and Archæological Society, for their exertions in the matter; and there is little doubt the example will be followed in other counties where there is pressing necessity for such work.

It may be desirable in this connexion to remind members that our Council are empowered to offer a reward of £5 to any person who gives such information as would lead to a successful prosecution in the case of wanton or malicious injury to any ancient monument in Ireland.²

The foregoing *résumé* is given for the information of members who are interested in the preservation of ancient monuments and the legislation

¹ See *Journal*, vol. 32, pp. 414, 415.

² *Ibid.*, vol. 24, p. 298.

connected therewith; but a more detailed account, with copies of the Act and lists of the monuments, is given in the *Journal*, volume 22, pp. 411 to 429.

The Society, liberated from undertaking structural work of preservation, devotes all its energies to the not less important (and in the minds of some the more important) work of placing on permanent record, and correctly describing and illustrating, such ruins in the pages of the *Journal*, which are freely open to the voluntary contributions of all members.

HILL OF TARA, COUNTY MEATH.

The irreparable injury done by the partial destruction of the "Rath of the Synods," continued during a portion of the present year, has occupied the serious attention of the Council, and everything that was considered practicable was done to stop the work of destruction:

The alleged object in digging up this mound is stated to be a search for "The Ark of the Covenant," which the instigator of the search has stated he believes to have been deposited in this particular rath.

The search, as prosecuted by him, involved the digging up and consequent destruction of the contour of the portion of the mound examined; and it is to the credit of Irish archæologists that they have not allowed themselves to be identified with this act of vandalism.

The search having proved fruitless, and a strong feeling of indignation having been gradually aroused in the locality and elsewhere against the continuance of the work, and for other reasons, it was abandoned during the week ending 28th June last. On the 18th of that month, the Navan Rural District Council, in whose district the monument is situate, adopted a strongly-worded Resolution against "the action of the parties now engaged in obliterating the ancient and historic landmarks of the far-famed Hill of Tara in the idiotic search for the mythical Ark of the Covenant."

The Council have received from the Watching Committee,¹ appointed

¹ The Committee appointed by the Council, in pursuance of Rule No. 19 of the General Rules of the Society, consists of—

- Mr. B. R. Townley Balfour, D.L., M.R.I.A.
- Mr. R. Cochrane, F.S.A., M.R.I.A.
- Sir John F. Dillon, Bart., D.L.
- Sir Thomas H. Grattan Esmonde, Bart., M.P., M.R.I.A.
- Lord Walter Fitz Gerald, M.R.I.A.
- Mr. John Ribton Garstin, D.L., M.R.I.A., F.S.A.
- Dr. P. Weston Joyce, M.R.I.A.
- Mr. Edward Martyn.
- Professor E. P. Wright, M.A., M.D., M.R.I.A.

to advise in connexion with the preservation of these mounds, a report as follows :—

TARA COMMITTEE'S REPORT.

"The Committee find that the famed earthworks on the Hill of Tara have for long engaged the attention of the Society. They formed the principal attraction of the Summer Excursion in June, 1894, for which occasion a short account of the Antiquities and their History was published, with a copy of the Ordnance Survey Map of the Hill, and a Map which was adapted from that of Dr. Petrie, as given in his "Essay on the History and Antiquities of Tara."

The earthworks of Tara are enumerated in the Schedule attached to the Ancient Monuments Protection Act, 1882 (45 & 46 Vict. cap. 73). Under the provisions of this Act the owner might by deed, under his hand, constitute the Commissioners of Public Works, Ireland, the guardians thereof. It appears that, in the case of Tara, no such deed as was contemplated by the Act was executed by the owners.

The portion of the Hill in which the greater number of the mounds are situated, and the more important part, is on the property of Earl Russell; the remaining portion is on the property of Mr. G. V. Briscoe.

In the summer of 1899 attention was called in Parliament to the fact that deep trenches were being dug through the Rath of the Synods, which is on the property of Mr. Briscoe. The Board of Works took steps to stop the injury to this mound, but, finding that it was not vested in them, withdrew from any further interference with the owner.

On Lord Russell's portion of the Hill, where the more important of the existing structures are to be found, there has been no visible alteration in their contour since Petrie's time. The Council wrote to Lord Russell representing the importance of preserving the present condition of the Hill, and requested his lordship "not to allow any excavations to be made on his property at Tara unless under competent archaeological advice, and that if his lordship wishes to allow excavations to be made, the Society would be prepared to arrange for such assistance, in the way of advice and supervision, as may be necessary." To this communication a reply was received from the agent of the property, as follows :—"My instructions from Lord Russell are that he will allow no excavations to be made on his property at Tara. I have so noticed Mr. Briscoe."

Mr. Patrick Boylan, of Dublin, it appeared, had acquired the interest of a long lease of lands, of which Mr. Briscoe was the owner in fee. The Council at once put themselves in communication with him. Mr. Boylan being a resident in Dublin, the President, Secretary, and Mr. B. R. T. Balfour, of Townley Hall, had the advantage of several personal interviews with him, with the result that, on the 15th of June, he intimated that he withdrew his permission to Mr. Briscoe; and on the 1st July last Mr. Boylan wrote as follows :—"I had an interview with Mr. Briscoe, and he gave me to understand that he would do anything I require in reference to Tara Hill. The men have ceased working at the Hill, and Mr. Groom has gone back to England."

Mr. Boylan's premature decease within the last few weeks has, perhaps, created some uncertainty as to the ultimate disposal of this portion of Tara; but for the moment nothing can be done.

The condition in which the Rath of the Synods has been left is deplorable. It has been trenched over almost entirely to a depth of from 8 to 10 feet, and in some places to a greater depth. With such digging up and destruction of the contour no archaeological body could for a moment identify themselves; nor could your Society consent to take any part with the instigators of this search for "The Ark of the Covenant."

Any well-devised scheme for the scientific investigation of the antiquities of Tara would require not only money, but experience on the part of the investigators, and would require the co-operation of Earl Russell and the representatives of the late Mr. Boylan.

MEMBERSHIP.

The Council regret to have to record the demise during the year of many friends of the Society. The following is a list of the Fellows and Members whose deaths have been notified, with the dates at which they joined the Society:—

FELLOWS.

Right Hon. E. H. Cooper, M.B.I.A., H.M.L. (1871). His Honor Judge Kane, LL.D., M.B.I.A. (1893). Daniel M'Donnell, M.A., M.D. (1896). Thomas F. Cooke-Trench, M.B.I.A., J.P., D.L. (1888), *Vice-President*. Ralph Hugh Westropp, B.A. (1898). William W. Wilson, M.B.I.A., F.R.S. INST. C.E.I. (1894).

MEMBERS.

Rev. John Westropp Brady, M.A. (1889). Thomas Concannon, Solicitor (1898). Anderson Cooper, J.P. (1893). Lieut.-Col. I. H. Donegan, J.P. (1890). Robert H. Plunkett Dunne, J.P. (1893). Mrs. Henry L. Hoguet (1894). Right Hon. the Earl of Kimberley, K.G. (1865). Very Rev. Owen Mac Cartan, P.P., V.G. (1892). Charles Mullin, Solicitor (1889). Middleton Moore O'Malley, J.P. (1894). N. Power O'Shea, J.P., D.L. (1860). Right Rev. Monsignor O'Sullivan, Archdeacon, P.P., V.G. (1889). Alexander Patton, M.D. (1889). Percy S. Swan (1889). Henry Pomeroy Truell, M.D., J.P., D.L. (1892). James Walby, C.B. (1895). Walter Saunders Wall, J.P. (1896).

During the year 3 Fellows and 56 Members were elected (five *Members* were transferred to the rank of *Fellow*), and, deducting the names of those removed by death or resignation, and those struck off the Roll, the numbers are as follows:—Hon. Fellows, 8; Fellows, 178; Members, 1062. Total, 1248.

FINANCES.

The Hon. Treasurer's Report shows a balance of £158 10s. to credit. The amount received for Life Composition during the year was £58 10s., and for the two preceding years £32 and £54, making for these periods a total of £144 10s. It has been the practice to invest the sums received in Life Compositions; and as no investment was made during the past three years, the Council have added £100 of the above balance to the invested funds.

THE INDEX.

This work, which has occupied the time and attention of several members for some years past in its production, has been finally completed. Part III., compiled by Dr. Wright as an Index to the Illustrations, was issued in December. The volume forms an Index to the *Journal* for the forty-one years from 1849 to 1889, inclusive. The Council have also published as an Appendix to the Index Volume a

List of the Drawings of Irish Antiquities made by the late G. V. Du Noyer, which are contained in twelve bound volumes in our Library, arranged under Counties. The List has been compiled by Mr. T. J. Westropp. These drawings form an important contribution to the history of Irish Antiquities.

PRESIDENT.

A vacancy occurs in the office of President, the three years having elapsed since the election of Professor E. Perceval Wright, M.A., M.D.

Mr. John Ribton Garstin, M.A., F.S.A., D.L., has been nominated as President for the three years next ensuing. He has been long and intimately connected with the work of the Society.

HON. TREASURER.

Your Council regret to have to announce the resignation of Mr. William C. Stubbs, M.A., as Hon. Treasurer, on account of the increasing pressure of his professional engagements. Mr. Stubbs has held this responsible office since the commencement of the year 1900, and has laboured most assiduously and successfully for the benefit of the Society. The Council desire to place on record their high appreciation of the value of his services.

Mr. Henry J. Stokes has been nominated as his successor, to be elected at the Annual General Meeting.

THE COUNCIL.

There were ten Meetings of Council held during the year, at which the attendances were as follows :—

The President, 9; the Hon. General Secretary, 9; the Hon. Treasurer, 7; Henry F. Berry, 7; George D. Burtchaell, 7; Frederick Franklin, 6; Colonel Vigors, 3; Dr. Joyce, 3; James Mills, 4; Rev. Canon Healy, 3; Edward Martyn, 5; Lord Walter Fitz Gerald, M.B.I.A., 4; Rev. Canon French, M.B.I.A., 3; Most Rev. Bishop Healy, 0; Sir Thomas Drew, 0.

In accordance with Rule 17, the following Members of Council retire, and are not eligible for re-election at the Annual General Meeting, viz. :—

H. F. Berry, M.A., M.B.I.A.; G. D. Burtchaell, M.A., M.B.I.A., F. Franklin, F.R.I.A.I.; Most Rev. Bishop Healy; and Sir Thomas Drew, F.R.H.A.

Nominations, in compliance with Rule 16, in addition to those received for President and Hon. Treasurer, have been received to fill up these vacancies, and the nominations are as follows :—

George Coffey, M.B.I.A., *Fellow*; John Cooke, M.A., *Fellow*; Joseph H. Moore, M.A., *Member*; George Noble Count Plunkett, F.S.A., M.B.I.A., *Fellow*; William Grove-White, LL.B., *Member*.

VICE-PRESIDENTS.

The retiring Vice-Presidents are :—

For Leinster—John Ribton Garstin, F.S.A., D.L.; for Ulster—Rev. George R. Buick, LL.D., M.R.I.A.; for Munster—James Frost, J.P., M.R.I.A.; and for Connaught—William E. Kelly, D.L.

There is also a vacancy caused by the lamented decease of Thomas F. Cooke-Trench, D.L., a Vice-President for Leinster.

The nominations received for these vacancies, in accordance with Rule 16, are :—

FOR LEINSTER :

SIR THOMAS H. GRATTAN ESMONDE, Bart., M.P. (*Member*, 1890; *Fellow*, 1902).

WILLIAM C. STUBBS, M.A. (*Member*, 1890; *Fellow*, 1900; *Hon. Treasurer*, 1900–1902).

FOR ULSTER :

THE REV. WILLIAM T. LATIMER, B.A. (*Member*, 1892; *Fellow*, 1896).

FOR MUNSTER :

PROFESSOR ED. PERCEVAL WRIGHT, M.A., M.D. (*President*, 1900–1902).

FOR CONNAUGHT :

THE MOST REV. DR. HEALY, Bishop of Clonfert (*Fellow*, 1890).

As only one nomination has been received for each vacancy, the foregoing will be declared as elected to the vacant seats on the Council, and for Hon. Treasurer, Vice-Presidents, and President, respectively.

EXCURSIONS.

During the past year, in addition to the extended Summer Excursions in July and August from Londonderry as a centre, excursions were made to Drogheda and Slane from Dublin, on the 6th of May, and, in connexion with the Kilkenny Meeting, an excursion was arranged on the 8th of October to Gowran, Tullaherin, Thomastown, and Jerpoint. The places visited in connexion with the Londonderry Meeting have been very fully described and illustrated in the *Journal*,¹ and the other excursions are noted in connexion with the report of the proceedings of the Dublin and Kilkenny Meetings in May and October last.

The Meeting at Kilkenny for the past few years has been held in the last quarter of the year, the earliest month in which—October—is not considered sufficiently convenient for a large excursion. It is proposed in the coming year to hold a meeting in Kilkenny, on the 26th of May, with excursions, instead of in October.

¹ See "Proceedings" in vol. 32, pp. 277–320.

The Summer Excursion for 1903 is to be held in the province of Munster; and it is proposed that Youghal should be visited during the last week in July, or first week in August. With a good Local Committee to make the necessary arrangements for vehicles and luncheon, a successful meeting could be held, as the district is rich in places of historical and archæological interest.

Programme for 1903.—The following is proposed for the Meetings and Excursions in the year 1903 :—

PLACE.	DATE.	REMARKS.
Dublin, . . .	Tuesday, *Jan. 27,†	{ Annual Meeting and Evening Meeting, for Papers.
Do., . . .	„ Feb. 24,†	Evening Meeting, for Papers.
Do., . . .	„ Mar. 31,†	Do. Do.
Do., . . .	„ *April 28,†	Quarterly Meeting.
Kilkenny, . .	„ *May 26,	Evening Meeting and Excursions.
Youghal, . . .	„ *Aug. 4,	Quarterly Do. Do.
Dublin, . . .	„ *Oct. 6,†	Do. Do. Do.
Do., . . .	„ Nov. 24,†	Evening Meeting, for Papers.

The following is an alphabetical list of the Fellows and Members elected in 1902 :—

FELLOWS.

- Beardwood, William H., M.R.I.A.I., C.E., Architect, 102, Great Brunswick-street, Dublin.
 Esmonde, Sir Thomas H. Grattan, Bart., M.P., Ballynastragh, Gorey (*Member*, 1890).
 FitzPatrick, S. A. O., Glenpool, Terenure (*Member*, 1898).
 Iveagh, The Right Hon. Baron, K.P., LL.D., M.A. (Dublin), D.L., 80, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin.
 Rath-Merrill, Mrs. M. E., 80, North Weiner-avenue, Columbus, Ohio, U.S.A.
 Somerville, Bellingham Arthur, Clermont, Rathnew, County Wicklow (*Member*, 1892).
 Stokes, Henry J., Barrister-at-Law, Ballynariagh, Howth (*Member*, 1898).
 Strangeways, William N., Lismore, 17, Queen's-avenue, Muswell Hill, London, N. (*Member*, 1895).

MEMBERS.

- Archer, Miss Brenda E., The Rectory, Ballybunion, County Kerry.
 Bayly, Col. W. H., Debsborough, Nenagh.
 Behan, Rev. W. J., c.c., Killeentierna, Farranfore.
 Bellew, The Hon. Mrs., Jenkinstown Park, Kilkenny.

* Railway Excursion Tickets will be obtainable for these Meetings.

† Members of the Society's Dinner Club will dine at the Shelbourne Hotel, Dublin, at 6.30 p.m. on above dates.

- Blake, The Lady, Myrtle Grove, Youghal, County Cork.
 Boland, John, M.P., 12, King's Bench Walk, Temple, London, E.C.
 Browne, Thomas, Mill House, Dundalk.
 Butler, Lieut.-Gen. Sir W. F., K.C.B., Government House, Devonport.
 Clarke, A. W., Shanagoolan, Bray.
 Delaney, James, County Surveyor, Tullamore, King's County.
 Ferguson, Rev. Samuel, B.A., Waterside, Londonderry.
 Finegan, Rev. Peter, C.C., St. Patrick's, Dundalk.
 Gordon, Patrick, D.I., M.I.C., Dunmanway.
 Gormanston, The Viscountess, Gormanston Castle, Balbriggan.
 Griffith, Patrick Joseph, Professor of Music, 33, Longwood-avenue, Dublin.
 Grubb, Miss Rosa F., Coolquill, Clogheen, Cahir.
 Hilliard, John, Castletough, Killarney.
 Howie, William Forbes, 5, Mount Temple-ter., Dartry-road, Palmerston Park, Dublin.
 Irwin, Rev. George F., B.D., M.A., The Diamond, Londonderry.
 Jones, Arthur Ireton, 135, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin.
 Jones, Cromwell Walter, B.A., T.C.D., Ashroyd, Dundrum, County Dublin.
 Kelly, Owen J., Blackrock, Dundalk.
 Kelly, Mrs. Owen J., Blackrock, Dundalk.
 Kyle, Valentine, Joyce Gorton, County Tyrone.
 Laverty, Rev. Francis, P.P., Portglenone, County Antrim.
 Lytle, Samuel Douglas, Maghera, County Londonderry.
 MacInerney, T. J., 1, Palace-terrace, Drumcondra, and 27, Lower Sackville-street.
 MacNamara, Rev. John, Mount St. Alphonsus, Limerick.
 M'Connell, Sir Robert, Bart., The Moat, Strandtown, Belfast.
 Moore, John, 117, Grafton-street, Dublin.
 Mullan, James, Castlerock, County Londonderry.
 Mullany, Joseph James, H. M. Inspector of National Schools, Galway.
 Mulvany, Rev. Thomas, C.C., Killucan, County Westmeath.
 Neale, Walter G., 86, Grosvenor-square, Dublin.
 Nolan, Rev. John, P.P., Ahoghill, County Antrim.
 O'Brien, Conor, Trinity College, Oxford.
 O'Connell, Mrs. Mary, Killeen, Killiney, County Dublin.
 O'Doherty, Rev. Philip, P.P., Claudy, Londonderry.
 O'Donovan, Rev. J., P.P., Loughrea, County Galway.
 Pim, Miss Ida, Lonsdale, Blackrock, County Dublin.
 Pim, Miss Norah, 10, Herbert-street, Dublin.
 Prochazka, The Baroness P., Leyrath, Kilkenny.
 Reynolds, Mrs. Kate Isabella, The Mullens, Ballyshannon.
 Roberts, W. Johnson, Solicitor, 14, Adelaide-road, Dublin.
 Robertson, Hume, Rose Park, Monkstown, County Dublin.
 Shaw, Frederick, M.B.I.A., 20, Laurence-street, Drogheda.
 Shiel, H. Percy, Summerhill, Nenagh, County Tipperary.
 Sibley, John Churchill, Mus. Doc., 22, Fernshaw-road, West Brompton, London, S.W.
 Smith, Blair, J.P., Errigal House, Laurence-street, Londonderry.
 Smyth, Mrs. John, 64, Dalymount, N. C. Road, Dublin.
 Spring, Richard Francis, C.B., Polehore, Wexford.
 Tweedy, John, Friendly Brothers' House, 22, St. Stephen's-green, N.
 Ward, Edward, Ulster Bank, Dundalk.
 Weldon, Rev. P. S., Nurney Rectory, Bagenalstown, County Carlow.
 West, George Francis, M.D., Resident Medical Superintendent, Kilkenny County and City Lunatic Asylum, Kilkenny.
 Wilkinson, George, B.A., Ringlestown, Kilmessan, County Meath.

Report on the Photographic Survey during 1902¹:—

The number of photographs in platinotype added to the Society's collection during the year is 123. Of these, 8 of County Carlow are the gift of Colonel Vigors, and 73 of Counties Clare, Limerick, and Meath, of the Curator. The Society has had 42 printed from negatives lent by Dr. George Fogerty, of places in the Counties of Clare, Galway, Kerry, and Mayo. This raises the number of permanent photographs to 1860. Besides these, we have to thank Mr. H. Knox for 55 bromide photographs in Mayo, Galway, Roscommon, and Kerry. As may be seen by this and former reports, the "progressive province" is, in this department at least, non-progressive since 1896. Unfortunately the greater advance of the three southern provinces is almost entirely due to only about half a dozen energetic members of the Society. The bound volumes are twenty-one in number. There are seven volumes for Clare, two each for Antrim, Dublin, and Galway, and one each for Cork, Down, Kerry, Kilkenny, Limerick, Mayo, Meath, and Wexford. The preponderance of the first county has resulted from a gift of four volumes by a member of the Society. Of the others, seven were bound in 1900, and ten in 1901.

The additions to the various counties during the year are:—

COUNTY OF CARLOW.—Agha church, west door. Brownshill cromlech (2). Clo-grenane castle, Leighlin, cathedral (2). Old Leighlin, Black castle, after the fall of its south-west angle in 1888. Nurney, cross. Total, 8.

COUNTY OF CLARE.—Ballycarrol castle. Ballycullen (Sixmilebridge) castle. Ballygriffy castle. Ballykelly (Broadford) cromlech. Caheraphuca (Crusheen) cromlech. Caherblonick (Corofin) fort and cromlech; the cliff fort. Cahercommaun (Castletown) triple fort. Caheridoula (Rathborne) fort. Caherlough (Ruan) fort. Cahermaonaughten, O'Davoren's Law School and fort (2). Cahermurphy (Kilmihil) fort. Cappagh (Glencolumbkille) castle. Cappaghbane (Scariff) cromlech (2). Cappaghkennedy (Castletown) cromlech (2). Carnoreagh (Doulough) cromlech. Clare, Augustinian Abbey (2). Cloghoolia (Broadford) cromlech. Drummin (Broadford) cromlech. Elmhill (Broadford) cromlech. Ennis, Franciscan convent (4). Fortanne (Tulla), St. Mochulla's well. Glencolumbkille, St. Columba's church. Kilbrack (near Lisdoonvarna) church. Killokennedy (Broadford) cromlech. Kilnaboy church and round tower (2). Kiltachy (Boston) church. Knockshanvo (Broadford), cromlech. Mohernacartan and Mohernaglasa (Castletown) forts. Rannagh (Castletown) cromlech. Rathblamaic, St. Blathmaic's church, sheela, and carved sill (2). Rockvale (Boston) castle. Scoil (Corofin) castle. Tirmiebrain (Corofin) castle. Violet Hill (Broadford) cromlech. Total, 51.

COUNTY OF GALWAY.—Annaghdown church, carved window and door (2). Clare-Galway, Franciscan convent (4). Drumacoo (Clarinbridge) church (3). Galway City, church of St. Nicholas (2). Inchagoill, churches (3). Killeely church (2). Knockmoy, Cistercian Abbey. Ross-Errily, Franciscan convent (7). Total, 26.

COUNTY OF KERRY.—Abbeydorney Cistercian abbey (6). Battoo, round tower (2). Total, 8.

COUNTY OF LIMERICK.—Kilbradran church and fort. Monasternagalliaghduff (Shanagolden), Augustinian convent (6). Shanid castle and mote. Total, 8.

COUNTY OF MAYO.—Cong Abbey, doorway. Total, 2.

¹ Continued from vol. xxxii., page 110, by T. J. Westropp, *Hon. Curator*.

110 ROYAL SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES OF IRELAND.

COUNTY OF MEATH.—Ardmulchan church (2). Baronstown (Slane) cross. Castledexter (Slane) castle (2). Duleek abbey (4). Dunmoe castle and church (5). Fennor church and old house (3). Slane, the bridge, mote, and convent (3). Total, 20.

To prevent misapprehension in our members, we may inform them that the loose mounts, interchangeable albums, and Du Noyer sketches, can be seen by permission of the Council, and by subsequent arrangement with the Curator.

PUBLICATIONS RECEIVED DURING 1902.

Votes of thanks were passed to the donors of the following publications received during the year 1902¹:—

Aarbøger for Nordisk Oldkyndighed og Historie, 1901, 11 R, 16 B, 4 H, and Memoire des Antiquaires du Nord, N.S., 1900, 1901; American Antiquarian Society, N. S., vol. xiv., Parts 3-4; vol. xv., Part 1: L'Anthropologie, vol. xii., Nos. 6, 6; vol. xiii., Nos. 1-6; Antiquary, The, N. S., 1902; Archæologia Cambrensis, 6th ser., vol. ii., Parts 1-4, and Index to 5th ser.; Archæologia Cantiana, vol. xxv.; Belfast Naturalists' Field Club, ser. 2, vol. iv., part 7; Bristol and Gloucestershire Archæological Society, vol. xxiv., 1, 2; British Archæological Association, New Ser., vol. vii., 4; vol. viii., 1, 2; Cambridge Antiquarian Society, Proceedings, Nov., 1900, to May, 1901; also "Christ Church Cathedral" (W. G. Searle), No. xxxiv., and "Twelve Windows in Canterbury Cathedral" (Montague Rhodes James, Litt.D.); Cambridge, Report of the Library Syndicate for 1901; Canada, Geological Survey, Catalogue of Birds, Part I., and Index to Reports, 1868-1884; Chester and North Wales Archæological and Historical Society, vol. viii.; Cork Historical and Archæological Society, 2nd Ser., vol. viii., Nos. 52-55; Epigraphia Indica, vol. vi., 7; vol. vii., 1, 2, 3; Folk-Lore, vol. xii., 4; vol. xiii., 1, 2, 3; Galway Archæological Society, vol. i., 1901; vol. ii., 1902; Glasgow Archæological Society, Report for Session 1900-1901, and vol. iv., New Ser., Part 2; Henry Bradshaw Society, vol. xxi.; Historical Society of Lancashire and Cheshire, vol. lii., 1900; Hon. Society Cymmrodorion, Magazine, vol. xv., 1900-1901; Irish Builder for 1902; Kildare Archæological Society, vol. iii., 6, 7; Limerick Field Club, vol. ii., 6. Numismatic Society, 4th Ser., 3, 4, 1900-1901; 5-8, 1902-1903; Numismatic and Antiquarian Society of Philadelphia, Proceedings, 1899-1901; Palestine Exploration Fund, 1902; Pennsylvania, University of, Bulletin of Free Museum of Science and Art; Revue Celtique, vol. xxii., 4; vol. xxiii., 1-3; Royal Archæological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland, vol. lviii., No. 232; vol. lix., Nos. 233-235; Royal Dublin Society, Transactions, vol. viii., Parts 8-13; Proceedings, vol. ix., Parts 3-4; Royal Irish Academy, Proceedings, vol. xxxi., 12-14; vol. xxxii., 1, 2; Royal Institute of British Architects, vol. ix., 3rd Ser., 1-4, and Kalendar; Société d'Archéologie de Bruxelles, vol. xv., 3-4; vol. xvi., 1, 2, and Annuaire; Society of Antiquaries of London, Proceedings, vol. xviii., 2, and Archæologia, vol. lii., 2; Society of Antiquaries of Newcastle-on-Tyne, vol. x., Nos. 13-27, and Archæologia Aeliana, Parts 57 and 58; Society of Antiquaries of Scotland, vol. xxxv., 1900-1901; Society of Architects, N. S., vol. ii., Nos. 15-25, and Year Book; Society of Biblical Archaeology, vol. xxiii., 8; vol. xxiv., 1-8; Somersetshire Archæological and Natural History Society, vol. xlviii., 1901, and General Index to vols. i. to xx. and xxi. to xl.; Suffolk Institute of Archaeology, vol. xi., 1; Surrey Archæological Collections, vol. xvi.; Sussex Archæological Collections, vol. xlv.; "The Reliquary"; Wiltshire Archæological and Natural History Magazine, vol. xxxii., 96 and 97, and Abstracts of Inq. p. m., Hen. III., Part I.; Yorkshire Archæological Journal, Parts 64, 65, 1901; Yorkshire Philosophical Society, Annual Reports for 1901; "Records of the Coote Family" (Mons. A. de Vlieger); "A Trip to the Veddahs" (Dr. H. M. Miller and Dr. W. Furness); The Wade Genealogy, Parts 2 and 3 (The Tuttle Company, Rutland, Vermont, U. S. A.); The Blake Family Records (Martin J. Blake).

¹ Compiled by Mr. R. Langrishe, Hon. Keeper of Printed Books.

The President then declared the President for 1903-1905, and the other officers as named in the Report, duly elected, as follows :—

PRESIDENT :

JOHN RIBTON GARSTIN, M.A., F.S.A., D.L.

VICE-PRESIDENTS FOR LEINSTER :

SIR THOMAS H. GRATTAN ESMONDE, Bart., M.P. (*Member*, 1890 ; *Fellow*, 1902).

WILLIAM C. STUBBS, M.A. (*Member*, 1890 ; *Fellow*, 1900 ; *Hon. Treasurer*, 1900-1902).

VICE-PRESIDENT FOR ULSTER :

THE REV. WILLIAM T. LATIMER, B.A. (*Member*, 1892 ; *Fellow*, 1896).

VICE-PRESIDENT FOR MUNSTER :

PROFESSOR ED. PERCEVAL WRIGHT, M.A., M.D. (*President*, 1900-1902).

VICE-PRESIDENT FOR CONNAUGHT :

THE MOST REV. DR. HEALY, Bishop of Clonfert (*Fellow*, 1890).

HON. TREASURER :

HENRY J. STOKES (*Fellow*).

AUDITORS (re-elected) :

JOHN COOKE, M.A. (*Fellow*).

SAMUEL A. O. FITZ PATRICK (*Fellow*).

Colonel Vigors proposed and Canon ffrench seconded a resolution, which was passed *nem. con.*, expressing the Society's thanks to the outgoing President for the admirable way in which he had fulfilled the duties of his office.

The Meeting then adjourned until 8 o'clock, p.m.

EVENING MEETING.

The Chair was taken by the newly-elected President, JOHN RIBTON GARSTIN, D.L., M.A., M.R.I.A., F.S.A., who delivered his Inaugural Address, which was referred to the Council for publication. (See p. 1.)

A Paper on "Kilree, with some mention of Kells in Ossory," by Miss J. Clark, having been read by the Rev. Canon ffrench (illustrated with lantern slides), was referred to the Council for publication.

TUESDAY, February 24, 1903.

An Evening Meeting of the Society was held on Tuesday, Feb. 24, 1903, in the Society's Rooms, 6, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin, JOHN RIBTON GARSTIN, D.L., M.A., M.R.I.A., F.S.A., *President*, in the Chair.

Papers were read by Colonel P.D. Vigors, J.P., *Fellow*, on "A List of High Sheriffs of the County of Carlow from the earliest date to the Last Century," and by the Rev. Canon ffrench on "Celtic Heraldry and the Arms of the Kingdom of Ireland," both of which were referred to the Council for publication.

The Meeting then adjourned.

TUESDAY, *March* 31, 1903.

An Evening Meeting of the Society was held on Tuesday, March 31, 1903, in the Society's Rooms, 6, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin, JOHN RIBTON GARSTIN, D.L., M.A., M.R.I.A., F.S.A., *President*, in the Chair.

The following Papers were read, and referred to the Council for publication, viz.:—

"A Note on the Age of Defensive Motes in Ireland," by Thomas J. Westropp, M.A., M.R.I.A., *Vice-President*.

"Antiquities of the Parish of Kilcomenty, near Birdhill, County Tipperary" (illustrated by lantern slides), by Henry F. Berry, M.A., M.R.I.A., *Fellow*.

The following Papers were taken as read, and referred to the Council for publication:—

"The Inisvickillane Ogam-stone," by Professor Rhys, *Hon. Fellow* (see p. 79).

"The Donaghmore Ogam, Co. Kildare," by Professor Rhys, M.A., *Hon. Fellow* (see p. 75).

"On a Double Cross at Duncrun, Co. Derry," by the Rev. Dr. Buick, M.A., M.R.I.A. (see p. 41).

"Note on Maghera," by S. F. Milligan, M.R.I.A., *Vice-President* (see p. 88).

"The Ogam Monument at Kilbonane," by R. A. Stewart Macalister, M.A., F.S.A.

"The Career of Colonel Richard Grace, Governor of Athlone," by the Very Rev. J. J. Kelly, P.P., V.F.

"Notices of Cork in the Seventeenth and Eighteenth Centuries," by Colonel Lunham, M.A., C.B., M.R.I.A.

The Meeting then adjourned until 28th April, 1903.

THE JOURNAL
OF
THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES
OF IRELAND
FOR THE YEAR 1903.

PAPERS AND PROCEEDINGS—PART II., VOL. XXXIII.

Papers.

NOTES ON OGAM INSCRIPTIONS.

BY PROFESSOR RHYS, M.A., D.LITT., HON. FELLOW.

[Submitted MARCH 31, 1903.]

I.—THE OLDMILLS PIPER STONE, DONARD, COUNTY WICKLOW.

ON the 26th of September last, Professor Bury accompanied me to Donard to see the stone which Father Cavanagh had set up in front of his house; but we were surprised to find that the stone was not there, and that Father Cavanagh had left for another parish. However, we had not long to search, as we were told that the stone had been removed to the grounds of the squire, Mr. Norris Goddard, on the other side of the road. Mr. and Mrs. Goddard received us most cordially, and led us at once to the stone where it stands on their grounds. When Father Cavanagh was leaving Donard, they undertook the charge of the stone; and very properly, too, as it had come from a site at Oldmills, which was owned, unless I am mistaken, by Mrs. Goddard's father.

Mr. Macalister has printed his reading of the inscription in his "Epigraphy," Part I., p. 77 (No. 49); and it runs thus:—

IAQINI hOI MAgi Mob ?
P W [coi ? . . .

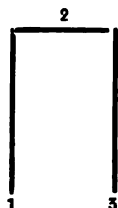
It had been already published by him in the *Academy*, August 18th, 1894; and this led me and Mrs. Rhys to go and see the stone on

Jour. R.S.A.I. { Vol. XIII., Fifth Ser.
Vol. XXXIII., Connec. Ser. }

I

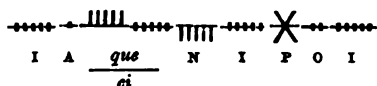
[ALL RIGHTS RESERVED.]

September 11th, 1896. When we reached the place where the stone used to be, we could not find it; but, after making a tedious search for it, in a drenching rain, we discovered that it had not long before been taken to Donard, where we found it in front of Father Cavanagh's house. He made us welcome; but we were very wet and miserable. In that state I tried to read the inscription, with Mr. Macalister's version in my hands. I am now inclined to think that I followed him a little too much in



accepting his suggestion, that, after the lettering reached the top, it ran round the head of the stone and down the edge nearest to that on which it started. I am now disposed to think that it only barely reaches the next edge to the right, the edges occupied by the scoring being, No. 1, on which it begins, and No. 2, the top edge: I am in doubt whether it extends round the corner to the top of No. 3.¹ The great difficulty in reading this stone is the fact that the chinks and hollows

made by the natural weathering of the stone, especially at the top, are almost impossible to distinguish from the work of the inscriber. On that visit we guessed the Ogams on edge 1 to have made $IA^{unc}NIP^{unc}I$; and No. 2 we found to begin with *m*, beyond which we could not proceed with any certainty, though we thought of a form of the usual *maqui mucoi*. For his *k*, Mr. Macalister read one oblique score on the 3 side: that score seemed to us, in 1898, to form the right-hand wing of \wedge , which occurs in Wales for *p*; but this time, on getting the edge better cleaned, I thought the middle score looked more like the result of accident than a portion of the writing; while, on the other side, Prof. Bury clearly traced the remaining half of X. So the first edge stands thus:—



Where the *qu* comes there is an ancient flake of some length, so that the scores are somewhat sunk below the level of the others; but that is not all, for there is a score which seems to make straight for the first notch of the next vowel, so we were rather at a loss whether to read *ci* or *que*, but hardly *qui*.

The top corner begins with an undoubted *m*, followed by a vowel-notch, then by a chink and another vowel-notch: this is followed by four scores which slope backwards on the π side; then comes a chink followed by three or two scores on the same side, and with nearly the same inclinations. The first of these scores is certain; but it ends in the

¹ The height of the inscribed edge, No. 1 above, is 4 feet 11 inches, the other edges varying from 4 feet 9 inches to 5 feet 2 inches. The section at foot is nearly square, 1 foot 10 inches. The top edges vary from 1 foot 7 inches to 2 feet 2 inches.

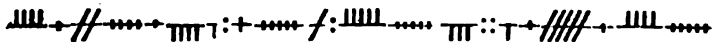
examine the stone again. In the meantime Prof. Bury has promised to induce a geological friend to accompany him to Donard, and try to distinguish between the inscriber's work and the destructive effects of the weather. I doubt, however, that this could be successfully done till the stone is cleared of the lichen growing on it. The most harmless and effective way of doing that would be to have the stone buried in the soil for a few months; or else to have some sort of a rain-proof building made to keep it dry where it stands. This would meet any objection which might be made to having the stone shifted again; but the building ought to allow room for photographing and for conveniently examining all the four edges and the top of the stone. Then, when the lichen is gone, it would be possible to say, perhaps with certainty, whether there is an inscription on the edges enclosing the face diametrically opposite to the one in question in this note. I was inclined to think that I saw traces of writing on more than one of them. I am sorry to suggest giving Mr. Goddard so much trouble in addition to what he has already most ungrudgingly taken in the matter of this most interesting monument; but I am all the more bold to do so, as nobody is more anxious than he and Mrs. Goddard to arrive at a complete and correct reading of the Ogams.

II.—THE CARNCOMB OGAM, CONNOR, COUNTY ANTRIM.

This has repeatedly occupied my attention since it has found a home in the Museum of Science and Art in Dublin. My guesses in June last may be represented thus:—

Cv isbat MAQUI vo BARACI.
 $\overline{a} \overline{u} \quad \overline{o} \quad \overline{i} \quad \overline{a}$

In some of the most doubtful parts, I was able to point to agreement with the readings of Dr. Buick, whose carefully revised version is now before the readers of this *Journal*, 1902, pp. 240–3. When in Dublin in September, I spent a good deal of time gazing at this difficult bit of reading, and made some progress, as I am inclined to think, with my letters. My first guess of the first name proved to be $C^a m^i asboi$, with a somewhat intelligible genitive. For a genitive would be required to precede *boi*, that is, if one is to regard it as a spelling of the *poi* of other Ogams. On my pointing out the *m* to Mr. Coffey, he at once detected another thin line drawn nicely parallel to what I read as *m*: this meant a *g*, a genitive $Cag^e as$ on which we have not been able to improve since. So the whole stands thus:—


 C A G \overline{e} A S B O I M A Q U I V O R A R A O I
 \overline{i} \overline{a}

One of the chief differences between this and Dr. Buick's reading is that he finds a *v* following the *ea*; but I can only find certain abrasions which come opposite the *ea* and not after it; and they seemed to me to be wide and indefinite for comparison with the rest of the scoring. After the *g*, and at a distance, come three notches; and the intervening gap contained probably a notch: it would mean crowding them rather to suppose that there were two in it. The first notch of the *o* of *boi* is in a hollow beyond which the edge becomes very rounded, with the result that the vowel-notches become as long as the *m*, whence it is that Dr. Buick suggests *g* or *d*. The spacing of what I read as the *i* of *boi* is exact; and the notches fail to incline enough to yield *g* among their number: that is my impression. The *a* of *maqui* is damaged, and so is the *o* of *Fobaraci*; but there seems to be room enough there for two notches without overcrowding.

The inscription would seem to mean '[The monument] of Caig, son of Fobrach.' The latter name may possibly be that which occurs as *Fobraech* in a passage quoted by Stokes from the "Annals of Innisfallen," A.D. 500: see the *Revue Celtique*, xvij. 126. *Caig* is a name I have not found; but that is the form to be expected from a nominative *Cagi-s*, genitive *Cage-as* or *Cagi-as*: it is probably related to the element *cag* in the genitive *Netacagi* on a stone at Castletimon, in Wicklow, and possibly to the first element in the old name *Cogidubnos*, or *Cogidumnos*: it may have meant a 'hedge, fence, defence, or protection.'

NOTES.


Here I append one or two notes which I wish to add in reference to my Paper in this *Journal* for 1902, pp. 1-41:—

1. Since writing of stone No. 15, belonging to the MacGillicuddy group, and reading *Gosoctas mosac Mapini*, I have come across other spellings of *mosac* besides *mossach*, genitive *mossaig*. O'Curry, in his "Manuscript Materials," p. 485, gives a poem of Dubthach ua Lugair, in which the words occur, *ar maig mossaid* 'upon Magh Mossaid (see the "Book of Leinster," fo. 45a, line 36). O'Curry fixes the place in the barony of Eliogarty, in County Tipperary. To be consistent in his spelling, he ought to have written *Magh Mossaidh*. In any case, the *d* here meant what is written *dh*; but it was sounded the same as the *g* of *mossaig*, namely, as *gh*, a practice which accounts for the frequent confusion in medieval manuscripts between *g* and *d* non-initial. So in the Rennes Dinnsenchas (*Rev. Celtique*, xvi., 161, 162), we have a mention of an unidentified place called Seg Mosad. Stokes, in his text, prints it "Mossad mac Main," 'Mossad son of Maen'; but if the MS. permits it, one might perhaps suggest *Mossad Mee Main*, 'Mac

Maen's *mossag*'; and if *seg* cannot have meant anything else than a hawk, one would be tempted to treat *seg mossad* as a compound, *ségmossag*, which might mean literally a hawk-servant, or some kind of a falconer; better perhaps *segmossag*, 'a strong servant.'

But to give the story a little sense and consistency, it seems to me requisite to introduce a place-word into it, and the vocable wanted is suggested at once by the words in the text, *isin muigh*, 'in the plain' (*magh*, dative-ablative *muigh*). The original heading must have been *Mag Ségmossag* or *Mag Ségmossaig*, according as the genitive is construed plural or singular. One or other would seem to have been the earlier name of the place called later *Mag Mossaig*. Lastly this word occurs in a passage in the "Courtship of Moméra," published by O'Curry in the same volume as his "Battle of Magh Leana." I refer to pp. 156-9, where Eoghan Taidhleach enumerates certain of his foster-brothers and other favourites who were to accompany him to Spain. The short list closes with the words: *acus Mosad mo gilla*, *diatá Magh Mosaid*, which O'Curry renders, "and Mosadh, my servant, after whom Magh Mosadh is called." Here I should suggest that a more original form of the story probably read for *Mosad mo gilla* simply *mo mosad*, that is to say, 'my servant.' This may be regarded, I think, as corroborating the view that the word meant *gilla* or servant; but the etymology of the word is a *desideratum*; and so far I cannot decide whether the last consonant of *mossach* was *c* or *g* before it was reduced to the spirant which we have found so often wrongly written *d*.

2. A friend has expressed his surprise at my reading stone No. 11, from the neighbourhood of Killorglin:


 M A Q U I R E C T A

So I had Mr. Coffey's permission to get the glass-case removed, so as to be able to feel the scores, and turn them towards the light. The result was that he and I could entertain no manner of doubt as to the four scores for *c*.

3. The same friend having also suggested *ogg* where I had read *oly*, namely, in *Olgodipoi*, on the Aglish stone, No. 20, I examined it again, with the result that I failed to read *gg*. I shall be glad to hear of my friend's having an opportunity of again looking at both these stones.



WILLIAM KING, D.D.

(From the Portrait in the Theatre, Trinity College, Dublin.)

DIARY OF WILLIAM KING, D.D., ARCHBISHOP OF DUBLIN,
DURING HIS IMPRISONMENT IN DUBLIN CASTLE.

EDITED (WITH INTRODUCTION, NOTES, AND APPENDIX)
BY HUGH JACKSON LAWLOR, D.D.

[Read JANUARY 28, 1902.]

INTRODUCTION.

THE story of the life of Archbishop King has been so fully told by the late Professor G. T. Stokes,¹ that it is unnecessary here to do more than chronicle a few leading dates, so far as the earlier years of his career are concerned.

William King was born in the North of Ireland in the year 1650, and at the age of seventeen entered Trinity College, Dublin. His course there seems to have been distinguished; and in 1672 he competed, but unsuccessfully, for Fellowship. His answering at the Fellowship examination was sufficiently good to attract the notice of John Parker, Archbishop of Tuam, and for his diocese he was ordained deacon by the Bishop of Derry in 1673. In April, 1674, he was advanced to the priesthood. Parker gave him the Prebend of Kilmainmore, and subsequently the Provostship in Tuam Cathedral. A few years later the Archbishop was translated to Dublin; and in 1679 he presented King to the living of St. Werburgh's, and the office of Chancellor in St. Patrick's Cathedral. John Worth was at the time Dean. Nine years afterwards illness obliged him to relinquish the rule of his cathedral, and he nominated the Chancellor Sub-Dean. On his death in April, 1688, the Chapter, by a unanimous vote, elected King as their President. A contest with the Government caused a long delay in the appointment of Worth's successor, but at length the Chapter met 26th January, 1688-9, and William King was elected Dean of St. Patrick's.

We have now reached the year of King's imprisonment, and it becomes necessary, for the elucidation of the Diary which is here for the first time printed, to follow the history of the time, and of King himself, somewhat more minutely.

It is well known that, in the early months of the eventful year 1689, there was a considerable exodus of Protestants from Ireland. Amongst those who left was Francis Marsh, Archbishop of Dublin. Marsh had summoned his clergy to a Visitation, to be held on the 8th April, and it was necessary to appoint commissaries to act for him at it, and to watch over the diocese during his absence in England. For this purpose he

¹ *Worthies*, Lectures vii.-xv. For references to the authorities quoted in this Paper, see p. 139.

selected two of the more prominent clergy, William King and Samuel Foley. A copy of the deed of their appointment as commissaries is preserved in the Diocesan Register. It is dated 5th February, 1688-9. Ten days before, as we have seen, King had been elected Dean of St. Patrick's, and without loss of time Foley had been appointed to succeed him as Chancellor of St. Patrick's¹ and Incumbent of St. Werburgh's, Dublin, and St. Canice's, Finglas. Thus the Archbishop had made all needful preparation for his departure. He seems to have left Ireland a few days later, for, on 26th February, John Fitzgerald resigned the Archdeaconry of Dublin, and his resignation was accepted the same day by King and Foley, acting as commissaries for the Archbishop. This fact, which is attested by the Diocesan Register, indicates that Francis Marsh was already absent from Dublin. He was apparently followed shortly afterwards by Samuel Foley;² and thus it came that King, from about Easter onwards, was the real ruler of the diocese. "I took upon me," he writes,³ "the jurisdiction of the entire diocese, and, with the consent of the clergy, ordered all things, as though invested with full authority so to do." And the statement is confirmed by a very interesting letter addressed to him by the Rev. Jeremiah Dawson, 28th May, 1689, and preserved in the valuable collection of Mrs. Lyons. King had written to him complaining of his neglect of his parishes of Rathdrum, Dunganstown and Derrylossary, in the county of Wicklow. Dawson defends himself against the charge, but admits the right of Dean King to inquire into his management of his cure, since "my Lord Archbishop had . . . left the care of the diocese upon him in his absence."

Meanwhile, under the strong hand of Tyrconnell, things had rapidly advanced in Dublin and throughout Ireland. The Protestants had been deprived of their arms in February; King James, after landing at Kinsale on the 12th March, had entered Dublin on Palm Sunday, 24th March. Then followed his short and unfortunate visit to the besiegers of Derry, and his famous Parliament in Dublin, at which the Act of Settlement was repealed and the great Act of Attainder passed. The first act of the sad drama ended with the prorogation of Parliament, 20th July, 1689. By the end of July the fortunes of King James were at a low ebb; disaster followed disaster. At the battle of Killiecrankie on the 27th, the death of Claverhouse had deprived him of his chief supporter in Scotland; on the 30th, Kirk had entered Derry, and two days later the siege was raised; on the 30th, too, Justin Mac Carthy, Viscount Mountcashel, had been defeated by the Enniskilleners at Newtown Butler

¹ He was installed 31 January (Chapter Minutes).

² In the Act of Attainder "Samuel Folio, Chancellor of St. Patrick's," is named among those who "have absented themselves from this kingdom, and have gone into England, or some other places beyond the seas, since the fifth day of November last, or in some short time before, and did not return" (S. P. I., pp. 276, 8).

³ E. H. R., p. 318.

and taken prisoner; and, above all, the redoubtable Schomberg had arrived at Chester on the 20th, and was waiting his opportunity to cross over to Ireland.

It was probably the approach of Schomberg which was the immediate cause of the imprisonment of a considerable number of Protestants in the city of Dublin, which took place towards the end of the month. Among the rest twelve men of good position were sent to Newgate, some of whom were transferred to the Castle, and some to Trinity College.¹ Others, of whom the Dean of St. Patrick's was one, were sent direct to the Castle. Others, doubtless, were imprisoned elsewhere.

About King's imprisonment there is a considerable amount of obscurity. In the first place, it is impossible to speak with confidence as to the reason assigned for it. We may surmise, indeed, that its real motive was the desire to have a strong man, suspected to be in more or less close sympathy with the Williamite party, and undoubtedly ready on all occasions to resist attempts to harass the Church, out of the way. And King certainly implies that no charge of any kind was brought against him. "Almost all the Protestant Gentlemen," he writes²—and he was among the number—"without Reason or pretence of Reason, without so much as a Warrant, or Form of Law, were put in Goals (*sic*) under the custody of mean and barbarous Guards." But Leslie challenges the statement. "Was not he accused for holding Correspondence, and giving Intelligence to the *Rebels* (as they were then called) both in *England* and the North of *Ireland*? And was it not true? Did he not give frequent Intelligence to *Schomberg* by one *Sherman*, and keep constant Correspondence with Mr. *Tollet* and others in *London*? He knows this would have been called *Treason* in those days, and a bloody-minded *Tyrant* would have found another Remedy for it than a short Imprisonment."³ King will not admit the truth of these insinuations, but his denials are not altogether satisfactory. In his manuscript notes for a rejoinder to Leslie⁴ he writes against the passage just quoted, "Most false y^t he was accused of correspond[ence]; knows no such man as Sherman." And in a more formal reply, in a letter addressed ten years afterwards to Dean Trench, he has these words: "As for their finding any of my letters, it's most horribly false, they never had nor cou'd have any such, nor did my Lord Chiefe Justice, Herbert, ever tax me with any such thing."⁵ But the real question is not what accusation his friend Herbert may or may not have brought against him: we want to know whether he was, rightly or wrongly, suspected by Nugent, or others in authority, of sending

¹ See below, p. 141, and note 2 there.

² S. P. I., chap. III., § 7, p. 92.

³ Leslie, p. 105.

⁴ Lyons Collection (see Historical Manuscripts Commission, Appendix to Second Report, p. 236).

⁵ Mason, p. 211.

information to the enemy. Again, it may be quite true that he did not know Sherman; but he makes no such affirmation with respect to George Tallet of London; and in fact he was in correspondence with that ardent Williamite—clearly no new acquaintance—in February, 1688–9.¹ And, finally, whoever will read his own account in the following Diary of his interview with Judge Nugent on 15th August, will have no doubt that at least Nugent professed to believe that he had been guilty of treasonable correspondence. The riddle appears to us to be in part solved, without the necessity of accusing King of any want of good faith, by the following passage, which we translate as well as we can, from his Autobiography:—

“We (sc. Anthony Dopping, Bishop of Meath, and himself) were regarded as oracles, and whatever news they (the Protestants) heard they used to bring to us; they used to tell us about any ill-usage they had suffered or feared; so that almost the whole history of what was done became known to us—private letters addressed to themselves, others of a public nature, public instruments, proclamations, ordinances, even copies of documents which were kept in the presses of the secretaries, were communicated to me. About these things we used often to speak in conversation with our friends, who sent notes of things which we had said with regard to their affairs to friends in England and the North of Ireland, and very imprudently blazoned them about as mine. And when these things were reported by spies to the faction of King James, I myself was regarded as the author of them all, and suffered very severely in consequence.”² No charge may have been alleged at the moment of King’s arrest; but these quotations leave little doubt as to the nature of the accusation which was subsequently made; and they tend to justify James and his Privy Council in regarding the Dean of St. Patrick’s as “a dangerous man.”

In what part of the Castle was King imprisoned? The question is of little moment, and cannot be answered with assurance. It is sometimes asserted without misgiving that he and his companions were lodged in the Birmingham Tower,³ to which one writer adds, by way of explanation, that his prison was “at the very top of the Record Tower, now filled with

¹ A letter in Tallet’s hand, without address, year, or signature, but endorsed, in King’s writing, “Mr. Tallet, Feb. 22, 1688,” is preserved in a collection of letters which belonged to the late Bishop Reeves (T.C.D. MS. 1122, No. 5). It quite justifies Leslie’s significant question. An interview with Schomberg is mentioned, in the course of which Tallet spoke to him about “Dr. K. and ye Arch Bp. of D.” He begs King to inform him of “the quarters of all troops and companys, the number of Protestants in Dublin, w^h [compa]nies are made Garrisons, and whatever you conceive [. . .] inquisition of one that extreamly longs to serve his frends in time of need.” One sentence is worth transcribing: “Upon the K^{ts} election to y^e crown, several of our Irish-English here, writ extravagant letters into Ireland, nay to y^e Deputy himself, and I’m affraid you have or will find y^e effects of those undecent heats.”

² E. H. R., p. 318.

³ E.g. *Lough Erne*, p. 80.

ancient records."¹ That is to say, King was confined in the tower which is *now* known as the Birmingham Tower, but which he knew as the Wardrobe Tower.² That may be true. His way of speaking of that which *he* called the Birmingham Tower, at 17th September, makes it unlikely that he was in it. He was certainly (it is everywhere implied in the Diary) in a room pretty high up, with a considerable number of prisoners below and none above him—as it appears, in “a cold nasty garret.”³ It must have been difficult, in the semi-ruinous Castle of those days, to find such a place, except in one of the towers, and apparently almost all of these had fallen except the two that have been mentioned.⁴

The date of King's imprisonment is not wholly without importance, and here again we are in difficulty. His own testimony is, indeed, very precise. “On the 25th of July, 1689, I, and many others, were arrested and committed to prison.” And equally precise is his statement that on the 4th December, after an incarceration of nearly five months, he was released.⁵ But unfortunately King's recollection of dates is not to be trusted.⁶ In the present case he is inconsistent with himself. For from 25th July to 4th December is not “nearly five months.” In fact, it is certain that his arrest took place before 25th July; for on the 24th he wrote to Price asking him to act as Sub-Dean of St. Patrick's, and in his letter he distinctly states that he was “now under confinement.”⁷ It is, I suppose, on the authority of this letter that Mason states definitely that he was sent to the Castle on 24th July.⁸ But this is scarcely probable. It is true that a man of King's vigour and sense of duty would not be likely to let much time pass before he made such arrangements as were possible for the performance of his work at the Cathedral; but even he can scarcely be supposed to have sat down to write letters the moment the doors of his prison were closed behind him; and we must not assume that pens, ink, and paper were at once supplied to him. There is, indeed, evidence which points to his having been deprived of liberty two or three days before he wrote to Henry Price. It cannot be stated very shortly, but as the Church Historians tell us very little about it, and as it is of some interest for its own sake, we need not scruple to devote a few paragraphs to it.

¹ *Worthies*, p. 191.

² See below, note 187.

³ S. P. I., chap. III., § 16, p. 202.

⁴ One tower was taken down about 1670, another had previously fallen, and the rest were “very crazy” (Bayly's *Historical Description and Sketch of Dublin Castle*, p. 16). In 1684 the viceregal apartments, which had been destroyed by fire, were rebuilt (*Ib.*, p. 25. Cp. A. R., p. 311). At the end of July, 1689, “the Mid Rampier of the Black Tower” fell (*Great News from the Port of Kingsale in Ireland*, London, 1689).

⁵ E. H. R., pp. 318, 319.

⁶ He dates his ordination to the priesthood incorrectly (*Worthies*, p. 151). Possibly he is also in error as to the day of his entrance at Trinity College (*Ib.*, p. 149).

⁷ Appendix, No. i.

⁸ P. 209. Harris gives the date as 29 July in his edition of Ware's *Bishops of Ireland*, p. 364.

Among those who landed with King James at Kinsale, 12th March, 1689, was one whose chief claim to fame is the prominent place which has been assigned to him in recent controversies on the subject of Anglican Orders. This was John Gordon, some time Bishop of Galloway, in Scotland.¹ John Gordon was born about 1643, in the parish of Ellon, in Buchan, Aberdeenshire. He was thus only seven years senior to William King, and had as his birthplace a parish only a few miles from Barra, the home of King's forbears.² His parents were John Gordon, of Coldwells, and Marjory Cheyne, his wife. Of his early life nothing is known except that he took Holy Orders and was a naval chaplain at New York, then lately won for England. It is said that he obtained his bishopric through the influence of Melfort. The congé d'élire was dated 3rd December, 1687; but the Charter under the Great Seal was not signed till 4th February, nor sealed till 4th September, 1688. Gordon was consecrated by John Paterson, Archbishop of Glasgow, and three other bishops, in Glasgow Cathedral, 19th September, 1688. The interval between his nomination and his consecration was over nine months; he ruled his diocese for a shorter period. The Scottish bishops were dispossessed by Act of Parliament 22nd July, 1689.³ Gordon had fled from Scotland before the catastrophe came. He was certainly in Dublin that month; he may have arrived sooner. On the 12th of July James appointed him Chancellor and Vicar-General of the diocese.⁴ Of his conduct in that office more will be said presently; but we must now recall the few remaining incidents of his career. He remained in Dublin till July, 1690, and then accompanied or followed his patron to St. Germain. There, we are told, he ministered to James's Protestant adherents

¹ Neither Mant nor Mason seems to have known anything about Gordon. His connexion with the Irish Church is mentioned by the late Professor G. T. Stokes in *The Pope and Anglican Orders, Two Introductory Lectures on the Religious Relations between Rome and England, delivered at the beginning of Michaelmas Term, 1896*, Dublin, 1896, p. 30. But Dr. Stokes appears to have forgotten him when he came to write his Lectures on Archbishop King, published in *Worthies*.

Gordon's case is mentioned in the Bull of Pope Leo XIII. on Anglican Orders (1896, pp. 12 *seq.*, 37 *seq.*), and is more elaborately discussed in the Reply of the English Archbishops, London, 1897, pp. 13, 38 *seq.* (English Translation, pp. 14, 43 *seq.*). The authorities are—S. P. I., chap. III., § 17, p. 205; Leslie, p. 50; a short account of Gordon, written about 1730, and quoted in *Collections for a History of the Shires of Aberdeen and Banff*, edited by Joseph Robertson (Spalding Club), Aberdeen, 1843, p. 305; *Nullité des Ordinations Anglicanes, ou Réfutation du livre intitulé, Dissertation sur la Validité des Ordinations des Anglois* [par P. F. Courayer] par Michel Le Quien, Paris, 1725, vol. ii., pp. 312, lxix; *An Historical Catalogue of the Scottish Bishops down to the year 1688* [by Robert Keith], Edinburgh, 1824, p. 283; *The Question of Anglican Ordinations Discussed*, by E. E. Estcourt, London, 1873, Appendix, p. cxv; the Diocesan Register of Dublin; and the Grant Book of Dublin, 1687-1692, preserved in the Public Record Office, Dublin.

² The town of Ellon is about ten miles, as the crow flies, from Barra.

³ Grub's *Ecclesiastical History of Scotland*, Edinburgh, 1861, vol. iii., p. 303.

⁴ Dublin Grant Book. The grant of the offices there given, which was signed by Melfort, may have been ante-dated, like others issued in the same year.

according to the forms of the English Prayer-book. Afterwards, however, as the story goes, he was so impressed by the arguments of Bossuet that he determined to leave the Anglican Communion. He went to Rome about 1702 for the purpose, and made his recantation in the presence of Cardinal Sacripante. It is sometimes said that he was baptized conditionally on his reception into the Roman Church ;¹ but of this there seems to be no evidence. His assumption of the name Clement is, as we shall see, to be otherwise explained. The Pope was now desirous of giving him certain benefices to which a pension was attached. Accordingly the question of the validity or invalidity of his Anglican Orders had to be decided. Gordon prayed that they should be pronounced null and void ; and this was done by Pope Clement XI., 17th April, 1704. Direction was at the same time given that he should be confirmed. He then received the tonsure from the Pope, and on this occasion (as Le Quien tells us) was given the name Clement. The minor orders were conferred upon him by Archbishop Casoni in the Church of St. Mary Major. These being sufficient to enable him to hold the benefices which the Pope designed for him, he did not proceed to the higher orders. He was henceforth known at Rome as Abbot Clement. He died in 1726.

It has been necessary to mention these facts in order that the part of Gordon's career which synchronizes with King's imprisonment may be understood. For it our authorities are a brief statement in the *State of the Protestants*, with Leslie's answer thereto, the Diocesan Register of Dublin, the Dublin Grant Book, the allusions in our Diary, and the letters collected in the Appendix. The first notice of Gordon in the Register is the record of what seems to have been his first ecclesiastical act in Dublin, the appointment of William Budworth as his apparitor. The instrument is dated 22nd July, 1689. In it he describes himself as "Vicarius in spiritualibus generalis ac officialis principalis curiae consistorialis metropoliticae Dublin necnon cancellarius ejusdem dioceseos regia auctoritate rite et legitime constitutus."² He was appointed to his offices of Vicar-General, Official Principal, and Chancellor of the Diocese by James II. He was at once recognised by the Registrar : for the handwriting which records his acts is the same as that in which the deed of appointment of King and Foley is written on a previous page. His apparitor having been appointed, he lost no time, and proceeded to rule his new diocese with a strong hand. On the 23rd July he licensed two surgeons. It is somewhat significant that they both bear the name of Gordon. These are the first of a considerable number of licences of the same kind issued by him in July, August, and September.³ On the same day, 23rd July, he granted probate

¹ *Responsio Archiepiscoporum Angliae*, p. 38 (E. T., p. 43).

² The same title, with the addition of the words "seu Commissarius Generalis," are found in the deed of appointment.

³ On the illegality of these acts, see Appendix, No. ii., note 3.

of a will. But presently he exercised his authority in another and more strictly ecclesiastical direction. The number of sequestrations carried out under his régime is surprising. The Rev. Thomas Hamleton was appointed sequestrator of Swords, Malahide, Killossery, and Killeek, vacant by the absence of Henry Scardevile; the Rev. Thomas Tucker, of Donnybrook and Rathfarnham "cum annexis," vacant by the resignation of John Fitzgerald, Archdeacon of Dublin; Lewis Griffith, of Chapelizod, Palmerston and Ballyfermot "cum annexis," of Castleknock, of Mulhuddart, and of Clonsilla, vacant by the absence of the several incumbents; Richard Hawkshaw, of Donoughmore, of O'Male (= Imall), of Hollywood, of Donard "cum annexis," of Dunlavin, and of Castledermot "cum annexis"; and the following parishes were sequestered, the sequestrator not being named: Tallaght, Templeshandon, Templeogue, Whitechurch, Cruagh, Wicklow "cum annexis" (vizt. Drumkey, *alias* Castlemacadam, Kilpoole), and Innisbohen. Authority for all these sequestrations was apparently given between the 8th and 17th August. I have observed only one case in which provision was made by Gordon for the spiritual needs of the Diocese. On the 18th September Nicholas Richardson was licensed by him as curate of St. Bride's. This can hardly have been done with the consent of the Incumbent, Dr. Foy.

There were other parts of Gordon's activity of which the Diocesan Register takes no notice. One of these was the Administration of Wills. Of this King tells us "he made his advantage," in spite of all attempts to defeat him. "He cited the Widow or Relation of any deceased Person; and if they refused to appear, he granted Administrations to some of his own Creatures, and they came by force and took away the Goods of the Defunct."¹ He also claimed the power to grant licences for Marriages, in connexion with which an incident of his rule in Dublin must be mentioned hereafter.

Gordon's practice of issuing licences to surgeons led him further, probably, than he foresaw when he began it. There was little use in licensing surgeons if others acted in that capacity, without a thought of seeking a licence from him. And there were many such. Of necessity, therefore, he cited and excommunicated the unlicensed surgeons. One of these excommunications was directed against a surgeon named Clinton, a parishioner of St. Werburgh's, and in the absence of the incumbent it came into the hands of the sexton of the church, Richard Bulkeley, who on the 2nd of September brought it to the Castle, and showed it to his old pastor, Dean King.² This was, it seems, the first intimation which the Dean received of the proceedings of the intruding Chancellor. And on this fact two remarks must be made.

¹ The record of the many probates granted by him 23rd July, 1689, to 1st July, 1690, may be seen in the Grant Book.

² See below, Sept. 2nd, 4th, and note 141.

First, as to the date of King's incarceration. King was very wide awake. It seems quite impossible that, if he had been at liberty when Gordon took possession of the Register of the Diocese, appointed Budworth his apparitor, and began to preside in the Court of Probate, he should have known nothing about it. Hence we appear to be constrained to believe that King had been sent to the Castle at least as early as the 22nd July.¹

Secondly, we must observe the vigour and promptness of the imprisoned Dean. He saw at once the danger of the situation, he clearly grasped the legal aspect of the case, and devised a scheme for checkmating the Bishop. The day after the excommunication reached him, he wrote a letter to Dopping, Bishop of Meath; and a correspondence between the friends ensued, some of the letters of which may be read in our Appendix,² while the contents of the rest can easily be guessed with the help of the Diary. Dopping most readily fell in with the main part of King's suggestion, which was this: that the Chapters of Christ Church and St. Patrick's should meet, and that each Chapter should select a guardian of the spiritualities. The persons (or if the Chapters agreed in their choice, the person) so elected would have legal authority to govern the diocese, *sede vacante*. By the beginning of the next week (9th September) King had written to the Sub-Dean directing him to call a meeting of the Chapter of St. Patrick's.³ The Chapter was duly summoned; and the next day the Prebendary of St. Audoen's came to consult the Dean as to the procedure to be adopted. But, alas, Henry Price was not such a man as William King; and his efforts to get a Guardian of the Spiritualities elected were for the time unsuccessful. The Chapter minutes are very brief:

"Tuesday the 10th of Sept^r 1689.

"Then Mr Price, Mr Finglass, Mr Syddall [Prebendary of Tipperkevin], . . . Graton [Preb. of Howth], Mr Jackson [Preb. of Stagonil], Mr Hewetson [Preb. of Tassagard and Vicar of St. Andrew's] did adjourne till thursday in y^e afternoone.

"12 of September.

"Then adjourned untill the 14th day of this Instant."

No meeting seems to have been held on the 14th, and nothing more was done for nearly a month. On the 10th October King wrote a letter of strong remonstrance to Price,⁴ in consequence of which the members of the Chapter were summoned to meet on pain of suspension, and on the following Thursday, 24th October, Anthony Dopping was appointed

¹ This conclusion is perhaps confirmed by a notice of the prorogation of Parliament at 12th November. See note 362.

² Nos. ii.-v. A letter from Dopping, and King's answer to it, are wanting between Nos. ii., iii.; also a letter from Dopping between Nos. iv., v.

³ See Appendix No. v.

⁴ See Appendix No. vi.

Guardian of the Spiritualities. What the Christ Church Chapter did at this juncture is not on record. A meeting was held on the 23rd October at which the Chancellor (Michael Jephson), acting as Sub-Dean, and the Prebendaries of St. Michael (John Francis) and St. John (Thomas Bladen) were present. But there is no minute of business done.¹ However, it is quite certain that then or subsequently Christ Church concurred in the choice made by St. Patrick's, and thus Anthony Dopping became ruler of the diocese of Dublin.²

One question must here receive a short answer. It may be asked, What was the need for bringing this complicated machinery into action? Had not King been already duly appointed commissary by Marsh? Why could he not act, or delegate someone else to act, without authority from the Chapters? King himself replies.³ Marsh was attainted by James II.'s Parliament of 1689. The see, therefore, was vacant. James being (as King held) lawful king of Ireland, and the Acts of the Irish parliament having legal validity, the moment the great Act of Attainder received the Royal assent Marsh ceased to be Archbishop. He was an outlaw. And that same moment King's commission from Marsh lapsed. The see was as really vacant and the diocese as truly without a lawful ruler as if the Archbishop had died. The only wonder is that King, who now saw the consequences of the Act of Attainder, did not perceive them months before. If he had done so before his imprisonment, much confusion and trouble would have been averted. As it was, the action of the Chapters was entirely successful. The clergy refused to publish Gordon's excommunications; they heeded not his citations. Except in the matter of the administration of wills, which did not belong to the Guardian of the Spiritualities as such, he became powerless. The last act of his recorded in the Register is dated 4th October—the licence of a midwife.

Dopping was now nominal head of the clergy of Dublin, but the power was still in the hands of the Dean of St. Patrick's. On this point his

¹ Chapter Minutes. I depend on a copy of the original minutes kept at the cathedral, in which there may be some variations from the original. Thus, for example, the note of the seizure of the church, 26th October, 1689, comes before the record of the Chapter meeting of the 3rd September.

² S. P. I., *ut sup.*

³ Appendix No. ii. Cp. E. H. R., p. 318. The reasons here given are *mutatis mutandis* those of the deed appointing Gordon Vicar-General: "Sciens quod quum officium seu officia Vicarii in spiritualibus generalis . . . Diocesanos Dublin ac provincie ad Reverendissimum Dublinensem Archiepiscopum spectantia ratione absentie ab hoc Regno nostro Hibernie minime per nos licentiatos venerabilis viri Johannis Topham . . . necnon Reverendissimo in Christo patre ac Domino, Domino Francisco providentia divina Dublin Archiepiscopo . . . pariter sese absentante ab hoc regno nostro predicto Hibernie necnon par officiorum contra coronam ac dignitatem nostram vacuum seu vacua merito censentur et ad nos nostrique plenam ac liberam dispositionem . . . de jure spectat spectantque seu spectare debet ac debent," etc. The king had power to appoint a Vicar-General. But if the Chapters nominated a Guardian of the Spiritualities, the king's Vicar-General could not interfere, nor exercise purely spiritual functions, such as the issue of excommunications, &c.

own words are express, and we have good reason to believe them.¹ He ruled diligently and with success. "With his consent," he writes, "I ordered all things in the diocese. Many of the clergy had fled into England, and thus most of the parochial churches were left without pastors. But I provided clergy for them all. Some who had been driven from their benefices by the Papists were living in the more remote parts of the kingdom, and they willingly offered themselves to perform parochial duties in parishes which had been deserted by their proper pastors. Hence, not a single church in the entire diocese remained without a curate during the whole time of the tyranny. And though the Papists in many places kept possession of the Parish Churches, the Curates, in spite of this, performed the services in private houses."²

But now another entry in the Diocesan Register claims our attention. We have seen that Gordon kept in his own hands the issuing of marriage licences. Now Lewis Griffith, the sequestrator, as has been already noted, of several parishes, had ventured to solemnize marriages without the licence of the Vicar-General. For this and other offences he was excommunicated. Francis Marsh returned from his exile, and resumed his position as Archbishop immediately after the Boyne. Griffith applied to him for redress, and he formally re-admitted him to Communion. It seems that Marsh did not agree with the contention of King and his legal advisers, that the excommunications of Gordon were null and void. But possibly the excommunication had been duly published before the Chapters elected a Guardian of the Spiritualities. Anyhow the document engrossed in the Register is a highly remarkable one. For in it Marsh describes the Vicar-General of King James as "*Reverendissimus in Christo pater ac Dominus Johannes providentia divina nuper Dubliniensis Archiepiscopus.*" He actually recognises the usurping Vicar-General to have had the same claim which he himself possessed to the title of Archbishop of Dublin—a title which, so far as we know, Gordon never assumed!

We may indeed well ask, What position in the Church of Ireland did Gordon actually claim to hold? He described himself as Vicar-General and Chancellor of Dublin. But either of these offices, let us observe, might have been held by a layman.³ We have no evidence that Gordon ever performed in Ireland a single episcopal nor even a single clerical act. And when this is borne in mind, King's short account of him, the earliest notice of his career which we possess, with the exception of the documents relating to his appointment to the See of Galloway and the records of his official acts in Dublin, is most significant. King James,

¹ He evidently acted without reference to Dopping in the matter of the daily service at St. John's Church. See below, note 254.

² E. H. R., p. 318.

³ All Gordon's offices were actually held by Sir John Topham. Cp. above, p. 128, note 3.

he tells us, "appointed one Gordon, who called himself Bishop of Galloway in Scotland, to be Chancellor in the Diocese of Dublin; this Gordon was a very ignorant lewd Man, and a profest Papist." Leslie vigorously repudiates both the statement of fact and the insinuation conveyed by these words. King's remark, he writes, "was notoriously false (if we may believe the *Irish Protestants* who were then in Dublin), for this bishop was then, and all along, a *Profest Protestant*, and, as I have heard, a man of Learning and Parts. But if he had been a *Papist* (whether in Masquerade or otherwise), I would gladly know this Author's Opinion, Whether that would have *Un-Bishop'd* him?" King had made some preparations for a reply to Leslie's book; and his notes are preserved in the collection of Mrs. Lyons.¹ His remark on this passage is brief but interesting: "The B'p of Galway, a papist, never went in clergymens habite." Thus King reiterates the assertion that Gordon was a "profest Papist"; and he adds the information that in Dublin he posed as a layman. As a witness to facts Leslie cannot stand against King. King was on the spot, and must have had good evidence of the truth or falsity of what he wrote. Leslie confesses that he had his knowledge at second-hand from certain Irish Protestants in Dublin. King must have either lied deliberately and maliciously, or spoken the truth. And it is to be remembered that though his statements about Gordon may have been prompted by rancour, they cannot have been suggested by the subsequent career of the Bishop of Galloway. It was not till some years after the *State of the Protestants* was published that Gordon professed to have been convinced by the eloquence of Bossuet. Ten years and more had passed before he was formally received into the Roman Communion, and "unbishops" himself by his petition to the Holy Office. And, on the other hand, these later events signally confirm the testimony of King. There is certainly nothing improbable in the supposition that the man who determined to take the final step of abandoning the Church of his fathers under the influence of Bossuet, should have drifted away from Anglican teaching years before; or that the man who in 1704 used strong language about "the pseudo-bishops of the Protestants," and renounced his own orders, should have been content in 1689 to use the title "*Episcopus Gallovidiensis*" in official documents, while at the same time indicating his doubts about the validity of his episcopal consecration by wearing the dress of a layman. It was not, we may be sure, from Bossuet that he first heard of the Nag's Head fable, upon which he afterwards based much of his argument against Anglican Orders.

There may indeed seem to be a difficulty in the way of accepting King's statement. It is commonly said, as we have already observed,

¹ Historical Manuscripts Commission, Appendix to Second Report, p. 236.

that Gordon ministered to English Churchmen at St. Germain after he had left Dublin. Are we to suppose that when he did this he had practically abandoned the Anglican Communion? Let us say at once that the unlikelihood does not appear to us to be very great. When King held services for his fellow-prisoners in the Castle, there were Roman Catholics among those who took advantage of his ministrations;¹ and in so doing they certainly did not act under any compulsion from those in authority. If James, then, for reasons of policy, ordered Gordon to act as chaplain to his Protestant adherents at St. Germain, it is scarcely to be thought that he would refuse to do so. As yet he had made no formal recantation of his 'heresy.' But we may go further. It is quite possible that the looseness of his hold on Anglican principles would lead to his selection for such an office. Gordon was not the only English Divine in the Jacobite Court. That sturdy Protestant Dennis Granville, Dean and Archdeacon of Durham, Bishop Cosin's son-in-law, was there also; and of his life at St. Germain we have a brief notice which deserves to be quoted. Some time after the exiled King arrived in France—

"A protestant Party began to distinguish themselves, and endeavour to make an appearance at that Court. The first considerable step they made, was to desire a Chappel from King James, for the exercise of their Worship according to the Church of *England*, and propos'd Dr. *Granvil* Brother to the Earl of *Bath*, formerly Dean of *Durham*, as a fit Person to be their Chaplain; they urged the great Incouragement, such a Toleration would give to his Adherents in *England*, and what satisfaction it would be to such protestants as followed him; but tho' common Policy, and his Circumstances made every Body believe that this Request would be easily granted, yet it was positively denied, and Dr. *Granville* obliged not only to retire from Court, but also from the Town of *St. Germain* to avoid the daily insults of the priests, and the dreaded Consequences of the Jealousies with which they posess't (*sic*) King James's Court against him."²

From this passage, combined with the evidence of Dean Granville's own letters, the Rev. Roger Granville draws what seems to be the just inference, that the refusal of the request of the Protestants that Granville should be their chaplain was due to the influence of the Roman Catholic clergy by whom James was surrounded.³ May not the permission accorded to Gordon have been a compromise? His leaning towards Rome would remove objections on the part of the Roman Catholics; his former position in the Church of Scotland would secure him acceptance, if not a cordial welcome, on the part of the Anglicans. And may not

¹ See 22 September.

² *A View of the Court of St. Germain, from the Year 1690, to 95, With an account of the Entertainment Protestants meet with there*, Dublin, 1696, p. 3.

³ *The Life of the Honble. and Very Revd. Dennis Granville, D.D., Exeter, 1902*, p. 396.

the petition in favour of Granville have been due to the dissatisfaction with which Anglicans like Sir Edward Herbert regarded the ministrations of the Romanizing Bishop?

All this seems quite possible; but I must be candid, and express my conviction that the grounds for believing that Gordon ministered as an Anglican at St. Germain are very slight. Keith is the only one of our authorities who makes such a statement; and he wrote, or at least printed, as late as 1755.¹ Against his evidence must be placed that of the author of the *View of the Court of St. Germain*, a strictly contemporary witness. The sentence which follows the passage already quoted from him runs thus:—

“Dr. Gordon, a Bishop of Scotland, the only protestant Divine that then was there, met with a worse Treatment still than Dr. Granville, and was reduced to the necessity of abjuring his Religion for want of Bread, with which he could not be Supplied, but upon those hard terms.”

There is here no word of Gordon being allowed to minister at his lodgings to Protestants—the whole context implies the contrary. Moreover, we have in this sentence evidence, which can scarcely be resisted, that already, seven years before he settled at Rome, the Scottish Bishop had renounced his Anglican beliefs. These are facts which bring into serious doubt Keith's statement as to Gordon's ministry at St. Germain, and which strongly corroborate King's affirmation that even so early as 1689 he was a “protest Papist,” though not yet formally received into the Roman communion.

But we must leave Gordon. On the day when the armies of William and James were contending at the Boyne for the possession of Ireland, he was quietly at work in Dublin. He granted probate of a will on the 1st of July, 1690; and from that day forward he is heard of in Ireland no more.

While King lay in prison, reports, not always correct, reached him of the war which was dragging on its weary length. We must now try to gather together the leading facts to which those reports related.

After the decisive defeat at Newtown Butler and the relief of Derry, the troops which had been seeking to harass the Enniskilleners retired. Sarsfield, who had been in the neighbourhood of Sligo, retreated at once to Athlone;² the Duke of Berwick, who had been further north, made for

¹ The same thing was asserted, at a much earlier date, with regard to Dr. Ralph Taylor, “a famous Nonjuror, who was formerly Rector of *Stoke Severn*, near *Worcester*; and choosing to follow the Fortunes of King James the Second at the Revolution, he was some Years Chaplain at St. Germain to the Protestants of the Court of that unhappy Prince.”—*The Political State of Great Britain*, vol. xxv. (by A. Boyer), p. 124. Compare J. H. Overton's *Nonjurors*, London, 1902, p. 311 sq. It is not probable that there were two Anglican chaplains at the Court.

² *Macaria Excidium*, p. 38.

Newry.¹ A few days later Schomberg found it possible to cross the Channel. About half his troops embarked at Hoylake on the 12th August, and landed at Groomsport, near Bangor, on the following day. The rest followed after the interval of a day or two.² James no sooner heard the news of Schomberg's landing than he determined to concentrate his army at Drogheda, and there to resist his march to Dublin. Orders were issued to the commanders in the field accordingly. Sir Charles Carney held the Bann at Coleraine. He was instructed to abandon it and hasten to Charlemont.³ About 17th August he took his departure, and immediately a party of the Enniskilleners, who had reached Derry a couple of days before, entered the deserted town. When they were joined by their comrades under Kirk, they marched thence and joined the army of Schomberg.⁴ James's Brigadier, Maxwell, "commanded at Carrickfergus, Belfast, and all betwixt that and the Newry, having but two regiments of foot in a bad condition, one troop of horse, and a few ill-armed dragoons." He too hastened southwards, and repaired to Newry, leaving MacCarthy More's regiment and a part of Cormac O'Neill's as a garrison at Carrickfergus.⁵

Berwick's orders were to delay the enemy as much as possible.⁶ Time was, indeed, everything to James. If he was to make any stand against Schomberg, he must gather a strong force at Drogheda. And Schomberg certainly helped his plans. It may have been good generalship to attack Carrickfergus, but it gave James an extra week to collect his army. On the 20th August Schomberg (who had reached Belfast on the 17th) sent thither five regiments, and seven more on the following day. Fruitless negotiations followed, and on the 22nd the siege began. After a gallant defence, the town capitulated at noon on the 27th, and on the 28th the garrison marched out, on a promise that they should be allowed to proceed with their arms to Newry.⁷ Charlemont was now the only considerable place of strength in the North which held for James.⁸ While Schomberg lay before Carrickfergus, on the 26th, James left Dublin, and reached Drogheda the same day, leaving Tyrconnell behind to hurry up more troops.⁹ Carrickfergus taken, Schomberg's advance began. The Jacobites retreated before him till he reached Newry. Here, by a clever *ruse*, Berwick succeeded in outwitting him.

¹ *Life*, p. 373.

² See below, notes 15, 35.

³ *Life*, p. 373.

⁴ Hamilton, p. 47, where we are told that "the News coming to *Colrain*, that the *Inneskilling* Horse were joined (*sic*) with the Maj. General, and that they were all on their march towards that place, the Garison there deserted the place and fled towards *Charlemont*." This is perhaps not inconsistent with the statement that they left in obedience to orders from headquarters.

⁵ *Life*, p. 372.

⁶ *Id.*, p. 373.

⁷ Story, pp. 7-10; S. P. D., pp. 226, 231; J. N., p. 87.

⁸ Buchanan was there, with a regiment of foot, and some of Purcell's dragoons (*Life*, p. 372).

⁹ *Life*, p. 373 *sq.*; Nibell, p. 221.

By making liberal use of his trumpets he persuaded Schomberg that he was in command of a large force, and the cautious Williamite forbade his advance guard of Enniskilleners to attack. The next morning he advanced in force, only to find that the town was partly in ashes, and Berwick gone.¹ This was on the 5th September. Berwick marched (perhaps by Carlingford, which he burnt) to Dundalk and thence to Drogheda.² Schomberg, having allowed his army a day's rest at Newry, moved on to Dundalk on the 7th. He selected for his camp there a spot about a mile north of the town.³ In that place he was destined to remain inactive, with all his troops, for two months. On the 16th he began to entrench his position,⁴ seeing no immediate prospect of any further advance towards the South.

Meanwhile James was not idle. He was joined at Drogheda by Tyrconnell, 5th September, and two days afterwards by Berwick.⁵ On the 14th he began to march northwards. That day the entire army reached Ardee, 14 miles north-west of Drogheda. On the 16th the cavalry and dragoons went a few miles further on the road to Dundalk, crossing the Glyde at Mapastown, to select a place for a camp. The rest of the army followed on the 17th; and the camp was formed on the south bank of the Fane, with the right at Allerstown⁶ and the left near Knockbridge. The armies were now only about three miles apart, each afraid to attack the other, while the scouts "stood usually within a quarter of a mile of each other." On Saturday, the 21st, James attempted to draw Schomberg from his trenches. He led a strong force towards Dundalk. Schomberg let them come within musket shot of his camp, and would not stir. Finding that the Williamites would not leave their trenches, James retreated to his camp on the Fane, and within the next few days burnt it and fell back on Ardee, 6th October. There his army lay till the 1st November, when he began to disperse it to winter quarters.⁷ He himself went to Drogheda on the 3rd with six battalions of foot, leaving a force of six battalions of foot and fifty horse under

¹ Story, pp. 11-13; S. P. D., p. 261; Nibell, p. 221; *Mémoires du Maréchal de Berwick écrits par lui-même*, 1778, vol. i., p. 41.

² Story, p. 13.

³ *Ib.*, p. 16.

⁴ *Ib.*, p. 19.

⁵ *Life*, p. 377; Story, p. 16; *Mémoires du M. de Berwick, ut sup.*, and below, 5th September.

⁶ Petty's map of the County Louth (1685) marks Lower Allaristown—immediately south of which was Upper Allaristown—on the right bank of the Fane, two or three miles below the bridge of Knock, where the next bridge (the bridge of Fane), spanned the stream. Mr. J. R. Garstin, F.S.A., points out to me that in the Townland Index of 1851, it is called Allardstown, and is described as a townland of 596 acres in the parish of Killincoole. The name does not appear in the Ordnance map. Hence some modern writers have absurdly substituted for it Tallanstown, which lies four miles to the south on the River Glyde.

⁷ *Life*, pp. 378-382; Story, pp. 16-23, 33; S. P. D., pp. 272, 286; *Relation*, p. 6 *sqq.*; Nibell, p. 221 *sq.*

Boiseleau, as a garrison at Ardee.¹ Schomberg, finding that the Jacobites had taken their departure, gladly followed the example of James, and abandoned the pestilential camp, where "fever and flux" had been playing frightful havoc with his army. Having sent such of the sick as could be moved by sea from Carlingford to Belfast, he gave the order to march on the 6th. On the 7th twelve regiments or more started for the North; on the 9th the remainder of the army followed. Within an hour after their departure from Dundalk the town was in the hands of the enemy.² Schomberg's headquarters were now fixed at Lisburn, his troops being quartered partly at Armagh and partly in the villages between Lisburn and Newry.³ James, having left garrisons at Ardee, Drogheda, and other places, returned to Dublin on the 8th.⁴

It was on the eve of his departure from Dundalk that belated news reached Schomberg of a disaster in Connaught. It was in that province, indeed, that the only notable engagements of the campaign, after Carrickfergus, took place; and we must retrace our steps to follow the course of events there.

A considerable interval elapsed after Newtown Butler before the Enniskilleners who had not joined Schomberg performed any notable deeds. But early in September, Wolseley sent Sir Albert Cunningham with some troops to Sligo, followed on the 10th by Lloyd with three troops of horse. Thence on the 19th, Lloyd led a force of about 450 men—horse, foot, and dragoons—to Ballinafad and over the Curlew Mountains, and the next morning, encountering a force of the enemy under O'Kelly outside Boyle, defeated them, and took possession of the town. The Jacobite force consisted of not more than 500 or 600 foot, and some 300 horse. They lost, according to Lloyd, considerably more than 200 killed and about 75 prisoners. His own loss was 1 killed and 3 wounded. Cunningham commanded the dragoons. Lloyd's instructions were, after taking Boyle, to press on to Jamestown. This he did not venture to do, the enemy being very numerous in Sligo and Roscommon.⁵ However, this town was also captured ten days later, 1st October.⁶ These victories caused great rejoicings in the camp at

¹ *Relation*, p. 14, where I assume that 13 and 18 are misprints for 3 and 8: *Life*, p. 383.

² *Story*, pp. 35-37.

³ *S. P. D.*, p. 320; *Story* gives details, p. 38. Compare also *S. P. D.*, p. 334.

⁴ *Life*, p. 383 *sq.*; *Relation*, p. 74; and below, 8 November.

⁵ *An Exact Account of the Royal Army under the Command of His Grace Duke Schomberg, with the Particulars of a Great Defeat given to the Irish Army near Boyle*, London, 1689—a letter from Dundalk, dated 16th October, 1689. With this is incorporated Lloyd's despatch to Schomberg. Compare below, note 216. *Story*, p. 26, makes Lloyd's force to consist of 1000 men, and the enemy he reckons as "about 5000." O'Kelly, he informs us, was among the prisoners; which is an error: O'Kelly's portmanteau was captured, but not himself. On the other hand, a Jacobite writer reduces "this mighty action" to "a skirmish between a small band of that county [Sligo] militia and a troop of rebels, wherein three of the loyalists fell, and that number twice told of the enemy" (*Nibell*, p. 223).

⁶ *Story*, p. 28; *S. P. D.*, p. 283.

Dundalk,¹ but they led to no permanent result. On the 30th September James sent two regiments of foot to Sligo.² They were followed early in October by Berwick "with a considerable body of horse," whose aim was, according to Story to rescue Mountcashel, but more probably to check Lloyd.³ Another force of four regiments—Luttrell's Horse, O'Neill's Dragoons, and two of infantry, all under the command of Sarsfield—marched from the Fane for the same place, apparently on the 6th.⁴ Schomberg replied (8th October) by despatching "a detachment of the Inniskillen Horse and Foot, Colonel Russell's Horse, and eight grenadiers out of every Regiment" to keep a pass in the direction of Sligo.⁵ Berwick fell sick a day or two after he left the Jacobite camp, and repaired to Dublin.⁶ Sarsfield made at once for Jamestown, which place he reached, it seems, on the 15th.⁷ A news-letter states that Lloyd had arrived there two hours before him, and was besieged.⁸ Story is perhaps more correct when he says that the place was abandoned without a struggle on the approach of the Jacobite troops. The next day Sarsfield advanced to Sligo, whereupon Russell, who was in the town, ingloriously retreated to Ballyshannon without striking a blow, while Lloyd and de Sauveur took refuge in "the two forts at the end" of the town. Lloyd escaped the same night, but de Sauveur made a gallant defence of his fort, and did not surrender till the third day, when no more provisions were left.⁹ The news did not reach Schomberg till 2nd November, when he immediately despatched reinforcements.¹⁰ What they accomplished does not appear to be recorded. Thus ended the memorable Irish campaign of 1689. Whatever advantage was gained during its later months was on the side of James.

All this time King remained a prisoner. The history of his confinement must be read in his Diary. Towards the end, however, it

¹ See below, note 227.

² Story, p. 28. Cp. below, note 221.

³ Nibell, p. 223.

⁴ *Life*, p. 381; S. P. D., p. 287.

⁵ Story, p. 28; S. P. D., p. 287. There is a confusion as to dates. The *Life* puts the expedition of Sarsfield after, and in consequence of, the despatch of Russell by Schomberg, and before the return to Ardee on the 6th October. But Story is supported by Schomberg's despatch in S. P. D. Schomberg states that the force "consists of 400 dragoons."

⁶ See below, 5, 9 October. I assume that the report which reached Story that Berwick had started for Connaught was correct.

⁷ For the date I depend on *A full and true Account of all the Remarkable Actions and Things that have happen'd in the North of Ireland, Since the 15th of November, to the 7th Instant* . . . (a letter from Lisburn, dated 7th December, 1689), which may probably be trusted thus far, though it has clearly passed through the hands of the censor.

⁸ S. P. D., p. 305.

⁹ Story, p. 34. Compare *Life*, p. 383. Lloyd was in the 'Green Fort,' de Sauveur in the 'Stone Fort,' on which, and on all the events here referred to, see Wood-Martin, *History of Sligo from the Accession of James I. to the Revolution of 1688*, Dublin 1889, p. 98 *sqq.* Compare also his *Sligo and the Enniskilleners from 1688-1691*, 2nd ed., 1882, p. 105 *sqq.*

¹⁰ Story, p. 33; S. P. D., p. 313.

fails us; and we are obliged to fall back on the brief narrative of his Autobiography. We may leave the reader to translate his curious Latin.

"Dissolutâ militiâ ex utrâque parte, et exercitibus in Hybernâ reductis, visum erat Iacobo regi incarceratos protestantes liberos dimittere sub cautione fidei iussorum, deliberatum erat de me inter alios dimittendo, opponente se meae libertati summo iusticiario Regii Tribunalis in Hybernâ Thoma Nogentio, at pro me stabat amicus mihi antiquus Edwardus Herbert, eques, tunc Cancellarius Angliae per Iacobum declaratus, qui et ipse religionem reformatam constanter professus est, et multorum bonorum quantum in se fuit omnibus eiusdem religionis professoribus extitit, in omnibus enim difficultatibus et angustiis ipsis se exhibuit patronum et defensorem. Accessit etiam ipse Comes Tirconnell et accusante me iusticiario, quod in concionibus meis perfidiam in regem docere solebam, respondet Herbertus se me saepius andivisse concionantem nec unquam aliquid contra regem aut obedientiam ipsi debitam animadvertisse, sed e contra semper cum occasio esset me strenue fidem in regem docuisse, et mirum sibi videri quod iusticiarius qui nunquam concionanti mihi adfuisset contrarium assereret, nullo teste aurito producto quo crimen in me probaretur. Adiecit praeterea etiamsi verum esset quod obiciebatur me libertate scilicet male usurum tamen minus noxae rebus regiis contingeret in praesente rerum statu ex perverso usu meae libertatis quam ex invidiâ in regem oriundâ a detentione meâ in carcere sine aliquâ causâ. Sic tandem, scilicet 4 Decembris 1689, post fere quinque mensalem incarcerationis libertati restitutus officia functionis me diligenter obivi."¹

The statement that the liberation took place on the 4th December must be taken for what it is worth. A later date would suit better the assertions that his imprisonment lasted nearly five months, and that in the case of most Protestants it ended at Christmas.² But there is no evidence enabling us to fix the date more definitely.

Dean King was once more sent to the Castle in June, 1690. Here again there is a conflict of testimony as to the date. King himself puts it about the beginning of the month. Two other respectable witnesses, with all appearance of accuracy, imply that he was arrested some three weeks later.³ We need not now discuss the matter. It is quite certain that the victory of the Boyne set him free. His sufferings had their reward in the Bishopric of Derry, for which he was consecrated 25th January,

¹ E. H. R., p. 319. Compare Mason, p. 211.

² S. P. I., table of contents, referring to p. 92. Mason (p. 210) says that King was present at a Chapter, 9th December, but I find no record in the Minute Book of a meeting that day. On the 14th citations were sent out for the Dean's annual Visitation. It seems likely that King was present when this was done, but it is incapable of proof.

³ E. H. R., p. 319: *Full and True Account* states that King was not imprisoned till after the news of King William's landing had reached Dublin, that is, considerably later than 14th June; while *A True and Perfect Journal of the Affairs in Ireland since His Majesties Arrival in that Kingdom*, by a Person of Quality, London, 1690, (quoted in *Worthies*, p. 191), gives 24th June as the day.

1690-1. In 1703-4 he was translated to Dublin. A vigorous episcopate closed with his death, 8th May, 1729. He lies in the churchyard of St. Mary's, Donnybrook, in a spot which cannot now be identified.

In his Autobiography, King informs us that during his first imprisonment he kept a Diary of all that he observed. That that Diary is the one now printed can scarcely be doubted. The original manuscript is the property of Captain J. A. Gordon King, Scots Guards, of Tertowie, Aberdeenshire, the representative in Scotland of the family to which the Archbishop belonged. It is preserved at Tertowie, within a few miles of Barra, the home of his ancestors. The manuscript is said to be in the Archbishop's hand, and most readers of it will agree that it bears upon its face the marks of genuineness. Unfortunately it is only a fragment. At the beginning, if the numbering is correct, twenty-six pages have been lost. A few seem also to be missing at the end.¹ There remain in all eighty-nine, apparently not three-quarters of the entire record.

It remains to say a few words with reference to the present edition. It has not been possible for me to consult the manuscript. Captain Gordon King placed in my hands a transcript, a large part of which he had written himself, and the whole of which he had most carefully compared with the original. When I had read the copy, some places in which error seemed possible were again examined. Finally, Captain Gordon King was so kind as to correct the proof from the autograph, paying special attention to some proper names which a study of contemporary documents led me to suppose might have been misread. There is, therefore, good reason to hope that at least substantial accuracy has been secured. The pages of the autograph are for the most part numbered, though sometimes incorrectly. The number given in the manuscript to each page is here printed in square brackets at the beginning of the page to which it belongs. The beginnings of pages which are without number in the original are marked by asterisks enclosed in brackets. Where the text cannot now be read it is sometimes conjecturally restored, the restored letters being enclosed in square brackets; but more commonly conjecture is useless, and the illegible portions are represented by rows of dots.

My best thanks are due to Captain Gordon King for his ready response to my request that I might be allowed to prepare an edition of his interesting manuscript, and for the valuable aid which he has given me in so doing. I must express my gratitude to Mrs. Lyons for permission to examine her magnificent collection of letters and other documents connected with Archbishop King. To several friends I am also much indebted for permitting me to make free use of their stores of antiquarian learning.

¹ But see below, note 403.

LIST OF THE PRINCIPAL AUTHORITIES REFERRED TO
IN THE INTRODUCTION AND NOTES.

- A. R., . . . Calendar of Ancient Records of Dublin in the possession of the Municipal Corporation of that City, by J. T. Gilbert, vol. v. (Dublin, 1895).
- Cotton, . . . *Fasti Ecclesiæ Hibernicæ. The Succession of the Prelates and Members of the Cathedral Bodies of Ireland*, by H. Cotton (Dublin, 1848-1860).
- D. N. B., . . . The Dictionary of National Biography.
- D'Alton, . . . *Illustrations Historical and Genealogical of King James's Irish Army List (1689)*, by John D'Alton (Dublin, 1855).
- E. H. R., . . . *English Historical Review* for 1898, in which, p. 309, King's Latin Autobiography was printed from the autograph in Armagh Public Library (MS., G. I. i.).
- Full and True Account,* . . . } A Full and True Account of the Late Revolution in Dublin, and of what hapned there from the Time of the Defeat of King James his Army at the Boyne, the First of July, mdcxc., till His Present Majesty's Entry There. In a Letter from a Gentleman who was then a Prisoner in the Colledge of Dublin to another in London, August 15th, 1690. London, Printed by D. M. (Licensed 15-Sept., 1690.)
- Gilbert, . . . A History of the City of Dublin, by J. T. Gilbert (Dublin, 1861).
- Hamilton, . . . A true Relation of the Actions of the Inniskilling-Men from their First Taking up of Arms in December, 1688, for the Defence of the Protestant Religion, and their Lives and Liberties, written by A. Hamilton (London, 1690).
- Indictment,* . . . The Indictment and Arraignment of John Price, Esquire, late Receiver-General in Ireland, &c. Collected by a person that was present and took the same in writing (London, 1689).
- J. N., . . . A Jacobite Narrative of the War in Ireland, 1688-1691, edited by J. T. Gilbert, 1892 (one of the manuscripts of this work is cited by Macaulay by its proper title—"A Light to the Blind").
- Journal,* . . . The Journal of the Proceedings of the Parliament in Ireland with the Establishment of their Forces there (London, 1689).
- Lealie, . . . An Answer to a Book intituled the State of the Protestants in Ireland, &c. (London, 1692).
- Life,* . . . The Life of King James the Second, King of England . . . collected out of memoirs writ of his own hand, by J. S. Clarke (London, 1816), vol. ii.
- Lodge, . . . The Peerage of Ireland, by J. Lodge, edited by M. Archdall (Dublin, 1789).
- Lough Erne,* . . . Henry's Upper Lough Erne in 1739, edited, with Notes and Appendices, by Sir C. S. King, Bart. (Dublin, 1892).

140 ROYAL SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES OF IRELAND.

- Luttrell, . . . A Brief Relation of State Affairs from September, 1678, to April, 1714, by Narcissus Luttrell (Oxford, 1857), vol. i.
- M., . . . The History of England from the Accession of James the Second, by Lord Macaulay, vol. iii. (London, 1863).
- Macariae Ex-* } *Macariae Excidium*, or the Destruction of Cyprus; being a Secret
cidium, . . . } History of the War of the Revolution in Ireland, by Colonel Charles O'Kelly, edited by J. C. O'Callaghan (Irish Archaeological Society), Dublin, 1850.
- Mason, . . . The History and Antiquities of the Collegiate and Cathedral Church of St. Patrick, near Dublin, from its foundation in 1190, to the year 1819, by W. Monck Mason (Dublin, 1820).
- Mullenaux, . . . A Journal of the Three Months Royal Campaign of His Majesty in Ireland, Together with a True and Perfect Diary of the Siege of Lymerick, by S. Mullenaux (London, 1690).
- Nibell, . . . A Journal of the most remarkable occurrences that happened between His Majesty's Army and the forces under the command of Marschal de Schomberg, in Ireland, from the 12th of August to the 23d of October, 1689. Faithfully collected by James Nibell, Esq., Under Secretary to the Right Honourable the Earl of Melfort (reprinted in O. P., p. 220 *seq.*).
- O. P., . . . Original Papers; containing the Secret History of Great Britain from the Restoration to the Accession of the House of Hanover, . . . by James Macpherson, vol. i. (Dublin, 1775).
- Paraphrase*, The English Life of Archbishop King, in MS. G. I. i. in the Public Library, Armagh. (References are given to the pages of Reeves' Transcript, T.C.D. MS. 1121.)
- Relation*, . . . A Relation of what most Remarkably happened during the Last Campaign in Ireland betwixt His Majesties Army Royal and the Forces of the Prince of Orange sent to Joyn the Rebels, under the Command of the Count de Schomberg. Published by Authority (Dublin, 1689).
- Stuart Papers*, Calendar of the Stuart Papers belonging to His Majesty the King, preserved at Windsor Castle (Historical MSS. Commission), vol. i. (London, 1902).
- S. P. D., . . . Calendar of State Papers (Domestic Series) of the Reign of William and Mary, 13th Feb., 1689—April, 1690. Preserved in the Public Record Office. Edited by W. J. Hardy (London, 1895).
- S. P. I., . . . The State of the Protestants of Ireland under the late King James's Government [by W. King] (London, 1691).
- Story, . . . A True and Impartial History of the Most Material Occurrences in the Kingdom of Ireland during the Two Last Years . . . written by an Eye-witness to the most Remarkable Passages (London, 1691).
- Worthies*, . . . Some Worthies of the Irish Church. Lectures delivered in the Divinity School of the University of Dublin by the late G. T. Stokes, edited by H. J. Lawlor (London, 1900).

THE DIARY.

* * * * *

[27]—*August 11.*—I preached twice on Luke 18. 9.¹ Our fellow-prisoners had a promise to be admitted to come up to us, but y^e promise was not performed only M^r Vaughan^s came in the afternoon. we observed much joy amongst the soldiers, cornelius came up & told us y^e 14^m french were landed in the west, y^e french fleet having gotten out from brest by reason y^e English who blockt y^m up were scattered by a storm,^s at dinner an officer came up to us & told us y^e good news,^s we asked how many ships were come, he answered 35 or 45. I hear 20^m men in y^m. we had further information in y^e afternoon y^e all this was only an express was come from france y^e the fleet was not yet come, but were ready to set sail, y^e they consisted of 60 men of war, 40 tenders &

(1) The first verse of the Gospel for the day—the 11th Sunday after Trinity.

(2) One of twelve gentlemen who were arrested on the same day, about the end of July. Their names, as given in *Full and True Account*, p. 2, were—Captain Robert Fitzgerald, Sir John Davies, Sir Humfrey Gervaise, Alderman Smith, Esquire Hancock, and Counsellor Hancock his son, Mr. Thomas Crou, Mr. John Weaver, Mr. Hector Vaughan, Mr. Perrian Pool, Counsellor Wyngfield, and Counsellor Ormsby. All these, we are told, “they carried through the Streets in the most insolent manner imaginable, to the Lord Chief Justice *Nugent’s* House, where they stayed a pretty while before they could be admitted to speak to him; and when they were, it was ordered they should be sent to *Newgate*, and were carried to the most common and nasty Room in that wretched Prison; And though it was represented, That their Lives should thereby be endangered, yet all the Answer was, That it was good enough for them.” At least five of the twelve are mentioned in our Diary: from which it appears that some were transferred after a few days from *Newgate* to the Castle, and others released—facts which the writer just quoted does not mention. The date of their arrest is thus fixed: the writer informs us that one of their number, Mr. Fitzgerald, was detained in *Newgate* for 21 weeks, and then bailed. Now we know from other sources (e.g. S. P. L., chap. III., § 7, p. 92) that the Protestants who had been imprisoned in Dublin were released in December. Counting back therefore twenty-one weeks from 16th December, we reach 21st July as the approximate date of the arrest of Vaughan and his companions.

(3) This was, no doubt, an exaggeration of a report which had reached *Sahomberg* a fortnight earlier. “A letter received from France,” he wrote to King William on the 27th July, “tells of great naval preparations at Brest; the French fleet, when augmented with ships from Toulon, will be superior to that of England and Holland, and will offer battle” (S. P. D., p. 201). A letter of the 29th July states that the English and Dutch fleets were lying off Brest, “so that the French cannot go out till Monsieur *Tourville* come” (S. P. D., p. 202).

(4) King clearly wrote with the reserve which was natural to a man whose manuscript might at any moment fall into the hands of his enemies. That in the middle of August he should have regarded as “good news” the report that French forces had effected a landing in Ireland would have been hardly consistent with his statement in the *Autobiography* (quoted in *Worthies*, p. 168), that after the enactments of the Parliament summoned by James in May, and the subsequent tyranny of the Government, “I had no longer any doubt but that it was lawful for me and others to accept that deliverance which Providence offered by the Prince of Orange . . . and to submit to him as king and liberator.”

severall fire ships. we had answer from L^d C: J: N: ^a y^t we must not expect to be bailed before ten days were past & y^a if we had peace and quietness we might expect it.—[28]—One M^r Betagh came to se M^r Ormsby^a & told him y^t one Shaw a barber of St. patrick's Street was brought before L^d Melfort^t & asked concerning an association which he denyd. my L^d asked whether he could know his hand for he could shew it under his hand he answered no. for he could neither write nor read upon w^h L^d M: said if it were so a great many had wrong don y^a this story I did not believe but desired M^r O: to inquire y^e truth which he might easily do since his wife lived in Bride street.

Aug. 12.—M^r Fitz: ^a drew up a petition to be delivered to y^e King

(5) This is of course Thomas Nugent, Baron Riverstown, Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench. On him see S. P. I., chap. iii., § 3, p. 61, and D. N. B., xli., p. 271. It is evident that a few days after his imprisonment the Dean had applied to Nugent for release.

(6) This was probably Robert Ormsby, who was appointed Seneschal of the Liberty of St. Patrick's, and of the Archbishop's Liberty of St. Sepulchre's, at the meeting of the Chapter of St. Patrick's Cathedral on the 25th June, 1689. In the Minutes of the Chapter of St. Patrick's he is described as "learned in the law," and he may therefore, with some likelihood, be identified with Counsellor Ormsby, mentioned among the twelve Newgate prisoners in *Full and True Account*, p. 2 (above, note 2). He was "admitted one of the cittie councill" in the room of Serjeant Lyndon, 1682-3 (A. R., p. 263).

(7) John Drummond, brother of James, fourth Earl of Perth, was created Viscount Melfort in 1685, Earl in 1686, and Duke in 1692. He and his brother professed to have been converted to the Roman Catholic faith, by the famous papers in Charles II.'s strong box. He came to Ireland with James II., and, in his capacity of Secretary of State, was as unpopular there as he had previously been in England and Scotland. "He was more universally detested," writes Macaulay (M., p. 182), "than any man of his time." He is blamed in J. N. (pp. 84, 94) for the misfortunes of the Jacobite army in Ireland. See D. N. B., xvi., p. 35, *Stuart Papers*, p. 71, and below, note 381.

(8) The Christian name of this individual does not occur, and his surname is never written in full, in the Diary. He is variously called Mr. F., Mr. Fit., Mr. Fitz., and Capt. F.; but of his identity there can be no doubt. He is "the Honourable Robert Fitzgerald, Esq.," second son of the sixteenth and father of the nineteenth Earl of Kildare (Lodge, vol. i., p. 106 *sqq.*), "by whose great Conduct and discreet Management this city [of Dublin] has been preserved from violent Tumults" and many other evils, and whose praises are sounded in the *Full and True Account*, quoted in a previous note. According to that tract he took a leading part in the Restoration of 1660 (compare S. P. I., chap. xii., § 2, p. 52), and was a member of the Irish Privy Council, Comptroller of the Musters, a Captain of Horse, and Governor of the County Kildare under Charles II. Of all these offices he was deprived three weeks after the accession of James II., if the testimony of the writer of the tract is to be accepted. But it is hard to reconcile this statement with the fact recorded in the text, that he applied to the king for the arrears of his pay as Chequemaister of the Musters. His name, in fact, appears as Comptroller of the Musters in a list of King James's Field Officers, dated 2nd June, 1690 (S. P. I., p. 341). It is certain, however, that he was early deprived of his troop (S. P. I., chap. xii., § 2, p. 53). Fitzgerald was a staunch Protestant. His religious opinions were the cause of his dismissal from office, and of his subsequent imprisonment. He was arrested, (above, note 2) towards the end of July, 1689, and taken to Newgate. A few days later, it appears, he was removed to the Castle, and was confined there till the liberation of the Protestants in the following December. After this "he was permitted," says the writer of our tract, "to live with some Ease in his own House about 5 months": where, for 'five,' we must read 'six,' for his second incarceration seems to have begun on the 24th June, 1690, shortly after the news of the landing of William III. (14th June) reached Dublin. On this occasion, we are informed, "he was hurried out

for y^e arrears of his office, of cheque Mr: of the musters. An old trooper of M^r Fitz: came to him & told him y^t one Leik^e meet him, one Stockton & S^r Samuel Foxton¹⁰ at his lodgings in St. George's lane¹¹ & amongst other things y^e s^d leak, affirmed y^t he knew enough concerning us all to hang us: which was occasioned by S^r Samuel Foxton's saying y^t he knew some of us to be honest gentlemen,—[29]—& y^t it was a pity y^e we should be troubled for nothing. In y^e morning m^r Spranger came & gave us a visite & told me y^e news of y^e town. I was likewise visited by one Hogon concerning some way in y^e Kings cellor,¹² who knew me at Artragh¹³ as he s^d he seemed much concerned for me & was earnest to have me petition for my liberty. I told him I was content to continue during the Kings pleasure y^t y^e L^d C: J: N: had advised us to forbear till y^e end of this week, he told me y^t his freinds in the North were almost destroyed by

of his House by an insolent Militia Officer, assisted by 7 Townsmen, without allowing him one moment of Time to put his Affairs in Order, and carried to the Castle, where he met with Dr. King and Dr. Foy, two eminent Divines, in the Guard-Room, having been brought thither some Hours before on the same account; and after some Deliberation it was ordered he should be sent to the Colledge, where at that time there were above 60 Prisoners of all Sorts and Qualities." The day after the Boyne all prisoners were released, and Fitzgerald at once took the lead in restoring order in the city. He sent Sir Robert Gore to demand the keys of the Castle, and himself induced the soldiers at the Main Guard to surrender. Their arms were given to Protestants; and one Captain Slaughter was made their commander. Fitzgerald was one of those who signed a letter despatched at 2 o'clock the next morning to King William, stating that the city was "absolutely in his Majesty's dispose." Finally a committee of nine appointed him Governour of Dublin. The king confirmed their appointment, and continued him in his office of Cheque-master of the Musters. Fitzgerald found his new master no more punctual in his payments than the deposed sovereign. The last notice of him which I have been able to discover is the record in the *Calendar of Treasury Papers, 1557-1696*, p. 471, under the date 26th November, 1695, of his petition "concerning the arrears of salary due to him as comptroller of the musters and cheques of the army in Ireland, since Michaelmas, 1688, at £365 per annum, and £100 per annum for his deputy." Fitzgerald was a wealthy man, his income, according to the *Full and True Account*, being £3300 a year. As to his exertions in restoring order in Dublin, see further, Mullenau, p. 13. A shorter account is given in *A True and Perfect Journal of the Affairs in Ireland since His Majesties Arrival in that Kingdom*, by a Person of Quality, London, 1690, p. 3 sqq.

(9) The following sentences from S. P. I., chap. III., § 7, p. 94, give all the facts which I have been able to discover about Leak: "Some few Gentlemen were committed by C. J. Nugents Warrant, upon a kind of Affidavit made by one Leak, whom most of them had never seen: several of these, by express Orders of the Lord Chief Justice, were sent to *Novagate*, and committed in the Common Goal (*sic*). . . . A Bill was prepared against them, and offered to the Grand Jury; but Leak was unwittingly clapt up, by one of themselves, for a former Robbery, at the time he should have given Evidence, and so the Gentlemen escaped being tried." The gentlemen against whom Leak made his charges were probably the twelve mentioned above, note 2.

(10) Sir Samuel Foxton, or Foxon, lived at a house on the Shannon, two or three miles above Limerick (J. N., pp. 113, 288). Samuel Foxon, junior, of Limerick, Esq., was attainted in 1689 (S. P. I., p. 249).

(11) Now South Great George's-street.

(12) I cannot explain this enigmatic allusion.

(13) Probably Ardrea (Lewis' *Topographical Dictionary*, vol. i., p. 58), a parish which lies along the western shore of Lough Neagh, in the counties of Derry and Tyrone, and includes a portion of the town of Moneymore. It may have been in this parish or its neighbourhood that King spent his boyhood, when he taxed the patience of his Tyrone teacher, and chafed under the tyranny of Dilgardnus, the master of Dunganon School. (See *Worthies*, p. 148; E. H. R., p. 311.)

burning of the country, but I asked him no question. This evening the former gentleman y^t gave us y^e information concerning y^e design of burning Dublin¹⁴ came again to M^r Fitz: about 7 & told him y^t the King had certain intelligence both from y^e Queen in France & from England y^t Schomberg had very formally taken his leave of the parlement¹⁵ & had bin some—[30]—days at y^e water side with the army which the King s^d he was sure was now in duglass bay, & y^t he expected y^m every hour, upon which he prest him extremely to lose no time or opportunity of getting out of the Castle, y^t he was every day more confirmed of his danger in being there by reason y^e town woud certainly be in a great tumult & y^t there woud certainly be great danger if the King's forces were beaten upon which M^r F.¹⁶ s^d y^t he cou'd not think y^t they woud do such a violent thing as burning the city this being to destroy the innocent with the guilty & the King having a great number of good subjects in it. upon which he answered y^t most of those y^t the K. consulted with were for violent courses & for his own part he knew not w^t to do, tho' he was a R. C. M^r Fitz: s^d y^t y^e was no example of so great a city being fired, on such an account & y^t 500 men with torches—[31]—cou'd not in a week's time effect it, upon w^{ch} he said it woud be don by fire-ball which were ready, and if it shoud be four or five days a burning it cou'd not be quenched till reduced to ashes.

he further told M^r F.¹⁶ y^t y^e were certainly great disorders in England, and y^t my L^d Halifax, and Danby¹⁷ were committed to y^e Tower

(14) Cf. S. P. D., p. 278 sq. "The papists do not hesitate to say that if their army is defeated they will burn the city. . . . We may justly dread if that city be burnt they will by a barbarous massacre secure them [the prisoners in Dublin] from joining with us." These statements occur in a letter written somewhere in England by Thomas Ashe to Oliver St. George, 30th September, 1689. They are based on information received from "Mr. Price's man" (i.e., no doubt, a servant of the former Receiver-General Price, who was then a prisoner), who had arrived from Dublin the previous day. For other passages in the Diary in which reference is made to the apprehended burning of the city, see Aug. 19, 21, 22, 29, Sept. 1, 8, 29. The same fear still haunted the Protestant citizens after James left Dublin on the 16th June, 1690, and an attempt was actually made, 3rd July, to set fire "to the thach'd Houses in Kevan-street" (*Full and True Account*, p. 4; Mullenau, p. 11). See also contemporary pamphlets, *passim*.

(15) For a description of Schomberg's leave-taking on the 16th July, see M., p. 418 sq. He arrived at Chester on the 20th July, and, after long delay, embarked at Hoylake on the 12th August, the very day on which King wrote, landing at Groomsport, near Bangor, on the 13th. He did not touch at the Isle of Man, though he originally purposed to call at Ramsey (S. P. D., p. 220; Harris' *King William*, p. 244). He seems to have abandoned this intention at the very moment of sailing on account of the favourable wind (*Great News from the Army Under the Command of Duke Schomberge*, a letter from Liverpool, dated 20th August, 1689).

(16) This letter is doubtful.

(17) George Savile, Marquess of Halifax, and Thomas Osborne, Viscount Danby (and, since 20 April, Marquess of Caermarthen), rival ministers of William III. The gossip here recorded had no foundation in fact. Attempts had been made to induce Parliament to petition the king for the removal of Halifax and Caermarthen from office, but they were entirely unsuccessful. The attack on Halifax was defeated in the Lords on the 3rd August, that on Caermarthen had been disposed of some time before (M., pp. 406-410; D. N. B., xlii., p. 301).

by y^e prince's order and 4 of the Convention,¹⁸ who were rescued by y^e Apprentices as they were carying to y^e Tower, and y^e y^e upon y^e P: O: came from Hampton Court and lay in Hide park with a great part of y^e army encamped about him.

he also added y^e M^cCay was mightily routed by Lord Dundee & forced to retire to recruit his army at Edenburgh¹⁹; y^e the french fleet were at sea, and y^e y^e K. had s^d y^e y^e two fleets had certainly met by this time y^e y^e French fleet were in Cap^t ships fire ships & tenders above an 100. —[32]—He again presst M^r F. to endeavour to be bailed, and told him y^e he had presst L^d C. J. N: to accept bail, but he answered y^e y^e was no step made in y^e matter but by advice of y^e privy council,²⁰ and y^e we must aply ourselves y^e, whereupon he went to take further advice concerning M^r F.'s release, and promised to give an account of his progress y^e in, either to night or to-morrow morning seeming mighty earnest and pressing y^e in begging him to leave no stone unturned in order to procure it.

Sir Tho Crosby²¹ being here this afternoon was likewise of the same mind & offered to be bail for M^r Fit: affirming y^e y^e fleet under Schomberg was certainly at y^e isle of man & earnestly wishing y^e he might be released before they came here.

August 13.—M^r Beck²² came up with an order from L^d Chief Justice N. to have M^r Crow²³ brought before him in order to bail him, and about nine M^r Cumberford²⁴ came & took him away. I drew up a letter to L^d

(18) The Convention summoned by William, which met on the 22nd January, 1688-9, was a month later (22nd February) transformed into a parliament. King, ignoring this, calls it by its original name.

(19) General Mackay's defeat at Killiecrankie on the 27th July. King's informant, it will be observed, suppressed the fact that Dundee was killed, and the nominal victory thus made more disastrous to the Jacobites than a defeat. This intelligence did not reach the prisoners till 15th October. See below, under that date. Mackay retired to Stirling, not to Edinburgh (*Life*, p. 352).

(20) Cf. *Full and True Account*, p. 2: "After frequent Applications and Importunities, an *Order of Council* was obtained to let him out on Bail."

(21) Sir Thomas Crosby, of Tralee, knighted in 1677, a captain in Colonel Francis Carroll's regiment of dragoons in King James's army, and one of the representatives for the county Kerry in the Irish Parliament of 1689. He was one of the assessors of taxes for the county Kerry appointed by James, 10th April, 1690. With David Crosby of Ardfert (his father?), and Maurice Crosby of Knockmar, Queen's County, he was attainted in 1691 (*D'Alton*, pp. 34, 374, 383). It is stated in a letter from Dublin, of date 12th June, 1689, that "the Quakers and Crosby talk of an Invasion [from England], but represent the people of England as dissatisfied" (*Journal*, p. 13). A pass for his son William to go to Ireland was issued 10th April, 1689 (*S. P. D.*, p. 58). He died in 1694, his will being dated 20th July, 1694, and proved 7th Feb., 1695-6.

(22) On Anthony Beck, Mr. Crow's servant, see below, note 184.

(23) Mr. Thomas Croue, Crow, or Crou, was one of the twelve, stated in *Full and True Account*, p. 2, to have been imprisoned in Newgate (above, note 2). The references to him which occasionally occur in A. R. are sufficient to prove that he was a person of good position in the City of Dublin. See *s.g.* pp. 417, 429, 437.

(24) Who this Mr. Cumberford may have been I am unable to say with certainty; but it is somewhat remarkable that of five persons bearing the name in King James's Army List, three were in Thomas Butler's regiment of foot, viz. Lieutenant Michael

C. J. Herbert²⁵ & a petition to his majesty. I ordered M^r King²⁶ to manage & solicit y^e affair for my releasement.

I need not advise you to make these things a secret.²⁷

[29]—*Aug. 13.*—M^r Crow produced his discharge from the Lord

Comerford, and Ensigns James and Garrett Comerford (D'Alton, pp. 562, 685; cf. J. N., p. 206). In the same regiment was Lieut. William Smyth, one of only four Smiths in the list (D'Alton, pp. 665, 685; J. N., p. 206), Captain Maurice Roche, and Ensign Nicholas Roche (D'Alton, p. 685; J. N., p. 207, in the latter of which Captain Roche is called Delaroché). Now officers bearing these three names are mentioned in the Diary as being in the Castle. The inference is plausible that at least part of the regiment was stationed in Dublin, and furnished a guard for the prisoners in the Castle. Comerford is sometimes styled Lieutenant in the Diary: from which we may infer that he was the Michael Comerford mentioned above—the only lieutenant with that surname in the Army List.

(25) Edward Herbert, brother of Arthur Herbert, Earl of Torrington, the incompetent admiral of King William's fleet, was a graduate of New College, Oxford. He practised at the Irish Bar, and became *x.c.* in 1677. Subsequently (1682) returning to England, he was appointed Chief Justice of Chester in 1683, and knighted a few months later. He was appointed Attorney-General to the Duke of York in January, 1684–1685, and, on his accession to the throne, Attorney-General to the Queen. Later in the year he succeeded Jeffreys as Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench. In consequence of his opposition to the arbitrary proceedings of King James, he was removed from the King's Bench to the Court of Common Pleas. Nevertheless, he remained faithful to his sovereign, following him, first to France, then to Ireland, and then again to France. As a recompense James conferred upon him the empty titles of Lord Chancellor of England and Duke of Portland (S. P. I., chap. III., § 1, p. 47; E. H. R., p. 319; M., iv., p. 227; *Stuart Papers*, p. 77). As a Protestant, however, he seems to have had little weight in his counsels, and ultimately retired to Flanders. He died in 1698 (D. N. B., vol. xxvi., p. 183). The subject of King's letters to him may be guessed from the entry under Aug. 14, where see note 30. In his younger days, at the Irish Bar, Herbert was a smoker, and often enjoyed with his pipe the society of his friend "the Minister of St. Warburgh's." So we learn from two playful letters from him to King in Mrs. Lyons' collection, the one dated from Trim, 26th August, 1682, the other from the Inner Temple, 16th December, 1682.

(26) According to Sir C. S. King, *Lough Erne*, p. 56, this was Robert King, of Lissen Hall, near Swords, second son of James King, of Corrad, a Scottish immigrant of the time of Charles I. The same writer states that he was cousin of William King, while Mason, p. lxxvii, followed by Cotton, ii., p. 138, describes his brother as William King's nephew. What authority there is for either of these conflicting statements I do not know. Robert King, like his more famous namesake, suffered under the *régime* of James II. (see below, 9th September). Sir C. S. King is probably right in identifying him with "Mr. King an Attorney," who, on 22nd January, 1690, escaped "from the Enemies Quarters, and gave the Duke [Schomberg] an account how things stood at *Dublin*" (*Story*, p. 53). He was held in much regard by the Archbishop, for whom he acted as law agent, and is often mentioned in his correspondence. In his letters to him he usually addressed him as "Dear Friend." In his house in Skinners'-row the Dean resided in the latter part of 1690, as we learn from the direction of a letter addressed to him on the 9th September of that year (referred to below, note 32). At his death, in 1711, he left Archbishop King guardian of his daughter, Mary, sometimes wrongly described as the Archbishop's niece.

(27) These words seem to indicate that the portion of the Diary which precedes

Chief Justice riverstown²⁸ to M^r Cumberford he took leave of us & went down stairs but immediately came up stairs again & told us y^t M^r Cumberford had remanded him for fees. He asked him what fees he demanded. He said he woud compute y^m immediately. Cornelius came up & called for the keys of the doors and told us y^t y^t(sic) M^r Cumberford had threatened to run him through, and had commanded him to lock us up both rooms. We thought this unreasonable and twas resolved that M^r Crow shoud stay till he had taken advice. He was remanded about five in y^e afternoon. It hapened y^t while M^r Cumb: was in the room M^r Fitz: looked out of the window and saw one Cap^t Smith,²⁹ and said of him y^t when he came over he was a rough soldier but now was become a very gentile man. I s^d y^t y^e Court woud polish any man y^t was capable of it. This is observed lest M^r Cumb: should misrepresent it. At supper M^r Crow's ser^t Anthony Beck came to us and was ordered to move for a Habeas Corpus for his master.

[30]—*Aug. 14.*—M^r K. came to me about 4 in y^e afternoon, and having procured an order from L^d C. J. N. for to have me bailed, I gave him a letter to L^d C. J. H. to be my bail.³⁰ He went to him & got him to undertake it. While M^r King was with me, M^r Cumb. came up in a great passion and asked M^r K. how he came up. He answered y^t an officer came up with him. M^r Cumb. asked w^t officer. He replied, a corporall & shewed him my L^d C. J. N.'s warrant. He ran down in great passion & we could not imagine w^t he designed, but he immediately sent up a soldier to require M^r K. to come down, which he obeyed. A little time after M^r Cumb: came up, & M^r Crow told him that he was now his prisoner & not y^e King's, inasmuch as the Chief Justice had discharged him. He answered y^t he woud justify what he did. Mr Fitz. bid him take a care what he did, for if he kept any body after the King had releast him, it woud be at his own peril & he must answer it, & y^t such a thing might ruin him. He replied angrily y^t he woud do it to any body, even to him. M^r Fitz. answered y^t if it shoud please the—[31]—King to release him & allow him his sword,³¹ & he shoud offer after y^t to lay hands on him, he woud not scruple to run him throw & woud not

them was written for the benefit of a friend, to whom it was transmitted immediately afterwards. The words are followed by a blank space of a page and a half, the next entry being on a page numbered 29, though the present one has the number 32.

(28) Nugent was created Baron Riverstown by James II. in April, 1689 (S. P. I., chap. III., § 12, p. 160; *Stuart Papers*, p. 39).

(29) See above, note 24.

(30) Compare the letter quoted by Mason, p. 211: "I was much obliged to him to the last, and he offered to be baile for me, but was rejected by my Lord Chiefe Justice Nugent, because he was a protestant, which heartily vexed him."

(31) It will be remembered that the Protestants of Dublin had been deprived of their arms by order of Tyrconnell, 24th February, and that by the king's Proclamation of 20th July they were forbidden to wear swords (S. P. I., chap. III., § 8, pp. 111–113).

doubt to justify it. This he s^d in some heat. M^r Cum: s^d he wore a sword & y^t he shoud find y^t he woud suffer no body to run him thro and y^t who ^{was} soever (*sic*) were forgiven his shoud not, and y^t he woud carry y^e next that went to be bailed with two or three files of soldiers lest they shoud refuse to come back. I and the rest endeavoured to mitigate this heat, and I told M^r Cumber: that I thought it unreasonable that he shoud be judge in his own cause, that I would give him w^t fees I believed due, y^t if he demanded any more I woud give in security before C. J. N. to pay y^m when convicted by due course of Law, and y^t I thought neither he nor I ought to be judge but a jury, and in y^e meantime desired him to treat us as gentlemen, and our differing in a point of right ought to be no reason of quarrel or incivility. He said he had bin but too civil to us but especially—[32]—to M^r Fitz. who he perceived to have had a prejudice to him from y^e first night. M^r Fitz s^d he had no prejudice, but he had bin backward to all his civility when he had invited him to eat & drink &c he answered y^t he ought not to impute y^t to him since he did it out of respite as not judging it fit for him to accept such things from a person of M^r Fitz. quality, whom he revered. M^r F. replied that he had eaten with an hundred worse men y^a him, y^e King's commission having qualified him to converse with gentlemen. This brought y^m to a better temper & they parted. L^t Lawless came to visite me & offered to be bail for me,³² which I accepted. We discoursed about pious and religious matter but nothing of news or state matters, only he told me of the french fleet coming out of Brest.³³ About 9 M^r Cumb: came up & staid till near 11. We drank a bottle of wine & talked of indifferent things only something of

(32) The following paper, in King's handwriting, is preserved in Mrs. Lyons' collection. It plainly refers to the Lieutenant Lawless of the text (called Captain Lawless below). No signatures are appended, from which we may infer that it is merely the rough draft of a petition:—

“ DUBLIN, *Sep^r* y^e 24, 1690.

“ We the undernamed persons do hereby certify that to our knowledge Cap^t Patrick lawless hath in the late troublesom times wherein protestants were sufferers behaved himself civilly to y^e protestant neighbours about his quarters in Dublin, y^t upon severall occasions he readily offered y^m his service & when opportunity was served y^m & particularly offered to be bound for some in order to get y^m out of prison in consideration whereof we request the governor to consider him favourably y^t he may have the benefit of his former civilitys & what further favour he lawfully may allow him.”

This petition was the outcome of a letter in the same collection written from prison by Lawless a fortnight earlier (9th September), asking King to represent to those in authority the barbarous usage which he was receiving.

No Captain Patrick Lawless is named, it seems, in King James's Army List, and our Captain Lawless can scarcely be identified with either of the officers of that name who are known to have served under the Jacobite colours (D'Alton, pp. 205, 376).

(33) See above, note 3.

brass money³⁴ & w^t it cost the King monthly in his army, concerning which we asked no questions.

[33]—*Aug. 15.*—In the morning M^r King sent me word y^t he would be with me about ten, and desired me to get M^r Cumb: ready, and he would be ready with bail for me. About y^t time Chief J. N. came to y^e Castle which obliged us to defer going to his house till y^e afternoon. We heard y^t an express had brought news of 170 ships about belfast³⁵ and we observed y^t they were in some hurry in y^e Castle, which we judged partly proceeded from y^t news & partly for its being a p: holiday.³⁶ Sir John Ivory³⁷ gave us a visite & we talkt of common things. M^r K. came to me and told me he had gotten Cap^t Martin³⁸ & Cap^t Lawless³⁹ to be bail for me. About 3 in the afternoon he came again, and M^r Cumb: with him. M^r Crow told him that y^t he was his prisoner and not y^e Kings, and y^t he might allow him w^t liberty he pleased & desired him to let him walk down into y^e Castle Court, promising under y^e penalty of an 100^{lb} to return, but M^r Cumber: refused upon which he s^d he was a pitifull fellow or words to y^t effect, & y^t he valued him not an halfpeny or pin. M^r Cumber: asked whether I woud—[34]—upon my word promise to return back again to y^e Castle as his prisoner, or else he woud ca^ry a guard with him to secure me. I answered y^t I did not look like a man y^t woud run away, y^t if he suspected it he might carry w^t guards he pleased to secure me, as for myself I woud not make myself prisoner to any by any voluntary promise. M^r French & M^r K. would have had me make y^e promise, but I desired to be excused, so M^r Cumber: ca^ryed me with a guard, consisting of a sergeant & I think of a file of men attending y^e coach. M^r Cumber: told me y^t he was sorry he was

(34) By Proclamations of June 18th and 27th, 1689, brass money was to be accepted as payment, save in certain exceptional cases. The exceptions were removed by Proclamation 4th February, 1689-90 (S. P. I., chap. III., § 11, p. 134 sq.; Harris' *King William*, p. 238).

(35) Probably the ships conveying Schomberg's troops. He sailed with about ninety ships, the remainder of his army following a few days later (Harris' *King William*, p. 244 sq.).

(36) The Assumption of the B. V. M.

(37) Captain William Ivory of New Ross, County Wexford, (born 1624, died 1684), received a large grant of lands under the Act of Settlement. His son John (born 1654), who was knighted at Windsor Castle, 20th May 1683, and was M.P. for Wexford in 1692, is the person mentioned in the text. He died in 1694. Sir John Ivory married Anne, daughter of Sir John Talbot of Lacock, Wilts. His son John assumed the name and arms of Talbot. He is the ancestor of the present family of Talbots of Lacock. My knowledge of these facts I owe to the Rev. W. Reynell, B.D. The only notice of Sir John Ivory belonging to the year 1689 which I have found is the statement that Lord Mountgarrett petitioned the Lords on 5th June "that Sir John Ivory may commit no waste on his Estate." An order was made accordingly (*Journal*, p. 9).

(38) Probably Captain Francis Martin, of Colonel Dominick Browne's regiment of foot. There are but two other Martins in the Jacobite Army List, both lieutenants (D'Alton, p. 861).

(39) This seems to be the same person as Lieutenant Lawless mentioned above, 14th August.

put on this, knowing y^t it woud create him a great deal of Odium & y^t he had such reverence for me y^t it went against his inclinations to be obliged to expose me thus. but I told him y^t I knew myself to be an honest man, and so I believed did all y^t know me, tho he was pleased to use me as a rogue. We fell to talk of the fees. I told him y^t it was a most unreasonable thing to expect fees of innocent men at this time when no man cou'd get a farthing of his just rents, y^t I shoud look on him as an ill man—[35]—y^t woud put a man in jail for a bond & judgement, much rather for fees which I told him was against law, & I durst refer it to any two lawyers in Dublin whether the detaining of a prisoner on y^t account was legall or ever practised in England: y^t I lookt on it as a common cause of all the protestant gentlemen of Ireland who were generally in jail, & I woud not betray y^m into a charge of 10^m pounds by an ill precedent, y^t I woud sooner ly in Jail to Xstmass. He s^d it seemed I made it a case of conscience. I answered I did & y^t I woud nevertheless not deny him his just fees, but woud have y^m determined by a jury before I paid y^m. W^a I came to Lord Chief Justice N. I met y^m Cap^t Martin, Cap^t Lawless, M^r K. & M^r French. I walked a turn or two with M^r French in the Hall. He told me y^t I woud never get out without paying fees but I told him, perhaps I might, for I did not believe my Lord Chief Justice woud deny me a Habeas Corpus. He said perhaps it may be so, tho M^r Cumber:—[36]—had positively assured me y^t L^d C. J. woud not meddle in it. Y^a I was called into L^d C. J. who asked for my bail and they appeared he s^d he knew y^m not, & woud not accept y^m y^t he must have more substantial Rom. C. to bail me, at lest one and Lord C. J. H. y^t it was meerly by his great interest with the K. y^t I was admitted to bail. I told him y^t I was very hardly dealt with⁴⁰ y^t it was impossible any shoud behave y^mselves with more caution respect & submission to y^e Government y^a I had done. He answered y^t I was cautious enough, but that he had intimations a great many against me before he committed me. I told him y^t those were false, & y^t it was very hard to have gentlemen refused whom I had procured with difficulty he said that he did not know y^m that y^e K. had trusted y^e thing to him, & y^t he must take no bail but what he thought sufficient. I answered y^t y^e King had trusted y^m both wth Commissions, & I thought y^m persons very sufficient; y^t I had a great cure & charge on me, & that my confinement was very inconvenient. He told me y^t he wished I had meddled with nothing else but my cure, but that I wrought

(40) It will be remembered that Herbert had undertaken to give bail for King (14th Aug.). It was perhaps to this occasion that King referred when he wrote to Dean Trench in 1699: "When I pressed for a tryall, the Lord Chiefe Justice Nugent told me that truly they could prove nothing against me, but he believed in his conscience I was guilty, for the King look'd on me as a dangerous man; to which I only replied that it was very hard I shou'd loose my liberty for his Lordship's belief" (Mason, p. 211).

against—[37]—y^e Government. I vouched y^e contrary & told him y^t I knew w^t I said to be tru; whereas his Lordship had w^t he affirmed from false affirmations against which my being here was a demonstration. He s^d many y^t stayd were as bad as those who went & that he woud do justice tho 20^m were landed in the next county; & finally refused to bail me; upon which I returned guarded as before. I gave 1^s 6^d to y^e soldiers and coachman. In the afternoon Sir Tho: Crosby came up to visite M^r Fitz: He told him y^t somebody had bin with the Lord Chief Baron⁴¹ & spoken to him about bailing us. He said y^e L^d C. J. N. might give us good words but he had positive orders to bail none of us till they saw what came of this business. A little after M^r Vaughan came up. He told us y^t Coll. Sheldon⁴² had bin about his bailing with C. J. N., y^t his Lordship told him y^t he knew nothing for which M^r Vaughan was in, nor anything of his committall, & y^t he woud bail him when he pleased, upon w^{ch} M^r Vaughan sent him a petition but it came back—[*]—to him while he was with us not granted.

Mem: y^t y^e Ch. J. N. objected to me y^e letter was found in my closet: ⁴³ to which I answered y^t I supposed y^t y^e gentleman who wrote it had given satisfaction y^t there was no part (*sic*) in it, & for my own part I did not know whether I had ever read it.

Mem: further y^t M^r Cum: asked me how I thought y^e King's

(41) Sir Stephen Rice. He was fifth son of James Rice, of Dingle, and was born in 1637. In 1686 he was made a Baron of the Court of Exchequer, Sir Standish Harstonge, his predecessor, being dismissed, and, in April, 1687, he became Chief Baron. King admits that he was "a Man of the best Sense amongst them, well enough versed in the Law," though he declares that he was "most signal for his inveteracy against the Protestant Interest and Settlement of Ireland." For the importance of the Court of Exchequer, over which he presided, and for the way in which he conducted it, see S. P. I., chap. III., § 3, p. 63. Early in 1688 he went to London, with Nugent and Nagle, to obtain the king's consent to legislation for the repeal of the Act of Settlement; and amusing stories are told of the reception accorded to these "Irish Ambassadors," who failed to effect their object. On the 10th of January, 1689, he accompanied Mountjoy to France on a mission of which more must be said hereafter. He returned to Ireland two months later with King James. After the conclusion of the war he was allowed to remain in Ireland, where he died 16 February, 1714-15 (D. N. B., xlviii., p. 103; D'Alton, p. 183).

(42) Dominick Sheldon was "an English Catholic" (J. N., p. 44), probably from Warwickshire. He was, about 1687, a captain to the Duke of Ormonde (D'Alton, p. 375), and was apparently the "Captain Sheldon, a professed Papist," whom King mentions as having been given the command of Captain Coote's troop (S. P. I., chap. III., § 2, p. 53). He was a *protégé* of Tyrconnell, and was brought to Ireland by him. Subsequently he became Lieutenant-Colonel of Tyrconnell's Horse. In 1688-9 he was sent from Dublin to Ballinderry to apprehend Mr. Price, who had refused to deliver up his arms (*Indictment*, p. 4). He subsequently served at Coleraine, Derry, and the Boyne. At Limerick he was Major-General of cavalry, and at Aughrim he commanded the left wing. It is clear that Jacobite writers had no high opinion of his ability as a general, though he afterwards did good service on the Continent. He appears to have been the only officer of the name in the Jacobite army (D'Alton, p. 69; J. N., pp. 44, 113, 138, 142, 143, 162, 167, 188).

(43) It is interesting to lay beside this the passage from King's letter to Dean Trench, quoted above in the Introduction, p. 121.

officers should subsist if fees were not p^d; to which I answered y^t I was not against paying any legal fees in a legal way when recovered; but I did not believe y^t y^e King had any intention when he granted offices y^t they should be maintained by y^e oppression of his innocent subjects, & y^t I thought y^t their salaries allowed y^m by the Kings (*sic*) was judged by him to be sufficient for y^m.

Aug. 16.—Councillour R. Fitz: came & visited M^r Fitz: and told him y^t the rebels were landing in the North, that Schomberg was yet at y^e Isle of Man⁴⁴ & was resolved to stay y^r till the last men were shipped of & to take measures what to do.⁴⁵

(44) Compare above, note 15.

(45) Here follows a blank leaf.

(*To be continued.*)

NOTES ON ASKEATON, COUNTY LIMERICK.

PART II.—THE HISTORY AFTER 1579.

BY THOMAS J. WESTROPP, M.A., M.R.I.A., VICE-PRESIDENT.

(Continued from page 40.)

EACH side had now drawn the sword and thrown away the scabbard. For the Government fought skill, grim determination, fierce religion, and ardent loyalty, and on Desmond's side were the desperate enthusiasm of a clan, the strongholds of the woods and hills, the morasses and tangled valleys, and a deep religious zeal fed with strong stimulants. There were no such overwhelming military resources on the side of the English as to decidedly outweigh the advantages of the outlawed Earl and his followers when aided by the sympathy of a province.

On the 12th of November, 1579, the disaffected gentry, Nicholas Saunders, and many other persons met Gerald, Earl of Desmond, at Askeaton, and with 1000 armed men entered formally on that fearful war;¹ soon all the district was up in arms; reports flew about; some said the Spanish forces were at Askeaton, others that Desmond could not muster his galloglasses or get them to fight.² Next month Ormond, whose country Desmond had sworn to burn, ravaged and burned Desmond's lands from Askeaton to Newcastle, Kilfinnan, and Kilbride, "taking the Earle's studd," and slaying not a few of his soldiers; but he was unable to assault Askeaton Castle, for, despite his urgent letters, the Lords Justices and the War Department had sent him no shot for his demi cannon.³

1580.

When the spring came round, the English pressed on the campaign, and took Carrigfoyle in April: the very "sound and roar of those unknown and wonderful cannon"⁴ heard for incredible distances across Thomond and Desmond did more than the actual damage of the shot to terrorise the garrison into surrender. On April 3rd the English were before Askeaton. Lord Justice Pelham had little difficulty in reducing

¹ Exchequer Inquisitions, vol. xii., p. 219 (September 11 and 26), 1584.

² C. S. P. I., 1579 (November 13), p. 195.

³ Carew Calendar, 1579, p. 203; (C. S. P. I.), p. 201.

⁴ "Annals of the Four Masters." If the discharge of guns on the Shannon can (as I am told) be heard on the hills of Burren, the Annalists' statement is hardly exaggerated. See also Carew, 1580, p. 239.

the formidable fortress "in the midst of a deep river"; a few shots of the English cannon, and the garrison fled by night, blowing up and burning a portion of the out-buildings,¹ and, on the 5th, Pelham dated his letters from Desmond's vaunted stronghold.

The English were unable to press their advantage because of their sore want of horses, the severe riding "spending" their steeds. Also because their enemies "were too swift of foot for the heavy English men at arms. Castles could not, however, run away, and could be garrisoned, and the enemies' resources were gradually



THE DESMONDS' CASTLE, ASKEATON.

, (From the Bridge, 1875.)

but surely exhausted." The English, moreover, occasionally took cattle, spoil, and prisoners; and that spring, Pelham, on one occasion, got so close on the track of Desmond as to capture his "aquavitæ, wine and dinner."² The army was at Askeaton again in August, and was visited by the Countess of Desmond, who confessed "with impudences" that she had urged Desmond against the Queen, but promised to bring

¹ Lenihan's "Limerick: its History and Antiquities," p. 106, falls into the strange errors of stating that the Lord Justice, after taking Askeaton Castle, "partially destroyed (it) by gunpowder, leaving the towers untouched, as they remain to this day." The error of the first statement being as great in one direction as that in the second is in the opposite.

² Carew (1580), pp. 246, 249.

about his submission. A wife is not always able to "bring in" a husband to surrender, even where his fate would be safer than that of Desmond, and nothing came of the interview. Pelham also spent some of his time in repairing that portion of the castle partly destroyed by the retreating Irish.¹

The English next found themselves badly off for stores,² save cattle: the biscuit was musty, the beer was made of bad malt, and a ship, the "Green Dragon," had met with some rough weather, and stove the beer casks, so that much of the longed-for drink had to be pumped "out of shipboard." The horses of the soldiers were again spent, and the land round the town was too bare to restore them to condition. Guerilla warfare increased, and the bands were seldom hunted down, escaping by their superior speed and perfect knowledge of the country. Desmond sought foreign intervention, and sent to ask help from Philip of Spain, as well as from the northern chiefs O'Neill, O'Donnell and Sorley Boy.

In December Grey, the Lord Deputy, had sent a captain, Edward Berkeley, who had served with distinction against Sorley Boy,³ to take over the command of Askeaton. The day after he had started for it the rebels entered the place, but were driven out by Lieutenant Parker. The garrison consisted of 400 foot, Mr. Treasurer's and Sir Peter Carew's bands being quartered in the castle, and Mr. Hollingworth's in the Abbey. We incidentally hear of a monk of Askeaton, a certain friar, James O'Haie, who was examined by the English as to the message brought by Shane O'Farrall, Friar of "Askeaton," from James FitzMaurice to the Earl of Desmond. O'Farrell, on landing in Spain, hastened to the Court, and brought Fitzmaurice to Bilbao, where O'Haie lay sick. The latter asked how the Irish fortunes went, "both good and bad." "How does the Earl of Desmond?" "He is well if he gets FitzMaurice home"; and (added he) O'Farrell had been sent by FitzMaurice to the Earl. This was of some importance, as it contradicted the Earl's statements to Drury.⁴

THE BERKELEYS.

Captain Edward Berkeley, who was now warden of Askeaton Castle, and his brother and successor Francis, were respectively third and second sons of Sir Maurice Berkeley, of Bruton, in Somersetshire, who had been standard-bearer to Henry VIII., and (in the rebellion that so seriously threatened that monarch's daughter, Queen Mary) had received the surrender of Sir Thomas Wyatt, taking up that ill-fated person on his own horse for his better temporary security. The Berkeleys of Bruton sprang from a warlike race descended from Madnoth the Staller, Sheriff of Bristol, under Edward the Confessor,

¹ Desmond Roll (quoted *infra*, Appendix B), 1581.

² Carew (1580), p. 301.

³ Carew (1584), p. 383; (C. S. P. I.) (1598), p. 346.

⁴ Carew (1580), p. 309.

Harold, and William.¹ There had been few of the greater battles of England, in which the FitzHardings, Barons of Berkeley (the descendants of Eadnoth's son Harding), had not taken part—Hastings, the wars of Stephen, the Welsh wars, Caerlaverock and Bannockburn, Creçy, Calais, the French wars of the Duke of Bedford, and the Battle of Bosworth. The Tudors had few more loyal or hard-fighting adherents. The few facts of Edward's connexion with Munster appear in these pages, while of Francis we need only note at present that he was Provost Marshal and Sheriff of Connaught, his provosty at that time covering Thomond (1586). He was a friend and favourite of Perrot (in whose ruin he was nearly involved),² a bitter opponent of Bingham, and won the confidence and even some share of the friendship of the Irish in Connaught, and at Askeaton, and was indeed censured for this latter fact in the reign of James I.

1581-1583.—END OF DESMOND'S WAR.

In the following three years (1581-1583) little of note happened at Askeaton: (Sir) Walter Raleigh reported to Grey that eleven of the ward of Askeaton had been slain in May, 1581. Edward Berkeley returned to Bristol in January, 1583, and in his absence Gregory Morgan was vice-constable, and was committed for relieving rebels. A few months later Sir Warham St. Leger heard that Desmond had crossed the Shannon to confer with John O'Ferrall, friar of Askeaton. Then Norreys, the President of Munster, asked for the place; but the Lord Deputy would not dispossess Edward Berkeley.³

At the end of the year fate overtook the unhappy fugitive Earl. He had been closely pursued, "as when one doth hunt a partridge on the mountains," during two years. He spent Christmas Day of 1582 in the woods near Kilmallock, and was discovered by that garrison, who slew and dispersed his followers, and took his goods. He and his wife barely escaped, half naked, and saved themselves by standing up to their chins in water, under the river bank, till their pursuers had gone. In

¹ For Eadnoth and Harding, see Freeman's "History of the Norman Conquest," vol. iv., p. 757. The subsequent descent and history are fully given in Collinson's "History of Somerset"—the Visitation of Somerset, 1626 (Harleian Society), vol. xi., pp. 5-7; and in a Paper of mine in the "Journal of the Limerick Field Club," 1902, vol. ii., p. 118. The descent from Louis VI. (through the families of Taillefer, Valence, and Croun) is in *The Genealogist*, New Ser., vol. x. (1893-4), p. 140. Mr. Richard Langrishe has deduced the descent of Catherine Blount (daughter of Lord Mountjoy, and mother of Francis and Edward Berkeley) from John of Gaunt. The reputed descent from the King of Denmark is mythical (though named in a mediæval inscription), as the "might of buried Denmark" usurps the place of Eadnoth in the pedigree.

² He was brought to London and imprisoned on the occasion of Perrot's arrest, but was acquitted, and sent back to Ireland the following year, and his lands confirmed to him, August 16, 1591 (C. S. P. I.).

³ C. S. P. I. under dates, pp. 304, 423, 448, 462, 557.

August, 1583, he was in Aherloe with sixty galloglasses, when (as they cooked some horseflesh) they were attacked, and most of the Irish fell; their master only escaped by the swiftness of his horse. How many other hair-breadth escapes took place we know not, but the Earl drifted into western Kerry, and there he met his end.

Desmond had sent his wife away; she sought refuge in England and got a pension from the Queen:¹ he then wandered about the mountains and woods of Kerry, sleeping by day and watching by night; the English soldiers were of course unable to molest him, but more mobile allies came to their assistance. In the solemn words of the greatest of our annalists—"At the beginning of winter, when the long nights began to set in, the insurgents and robbers of Munster . . . prepared to rekindle the torch of war; but God thought it time to suppress, close, and finish the war of the Geraldines." Desmond's followers seized some cattle; the owner's brothers-in-law tracked the plunderers, and got some soldiers from Tralee to join them. They followed the raiders to Glennageenty, watching the freebooters' camp-fire down in the glen all night. In the "dusk of the morning" of November 11th, 1583, they surrounded and surprised their camp, and burst into the huts, finding in one of them a majestic old man. One of them struck him on the arm, nearly severing it from his body. "Spare my life: I am the Earl of Desmond," he cried; but the assailants fell on him (or, as some say, took him into the woods) and beheaded him. His body was concealed and buried in Kilnamanagh; his head was impaled on London Bridge.³

1584-1598.—THE NEW GRANTERS.

The Crown had now to re-distribute the estates of its late too powerful subject, which were made the scene of several Inquisitions and Surveys. An early one, May 20th, 1584,² mentions the free tenants of "Inislesty." The mill of Inniskesty worth 30s. The weir there worth 16s. The annual returns or "royal services" of O'Connyll in Asketten, viz., of the Castle of Inneskesty 40s., after which this ancient and familiar name disappears from the records.

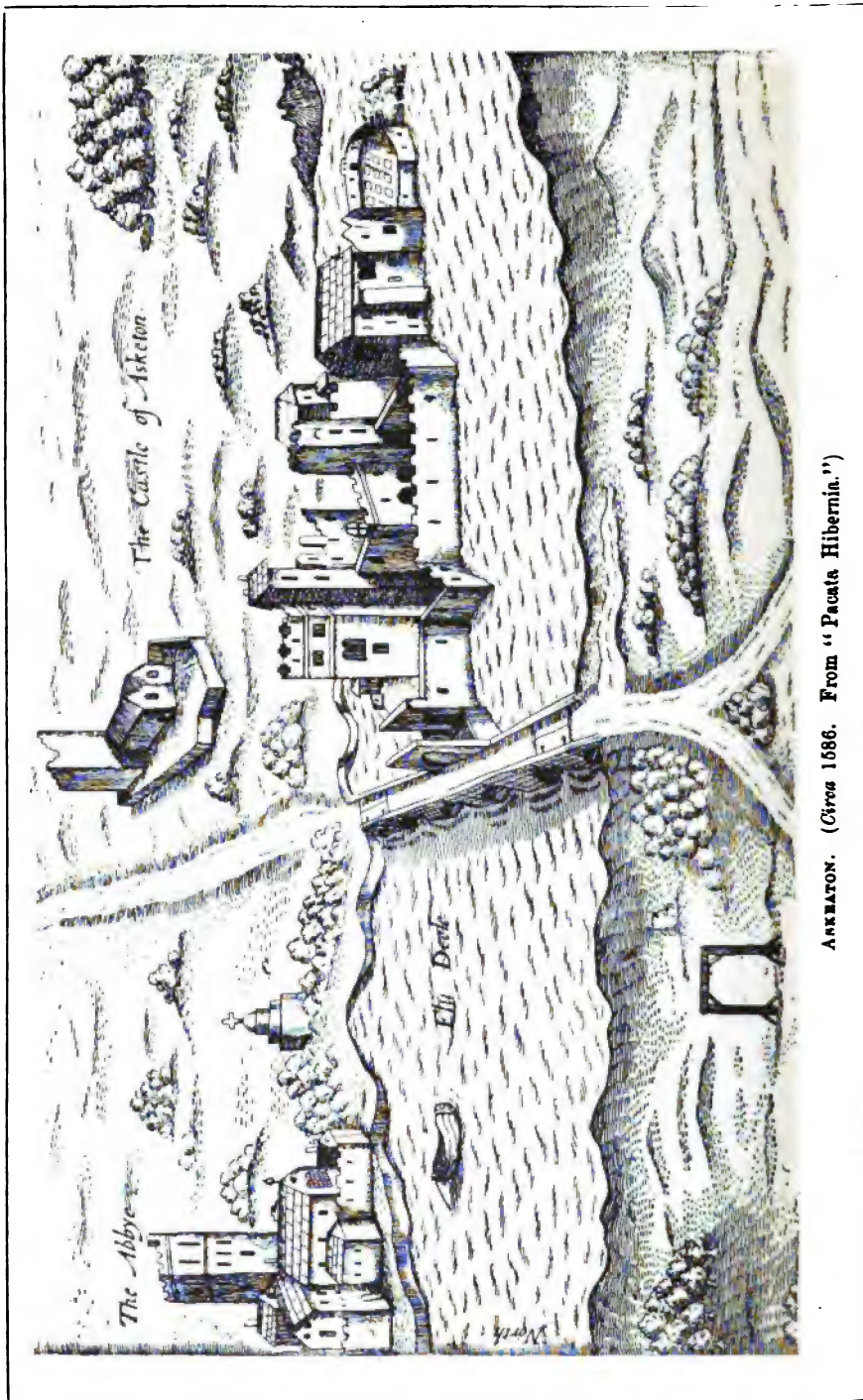
The very full surveys of the Castle, Manor, and Abbey of Askeaton in the great Desmond Roll and the Peyton Book of 1586 will appear in the description of the castle, and in Appendix B to this Paper, and so need not be given here.

Edward Berkeley continued to be Constable of Askeaton till 1589. The Government, in one of its periodical fits of economy, got impatient of

¹ She had, however, to find securities and pass a recognizance of £1000 for herself, and only received pardon from the Queen on February 8, 1597.—Fiaints 6195, Elinor, Countess of Desmond.

² "Annals of the Four Masters," C. S. P. I., and several Inquisitions in the Public Record Office.

³ Calendar of Inquisitions (Record Office, Dublin), Limerick, pp. 206 and 208.



ANNABOY. (Circ. 1586. From "Pacata Hibernia.")

the expense, and in the end Berkeley prudently resigned his pension and 15 footmen (small garrison for so important a place) for a fee-farm rent or other recompense.¹ He gave up the castle between May and September, and in the latter month Sir W. Herbert tried to get the "void castle" for his cousin. The next month, however, the lands of Desmond were apportioned among the "undertakers," and we find a group of three names (two of world-wide fame, one of only local interest)—Sir Walter Raleigh, 12,000 acres, Captain Francis Berkeley, 7000 acres, and Mr. Edmund Spenser, 4000 acres, at from 3*d.* to 4*d.* an acre head rent. Edward Berkeley must have died soon after the time of his surrender, for Queen Elizabeth, by a document granted at Richmond, December 18th, 1589, states that, "for the better re-peopling of the Province of Munster," she had desired that Sir Edward Barkley should have held the Castle and Seignory of Askeaton; but he having died before the great seal was affixed to the grant, she desired it to be transferred to his brother Francis. Accordingly Francis Berkeley got "the Manor of Rock Barkley" for ever at a rent of £87 10*s.*, and was bound to erect houses for 56 families and himself; 4 houses for freeholders, 3 for farmers, 46 for copyholders. He was also granted all the lands and tenements in the town of Askeaton, except the castle and 40 acres reserved for the Crown. The grant comprises 12,000 (not 7000) English acres, and is dated 18th October, 1590.²

The fall of his patron, Perrot, clouded the prosperity and endangered the safety of the new constable of Askeaton, after a few months; for, in 1591, he was sent with other prisoners to London, but was eventually set free and given £100 compensation for his detention; his lands were also restored to him. He married Katherine, one of the numerous daughters of Dr. Adam Loftus, Archbishop of Dublin, in 1596. His settlement now was 7250 acres, and 21 English families were planted on it.³ He was appointed Governor of Limerick Castle, November 2nd, 1597, the patent being given free of seal because he was son-in-law to the Chancellor. Strange to say, the Crown gave a lease of "the castle or chief house called the Castle of Askeatinge" to Sir Anthony St. Leger, 17 October, 1598; but we may presume the outbreak a few weeks later brought the grant to an untimely end.⁴

¹ This was not unprecedented among English soldiers in Ireland in the reign of Elizabeth, and seems to have been agreeable to the economy of her administration, though at times very much to the advantage of the pensioner. For example, I have a copy of a patent, 10 Eliz., part 8 (1568), relating to which I find a later grant under 1599, in the Calendar of Domestic Papers (p. 505), for the latter year, where Captain Thomas Westropp, of Sutton, Yorkshire, resigns a pension of £18 for his services, and the loss of his right arm, in the Irish wars, receiving instead a lease of lands at Sutton worth £30 per annum, for thirty-one years.

² Cal. Fiant, Eliz., No. 5469.

³ C. S. P. I., p. 592 (1591), pp. 14, 60, 88.

⁴ Cal. Fiant, No. 6347. St. Leger was granted Mellifont Abbey and many other places by this deed.

THE WAR OF THE SUGAN EARL.

The last of the Earls of Desmond to "make history" was James, contemptuously called "the Sугan Earl." We may, after so many generations, call him here Earl of Desmond without political ill consequences. He was son of Sir Thomas Roe Fitzgerald (half-brother to the ill-starred Gerald, the 15th Earl), whose first wife, the daughter of Maurice Roche, Lord of Fermoy, being his own grandniece, the issue of their union was illegitimate. Sir Thomas, nevertheless, was recognised as Earl of Desmond by Philip and Mary, and sat in Parliament in 1555. He was knighted by Sidney in 1569, and died in peace in January, 1593. James had joined O'Neill in 1598, and been by him created or recognised as Earl of Desmond.¹

The Lords Justices, Adam Loftus and others, had soon to write a dismal letter² (November 3, 1598), recounting a long list of "regrettable incidents," losses of small towns and castles, raids and revolts in all directions. The rebels, they stated, had come to the Castle of Askeaton, and offered conditions to Sir Francis Berkeley, that his wife and others should be safely conveyed to any port he chose; and called on him to surrender. Berkeley told them that the place was as rich and well furnished as ever it was in Desmond's time, and bade them do their worst. Thereupon the enemy promptly assailed it, and were expelled with heavy loss, upon which they retired from its neighbourhood, but watched the English. Twelve days later Loftus wrote again, pointing out how Askeaton Castle was of great importance and was much thirsted after by the rebels;³ and how Captain Berkeley, being one of the sons of Sir Maurice, was already well known to their Lordships by his services for many years; he enclosed Berkeley's letter,⁴ which commences—"From Her Majesty's Castle of Askeaton, where I now am environed with neighbours that seek always to disadvantage us and preventing all means that may minister to us any relief." Berkeley continues by telling how the revolt had been so sudden and unexpected that he had only the provision fitted for a private gentleman, when, on Friday, October 6th, 1598, at 8 o'clock at night, over 500 of the English settlers—men, women, and children—came pouring into the castle without provisions. He kept six score able men, and was fortunately able to send on the others in an English bark which lay on the Deel, to Limerick, where the Mayor saw them well cared for. He seems to have got in supplies of corn and beeves, and asked for 500 men, and he soon had got his refugees trained for service and anxious to avenge their losses. The enemy had only ventured on a twelve days' siege, and then fled precipitately on a (false) report that the Lord General was coming; but they had rallied. And he

¹ MSS. T.C.D., E. 3. 18.² C. S. P. I., p. 346.³ C. S. P. I. (1598), p. 331.⁴ *Ib.*, p. 347.

closed by telling how "my lands are wasted and burned, and my goods all taken away that are without the castle gate; there remaineth but my life, which shall be bestowed in Her Majesty's service." The condition of the garrison, however, was not absolutely desperate, for a certain James Gould wrote, the same day as Loftus, to the Earl of Ormonde to tell how he had convoyed provisions into Askeaton, and that it was safe. No further relief seems to have arrived that year; Sir Thomas Norreys mentions Berkeley and his "100 tall men of the English" as holding out and deserving pay. This despatch was brought to the Privy Council by Edmund Spenser, the poet, himself a sufferer, ruined in the same revolt.¹ The "Four Masters" merely note under 1598, "Eas Gephthine in Ui Connell Gaura plundered by the Sugan Earl."

1599.—RELIEF OF ASKEATON.

In March Askeaton was still unrelieved, for "the traitors' galleys and other boats" still held the Shannon. At last, in June, the Earl of Essex visited Limerick, and hearing of the extremity of the garrison of Askeaton, set out to relieve and victual it in person. He was the more piqued to do so by Desmond "swearing to impeach" his pass, so he set out on June 8th to Adare, where the venerable bridges green with ivy spanned the Maigue near the noble ruins of the Desmond's Castle and the lofty towers and ivied gables of three monasteries. The enemy let him cross, and put seven companies in an old abbey (probably the Augustinian) which secured the bridge. Essex, Bingham, and the Earl of Thomond pressed forward, Thomond being in the van, "the forlorn hope," as it is strangely called. Desmond lay in a wooded place among bogs at Robhar (Bower), to the west of Adare, with "2000 or 3000 Connaught men and bonnaughts." Essex makes light of the ambushade, saying that 100 of the rebels fell and only six English, with twenty more hurt. If we had Thomond's report, it might give the more serious aspect which the skirmish presents in the pages of the "Four Masters"; the latter state that the Geraldines made a fierce resistance, "they discharged into their (the invaders') eyes the fire and smoke of their black powder and showers of balls from straightly-aimed guns." An English account says that Sir H. Norreys lost his leg and Captain Jennings was killed. Essex spent the night near Cappagh,² a broken and picturesque tower, with a walled and battlemented courtyard visible to the north of the railway, and one of the few interesting objects seen from the train between Adare and Askeaton.

¹ C. S. P. I. (1598), pp. 399, 400.

² Miss Lawless' "With Essex in Ireland" has a picturesque account of the spirits of those slain in the war passing before Essex in the night as he camped in Askeaton Friary. This has been treated as a genuine legend in a recent History. I certainly did not hear it from the people, or from the Morgans of Old Abbey, with whom I first visited the ruins in 1876. It is more likely that Essex would have slept in Askeaton Castle as a most welcome guest than in the ruined Friary.

The enemy only ventured on a slight attack, so the English reached Askeaton on the Sunday, June 10th, drove off the besiegers, and provisioned the castle in (about) the 247th day of the blockade. The "Four Masters" say that Essex stayed at his camp, sending on the convoy to Askeaton; but O'Sullivan Beare,¹ confirms the English account.

Berkeley, after the relief of his castle, was there knighted by Essex, for his brave maintenance of the siege, on June 12th,² and evidently followed him to Kilmallock. He "haunted and hunted" ³ Garrett Fitz-Nicholas and his kerne, capturing their cattle, horses, and corn supply in July, and left Askeaton in charge of a garrison of 300 soldiers in August to take various commands and commissions in Munster and Connaught. Sir Anthony St. Leger got a grant at Dublin, October 17th, 1599, of "A castle or chief house called the Castle of Askeatinge, with all edifices, buildings, towers, gardens, courts and bawns," and 40 acres which had been demised to Sir Francis Berkeley in the 32nd year of Her Majesty's reign. The mismanagement of the military authorities left James Fitz Thomas, the Sagan Earl, to blockade the castle (after Berkeley left) by November 18th. The Government were able again to revictual it about Christmas, but their army was ready to break up from foul weather and want of food, money, and clothing.⁴

1600-1610.

Sir G. Carew passed Askeaton Castle⁵ in the summer of 1600, and put in a garrison of 700 foot and 75 horse, sending Oliver Stephenson to hold Corgrig. Berkeley meanwhile was serving in the disturbed northern districts. He was at Elphin in August, and O'Donnell, taking advantage of a fog, nearly surprised his camp, but Berkeley, noticing his movement, let him come close; and "then seeing he meant mischief," beat him back, slaying 80 men.⁶ Berkeley subsequently took an active part in the siege of Kinsale.

Finally, on May 29th, 1601, the Earl of Desmond was captured on the Galtees, and ended his days in the Tower of London, so fatal to others of his name. Neither his dashing gallantry, his attractive personality, nor the devotion of a province, saved him from this dismal fate;

¹ Quoted by O'Donovan ("Annals of the Four Masters"):—"Essexius Asketiniam pervenit in cuius castra Catholici noctu faciunt impetum."

² "Arms of Knights" (1565-1616), in Ulster's Office, Dublin Castle, Book 1., p. 60:—"S^r Fraunces Barkley knighted at Asketon ye xij. of June, 1599. At Kilmallocke. King 20 shillings." The arms are given quarterly, 1st, gules, around a chevron argent, 10 crosses pattee 6 and 4. 2nd, or, a saltier engrailed sable. 3rd, as two lions passant, or. 4th, gu., 10 bezants, 4. 3. 2. 1.

³ "Pacata Hibernia" (ed. 1810), cap. xii., p. 138.

⁴ Carew (1599), p. 304; C. S. P. I., 1599-1600, p. 269, p. 343.

⁵ Carew (1600), p. 401.

⁶ "Pacata Hibernia" (ed. 1810), cap. vii., p. 316.

better had he died in that mountain glen a free man, as his kinsman died in the glen in Kerry.

The new year (1602) had scarcely commenced when Don Juan de Aquila came to terms with Carew, and the Spanish surrendered Kinsale to the English army.¹ This victory was commemorated by a most honourable monument, the foundation of the Library of Trinity College, by the soldiers. The rebellion then died out into a sullen "peace" of nearly forty years. Berkeley, in 1602-3, repaired Limerick Castle, and kept in efficiency the small garrison of Askeaton, numbering barely 150 men.² We hear little of the place; but during 1603 one of its citizens, Roger Rise, with Rowland Delahoyde, brought about the establishment of ferry boats on the lower Shannon. The fares are worth noting, and were regulated by the breadth of the river according as the ferry was near its estuary or farther up. The fee for a cow or garron varied from 4*d.* to 6*d.*, two sheep, goats, or pigs from 1*d.* to 1½*d.*, and passengers from 2*d.* to 3*d.*, any packs they carried being free.³ Berkeley, the same year, petitioned against the action of the Crown rent collector, who (foreshadowing the illegal claims that cost the second Stuart King his head) claimed the same rent for unprofitable as for profitable land contrary to the terms of the grant of Queen Elizabeth. Askeaton was disturbed by rumours; the first news of the gunpowder plot said that it had been successful, and that John Mac Thomas, a titular Earl of Desmond, was about to arrive in the district supported by a Spanish army. We—though we may have occasionally suffered from false rumours—can scarcely imagine the serious danger and misery caused in those times by news that our better knowledge of public events would have saved us from fully believing till the speedy refutation overtook the falsehood. In those days a rumour that would scarcely lead to the publication of a "stop press" in our time, paralysed business and kept the authorities in grave correspondence and deep anxiety for many weeks. Berkeley's neighbourly feelings towards the native gentry led O'Sullivan Beare to write to him about this time, entreating his intercession with the Government for restoration to his lands and the royal favour.⁴ King James, in 1603, granted to Sir R. Boyle the churches of Ballengarie, Gare or Garrestown; Askettan, Askeatinge, or Askeaton; Kilmachoe; Lismakyre or Lesmackyre, and Eglishe O'Rossey (Iveross), part of the estate of the dissolved Abbey of Kensham, in England.⁵

In 1606, despite the deep unrest, the Government, from motives of economy, cut down the pay of its soldiers and the strength of its garrisons; Berkeley found himself left to keep down a large discontented city (writhing under religious disabilities and every real and imaginary grievance), with a constable, a porter, a "cannoneer," and

¹ "Pacata Hibernia," cap. xxiii.

² Carew (1602), pp. 226, 366, 396.

³ C. S. P. I. (1603), p. 352.

⁴ C. S. P. I., pp. 380, 432, 454, 512.

⁵ Cal. Pat. Rolls, 1 Jas. I., lxviii, p. 12.

twenty warders. The constable was paid 3s. a day; the porter, 9d.; the "cannoneer," 1s. 4d.; and the warders, 8d. each. As no outbreak took place, the Government two years later discharged Berkeley from his captaincy, but let him hold the two fortresses of Limerick and Askeaton as best he was able.¹

WALLING AND INCORPORATION OF ASKEATON, 1610-1615.

In January, 1610, Sir Arthur Chichester, the Lord Deputy, was visited by Sir Francis Berkeley, who offered to wall Askeaton town on such terms as the Lord Deputy should think fit. A few months later the King directed Chichester to pass the Castle of Askeaton and 40 acres of land in fee-farm to Sir Francis Berkeley, as he had offered to make the castle a place of refuge for the English in those parts. He also constituted the Constable's lands to be the Manor of Rock Barkeley, and established a fair and weekly markets. By a second letter (April 25th, 1611), the King further granted the Constablership of Limerick to "Morice" Berkeley for life, after the death of his father Francis. From a third document in the same collection we learn that "Rock Barklie" was also called "Magnestre," evidently from the ruined monastery, and that the lands had originally been confiscated from Donough Mac Teige.²

Askeaton, even if a feeble "walled town," was now ripe for another act of the Government, whose influence was weak in the counties and older towns, and who were at once anxious to strengthen the new colonies and uneasy as to the strength of their own party in the next Parliament. A number of small boroughs were incorporated, with small close constituencies, and among the rest we find, "Askeyton,"³ October 20th, 1612. Edmund Drew was first "portrieve or provost," and the burgesses were Sir Francis Barkley, Edmund Ley, Roger Rue, William Rastell, Henry Widnam, John Eaton, Gilbert Rue, Anthony Cooper, John Green, John Atkinson, John Stokes, and Andrew Davys.⁴ Drew, Lee,

¹ C. S. P. I. (1606), p. 580 (1607), p. 87. The neglect of Limerick Castle was no new policy. In about 1224 the C. S. P. I., p. 187, records how "in the Castle of Limerick there were found (articles) worth scarcely 18 pence, as broken dishes," &c.

² C. S. P. I. (1610), pp. 351, 430, 433, 577.

³ Members of Parliament for Askeaton—1613. Anthony Stoughton and Roger Rice. 1639. Maur. Williams and George Crofton. 1661. Peter Pett and Richard Southwell. 1689. John Burke and Edward Rice. 1691. Robert Taylor and John Odell. 1693. George Evans and Robert Taylor. 1696. Chichester Philips. 1703. Robert Taylor, junior, and Chichester Philips. 1713. Robert Taylor and Philip Percival. 1715. John Bury and Edward Denny. 1723. Berkeley Taylor. 1727. Berkeley and Edmond Taylor. 1729. William Taylor. 1747. John Minchin Walcott. 1753. Edmond Malone. 1761. Joseph Hoare and Sir James Cotter. 1768. J. Hoare and Hon. Hugh Maasy. 1783. Sir J. Hoare, Bart., and Richard Griffith. 1790. Sir J. Hoare and Henry Alexander. 1797. John Seward. 1799. Sir Vere Hunt, Bart. The single names were persons elected in succession to dead or retiring members.

⁴ C. S. P. I. (1612), p. 293.



"TOWN AND CASTLE OF ASKEYTON—TAKEN FROM THE RUINS OF THE ABBEY."
(Painted by P. Sandby, R.A.; published 1779.)

Widenham, Cooper, Green, and Atkinson established county families in Limerick, Tipperary, and Clare. Not contented with the safe boroughs, every means were taken to elect Government supporters for the counties and old towns. The election was far from being above suspicion, and indeed it is impossible to say anything more charitable than that the methods on both sides were of equal "integrity." To give one example—In Limerick, Edward Fitz Harris and Jefferie Galway were said to have been elected by 314 freeholders, yet the sheriff returned Sir Francis Berkeley and Sir Thomas Browne. The matter was gone into by the Parliament, and many of the complainants' votes were found to be given by unqualified persons, and also many were absent whose names were recorded. The cause being lost, the complainants confessed that this was so; but the successful side by no means cleared away all suspicion from themselves.¹

Berkeley, however, continued on no bad terms with his Irish neighbours, and was accused to the Government, and found guilty, of violating his articles of plantation by harbouring Irish husbandmen. The matter seems to have been speedily dropped by the authorities, who had few friends to spare, at any rate in those days. The seignory of Rockbarkeley is stated in the same memorandum to have consisted of some 1200 acres of demesne, 900 in fee-farm, 1200 evicted, 1100 leased, and 36 in other tenures. The muster was 21 foot and 7 horsemen. Berkeley used to bring his tenants to church, and employed Irish-speaking ministers, which "made the people very attentive." He did, according to his lights, all that was possible for his tenants, and evidently had succeeded in undoing much of the ravage of two civil wars, before his death, which took place at Askeaton Castle on December 20th, 1615.² He was succeeded by his eldest son, Maurice Berkeley, then aged 17 years and 10 months, who became governor of Limerick Castle, and married, but died young (aged 24), on September 8th, 1622. His brother, Henry, a boy of 16, succeeded to the Askeaton estates, Limerick Castle being granted to his brother-in-law, George Courtenay; but Henry died before the age of 20; and his co-heirs were found to be his nephew and sisters, William Courtenay (son of George Courtenay and his wife, Katherine Berkeley), Elizabeth, wife of George Crofton, then aged 20, Frances Berkeley, and Gertrude, wife of John Taylor.³ Through the descendants of the last named, the blood of Sir Francis Berkeley is preserved among the landowners of the district. Livery of the estates was given to Elizabeth Crofton and Gertrude Taylor on November 21st, 1626, the other sisters not being mentioned. Frances successively married Thomas Blayney of Tregonan, Denbighshire, by whom she left

¹ C. S. P. I. (1613), p. 362; Carew (1613), p. 273.

² *Inq. post mortem* (Exchequer).

³ *Inq. post mortem*.

issue, and James Purcell, of Croagh, who died without issue; her sister, Katherine Courtenay, also died without issue.¹

REVIVAL OF THE CONVENT.

It is evident that there had been a most complete break in the history and life of Askeaton Convent. The indefatigable Father Donat Mooney in 1617 was unable (through the dispersion of the monks and the establishment of the English colony) to collect any facts of value about it or even (one concludes from his unusual silence) to visit its ruins. His account seems all the more scanty from the interesting and, to students of monastic architecture in Ireland, invaluable particulars about the Franciscan Friary of Adare, which almost immediately precede his notice of Askeaton. Strange to say, while he apologises for the Adare notes as meagre (though giving copious extracts from the convent register and full particulars about the founders of each part of the building, and about the plate, vestments and monks), he makes no apology for the truly meagre notes on Lislactin and Askeaton. He writes—"The Convent of Askeaton is said to have been built by the Earl of Desmond. It has not been inhabited by the Friars for many years. In the wars against the Geraldines of Munster the inmates were treated in a most barbarous manner by the English under Sir Nicholas Malbi. Some were put to death for the Faith; among these martyrs of Christ was Father John Conor, whose remains are buried in the Chapter Room. I have been unable to ascertain the names of the others."²

The unconquerable courage and vitality of the Franciscans resuscitated the convent in 1627, when Father Francis Matthew was Provincial. Some Friars "at the instance of many of the nobles (*i.e.* men of family) began to dwell among the ruins of the convent and repaired it, so far as the persecution would allow them." Father Hugh Ward, who records this in his "*Brevis Synopsis Provinciæ Hiberniæ*,"³ about 1630,

¹ A very full account (*temp.* William III.) of Berkeley's descendants is given in the great Loftus Pedigree (MSS. T.C.D., r. 2. 23, pp. 95-115). From Gertrude's son, William Taylor, descend the Barons Massy, who succeeded to Ballinort, and the Taylors of Hollypark: from her daughters the families of Gore and Westropp (see *Journal*, vol. xx. (1890), pp. 74, 78, 79); of Gore-Hickman and many others. From Frances Blayney descend, among others, the Croftons, Blayneys, Brownes (of Newgrove, Clare), and Ormsbys. See also Appendix to Thirtieth Annual Report of Deputy Keeper of the Records (Patent Rolls, 1626, Roll I., Close); also Calendar of Domestic Papers for November, 1672, giving curious particulars of the alleged plot of Captain Thomas Walcott, son-in-law of Frances Blayney, to seize Limerick Castle, and bring help from Holland, and his offer to Mountfort Westropp, son-in-law to Gertrude. It presents a curious picture of the jealousies between the Royalist and Cromwellian families, and the deep discontent of both parties against the Government. The last person of the name is "Mr. Purcell, *alias* Berkly," of Croagh Gowne, in the parish of Croagh, 1655, in the "Book of Distribution," p. 21 (Limerick). I cannot locate him in the family unless the "d.s.p." is wrongly recorded of James Purcell, of Croagh.

² "The Franciscan Tertiary" (Dublin, April, 1895), vol. v., p. 357.

³ Copied for me by the Rev. Mr. O'Reilly, at the Library of the Franciscan Convent, Dublin.

unfortunately gives no further particulars. However, by his time the tradition of the unmolested community, dispersed 52 years back, must have got very dim—no less from the interval of time than from the expulsion of all the better class adherents of the ruined house of Desmond from the town and its neighbourhood. The records preserve no appointment of a guardian from 1629 to 1645; probably the monks who haunted the ruin never attempted to organise themselves; but a great change was near at hand.

THE CONFEDERATES.

Fifteen years after the return of the monks Askeaton was reduced by the Confederate Catholics. Lord Broghill had sent 200 soldiers to garrison the castle a few months before; but the summer passed, and the Irish besieged the place, and there seemed no hope of relief. Belling¹ preserves the terms of the capitulation: "August 14th, 1642.—Lieut.-Col. Purcell and the Council of his Majesty's Catholiques for the Province of Munster for the one part, and the Warden of Askeaton for the other." The articles were—1-3. The arms, munitions, and horses of the garrison and goods belonging to Catholics were to be surrendered. 4. The English and Irish warders to have their lives and safe conduct to Downarayne or Corcke, with their goods, and half the books in the Castle. 5. To swear on the Evangelists not to bear arms against the King, and to sign and seal the same. 6. The garrison and inhabitants to be unmolested in the Protestant religion. It was signed for the Confederates by Patrick Purcell, Oliver Stephenson (of Castleconnell), Maurice de Rupe (Roche of Fermoy), Richard Butler and Thomas Purcell. Among the besiegers were Purcells, Stephensons, Fitzgeralds, Herberts, Donough O'Brien of Carrigogunnell, gent. and captain; Dermot and Murrough O'Brien of Ballykett (Co. Clare), and Macnamara of the same, captains; Lycett of Fannigiston (Fanningstown), Macmahon, and Dominick Fanning, Mayor of Limerick. A letter from the Lords Justices to the Commissioners in London, dated September 1st, 1642, seems written in ignorance of the surrender. The rebels, with the ordnance found in Limerick Castle, it runs, "have taken all the castles in the county of Limerick except Asketon," and the numbers of the English who had been maintained in these castles was so great that the refugees to Youghal caused great scarcity.²

Those who have searched through the great collection of depositions relating to the rising in Limerick in 1641-42 and the huge rolls wherein, with lavish waste of parchment and stern economy of detailed entries,

¹ "History of the Irish Confederates and the War in Ireland" (J. T. Gilbert), vol. ii., xxxvi., p. 51.

² Carte MSS. III., pp. 268, 272; Gilbert's "History of the Irish Confederates and the War in Ireland" (1882), vol. ii., pp. 53, 54.

are set the receipts, booty, and expenditure of Axtell's regiment, found little to reward them so far as Askeaton is concerned.

Askeaton is only named once, so far as I can find, in the 1641 depositions, and then only as the residence of a person casually named in one of them. In 1653, however, commissioners were appointed to take evidence against the leading Confederates. They sat at Mallow, and one of the deponents, "Christopher Webb, of Mallow, aged twenty-seaven yeares," told briefly how, in 1641, "he lived at Archkeaton in y^e County of Limbrick . . . that the said (Oliver) Stephenson was in Actuell Armes against y^e English in y^e yeare 1641. This Deponent's cause of Knowledge is that hee was in y^e Castle of Archkeaton aforesaid, when y^e s^d Castle was taken by y^e Irish, and that after it was surrendered he saw y^e said Stephenson Amongst y^e p^y (that party) that tooke y^e said Castle, and was called by name of Maior Generall. The Deponent further saith y^e hee had a passe fr: him and Lt.-Gen: Purcell after y^e Castle was surrendered to repaire to Rathgoggan Castle, in the County of Corke."¹

THE RESTORED CONVENT.

The victory of the Confederates enabled the monks to repair and openly re-establish their long ruined home. It is evident from the ruins that no rebuilding took place; very probably the church was cleared from the *débris* of the fallen tower, and the buildings, or a portion, were roofed and refurnished. Lewis gives the date as 1648, but the probabilities, and the date on the Stephenson monument, make it clear that this is a misprint for 1643. The monument was erected (as we shall see) in 1646, to Richard Stephenson and his son Oliver; the latter fell in the battle of Liscarroll; the upper tablet is dated 1642. I fail to identify any other structural feature of the convent as belonging to that anxious period.²

In 1645 Jerome Herbert was elected by the monks as guardian, being re-elected in 1647 and 1648, and he held office till 1650, when Owen O'Caghan, S.T.L., was elected. In Herbert's time (1647) the bodies of Patrick Healy, Bishop of Mayo, and Cornelius Rorke, who had been executed in August, 1578, were, it is said, removed to this convent with great pomp and there buried.³ After this the acts of the Chapter are significantly silent, till the iron rule of Cromwell closed. In all probability the monks fled abroad, or remained in close concealment. The restoration of Charles brought the possibility of reorganization. In 1661 William Hurley was appointed guardian; he must have been re-elected several times, as he was only succeeded by Francis Wall in 1670. In conclusion, and to keep together these notes, we record the succession of

¹ Depositions, T.C.D. Library, Clare and Limerick, p. 387, March 7, 1653. Before H. Wheeler and Tho. Coakley.

² For the Stephensons, see Appendix D, at end of this Paper.

³ O'Reilly's "Memorials of those who suffered for the Catholic Faith," p. 189.

guardians as—Jeremiah Herbert, 1670, re-elected 1675, 1676, 1681, 1683, 1687; Donatus Mahon, 1672; William Healy (? Hurley), 1678. The appointment was left to the discretion of the Provincial in 1680. John Mulcahy was elected 1684; David Geraldine (Fitzgerald) in 1689, 1690. In his term of office I find a legacy of £8 left to the monks of Askeaton by Daniel, Viscount Clare.¹ Then a blank occurs from the tremendous change of that and the following year, and the reversal of the indifferent or friendly policy of the Stuarts.

Patrick Purcell was guardian 1697 and 1703 to 1711; Anthony MacEnery, 1699–1701; John Davis, 1702. The last appointments under the Stuarts were Anthony MacEnery in 1711 and Francis Hickey in 1714. The guardianship must have been a mere shadow after 1690, though we may suppose that a few monks long dwelt in the neighbourhood and haunted the ruins of their “holy and beautiful house”; we find no such traces of the survival of the convent as are found at Quin, Clare-Galway, Ennis—where one of the monks assisted the parish priest, and was always as such chosen guardian—and elsewhere. The mere nominal appointments down to 1872 are reserved for an appendix to this Paper.²

ASKEATON AFTER 1650.

Any account of Askeaton after 1650 must be at present very fragmentary. The “life-history” of the castle ended in 1652, for it was taken without recorded struggle and dismantled by Captain Axtell, Governor of Kilkenny.³ The enormous parchment rolls of Axtell’s accounts in 1652–3 give us no particulars about Askeaton, nor are any found in the Order Books of the period. Popular tradition in 1875 yet told how the ubiquitous “Cromwell” had undermined the castle, propping it with beams as he worked, and then burning the supports; half the massive keep fell by its own weight. As the method was in use at the period, we may receive the story—less the name of Cromwell—until better evidence supports or refutes it. The Stephenson family are reputed (we think most doubtfully) to have expelled the monks “the second time” (whether the term implies 1651 or 1691), and to have torn down the high altar and made their tomb on its site.

We do not purpose following the failing fortunes of Askeaton down to modern times, but are unwilling to omit a few scattered notes throwing a gleam of light on its history. In August, 1655, a description of Askeaton is found in the Civil Survey of County Limerick in the Record Office, Dublin⁴:—

¹ Inquisition, Record Office, Dublin.

² I take these elections from a list painstakingly and most kindly compiled for this essay by the Rev. Mr. O’Reilly, Librarian of the Franciscan Convent, Dublin, from the invaluable records in his keeping. (See Appendix C.)

³ “History of Limerick” (Fitz Gerald and Macgregor), 1826, vol. i., p. 361.

⁴ MSS., pp. 66, 67.

"Asketton town and Lands, beinge a mannor with the Priviledge of a Courte Leete and Court Barronn, five plowlands and halfe with a Castle and a greate stone buildinge, an Abbie and church; a corporate Town; two Mills, whereof one belongs to Mrs. Crofton, with a greate Bridge, a fishing Leape, Three Eele wears, Three Salmon weares, Two ffaieres in the yeere and a markett once in the weeke, all thereunto belonging; mearinge on the East with Ballihomyne and Englands towne; on the South with Bolliglass; on the West with Tomdily and Ballinecahirigh and on the north with Tomdili and Moaghnerlla. The River of Deelee runeth through the said lands (p. 67). Abbie Land in Asketten, twentie Irish Acres mearinge with Moagh on the East, and the South with Asketton towne, on the West with the River of Deelee, and on the north with Ballinash" (p. 66).

In 1663 More Purcell, plaintiff, claimed two jointures. Thomas O'Hagan proved that she sent provisions to the Irish at Castlehaven (really Castletown, Sir Hardress Waller's house, in the other depositions) and Askeaton; she paid her proportion towards maintaining the soldiers at the river.¹ Many, like More Purcell, found the memory of those acts (undertaken for a cause so sacred and once bearing all before it), rising up to their detriment and ruin, when, in the midway of this our mortal life, "they had to face poverty and other grim realities and try to win back a pittance from the wreck of their family and fortune from unsympathetic judges and hostile interests."

In 1690, during the siege of Limerick, we find Richard Taylor of Ballinort, corresponding with King William's officers, giving information on the dangerous state of his district, and asking for a garrison. He also sent an acceptable present of dainties to the King.²

In 1712 an attempt was made to get the Government to refit the castle: "Motives humbly offered by the Earl of Orrery to induce her Matie to Erect Askeaton Castle in the County Limerick into a Government."³

"This castle was built and fortified as a stronge hold by the Earl of Desmond, and was of great and singular service to him in his Rebellion in the Reign of Queen Elizabeth: the town was made a Burrow and corporation by letters patents from King James the First.

"It is scituated in an Island made by a Division of the River about one hundred yeards above the Castle, and united again at a less distance below to which the tyde flowes and makes it a navigable river to the Shannon, where it empties itself after a course of Three mile and is one of the best passes for crossing that river into the County of Clare. The want of

¹ Calendar of the Carte Papers (ed. Prendergast), Part III., p. 155, No. 347.

² Correspondence relating to the War in Ireland, MSS. R.I.A., vol. vi., No. 3; and Lenihan's "History of Limerick," p. 250. The very interesting will of Taylor is preserved in Dublin (Limerick Registry). It dates 1693; proved, 1697.

³ Southwell MSS., Record Office, Dublin, vol. ii., p. 131.

with conveniency was of great detriment and delay to the speedy reducing of Limerick in both the late rebellions of '41 and '88.

"It will alsoe be of great security to The Protestants already settled there, as well as an Encouragement to others to settle, there being at present no barracks near to protect them from the Insults of Irish Rapparees.

"Its scituation near the Confines of Kerry makes it a key to that County and commands the best passes from Thence for carriages, &c., which may be annoyed or sustained by this garrison.

"It will alsoe greatly secure the navigation of the Shannon, there being noe fortress now Thereon from the mouth of the River to the citty of Limerick, tho sixty mile distant.



ASKEATON CASTLE.

(Drawn by G. Holmes; published 1799.)

"The fortress is at present ruinous; but the Earl of Orrery proposes for the sum of five hundred pounds from the Government (*sic*) to put it into repair, and to keep it soe continually at his own charge provided Her Majestie will make him Governor of it at the usual allowance and with the accustomed profitts made to the other Governors of Corke and Limerick. The Earl of Orrery, having three-fourths of Entire manor and town of Askeaton hopes from thence as well as from the advantage that is likely to accrue by this proposal to the Publick to be well entitled to this favour from her Matie."

The Crofton name long remained attached to the locality. I find in the settlement between Richard Taylor of Rock Abbey, Thomas Westropp of Ballysteen, and John Colles (made on the marriage of the first with Mary Colles), 21st January, 1788,¹ that Taylor conveyed May or Mayast or Rock Abbey, near Askeaton, on which the abbey stands, commonly called the Abbey Parks, and Crofton's Brook, to the trustees. I have met little other mention, even incidentally, of the abbey in the eighteenth century. Grose describes the castle under a wrong name, with an illustration of 1792.²

Through the kindness of Mr. Philip H. Hore, I am enabled to give reproductions of two interesting (if not very accurate) engravings of the period. The first gives a view of the "TOWN and CASTLE of ASKEYTON taken from the RUINS of the ABBEY." It very much exalts the latter building, and, for picturesque purposes (worthy of the landscape drawings of the famed Dr. Syntax), doubles the number of arches in the bridge.³ It was "published, as the Act directs, by G. Kearsly, No. 46, Fleet-street, March 1st, 1779. P. Sandby, R.A., pinxit." We may note that the club-house at the castle appears in this view. Another illustration dates from, or at least was published August 1st, 1799, from a sketch of G. Holmes, engraved by J. Walker, of Roseman's-street, London. It reappears in much more accurate form twenty-seven years later in Fitz Gerald and Macgregor's History. It shows the five-arched bridge, with the castle and hall behind it, but not the club-house.

The town was disfranchised at the Union, and £15,000 paid as compensation to the Earl of Carrick and Lord Massey (as representatives of the Berkeleys through their marriages with the co-heiresses of William Taylor of Ballinort), Sir Vere Hunt and Sir Joseph Hoare, baronets.⁴ The Corporation became extinct; the Manorial Court died in 1834, with its last seneschal, and was replaced by the unromantic Petty Sessions Court. Even in 1811 the Vice-Provost of Askeaton, Richard Taylor, "had never heard of there being any public record, roll, instrument, manuscript book, or paper belonging to the borough, and had never held any,"⁵ so that there seems little hope indeed of any really satisfactory history being compiled for the latter days of steady decadence and abuse of the little "pocket borough" and corporation, founded with such high hopes of prosperity and consolidation of English interest two hundred years before, and which had from the first been galvanized into life, and maintained in it against reason and almost against destiny for many

¹ Dublin Registry of Deeds, B. 361, p. 289.

² Francis Grose's "Antiquities of Ireland," vol. ii., Plate 39, "Rockbarton" Castle, i.e. Rockbarkeley.

³ That is to say gives ten arches. The view in "Pacata Hibernia" (c. 1586) shows six. The bridge at present has that number, but one is closed by the quay, as in 1799, so that only five are seen from the Abbey.

⁴ Lewis' "Topographical Dictionary," vol. i., pp. 80, 81.

⁵ "Liber Munerum Publicorum Hiberniæ," Part iv., p. 247.

generations. Where I have failed to give a full and connected history, especially in this closing century of the place, I can only hope for the pardon of my readers, and that the time may come which may make possibly a more worthy history of the chequered fortunes of the castle, convent, and town of Askeaton.

CORRIGENDA AND ADDENDA.

Page 36, *supra*.—Having since copied the entire Rental of O'Conyll, 1452, I find, near its end, far from the Survey of Innyskeeti, the following note among the "Regalia de O'Conyll":—"Castro de Innyskeesty, xls.," which escaped my notice. This implies that there is no break in the existence of the castle, though its repair by Gerald, the seventh Earl of Desmond, is still more than probable.

Page 38 (prefix to note 2).—In 1443, James, Earl of Desmond, was licensed, by the Deputy, James, Earl of Ormond, to absent himself from Parliament (Sir James Ware's "Antiquities and History of Ireland" (ed. 1706) under year).

(To be completed.)

THE OGHAM MONUMENT AT KILBONANE.

BY R. A. STEWART MACALISTER, M.A., F.S.A.

[Read MARCH 31, 1903.]

I COMMENCE this Paper with three postulates:—

First: That there is literary evidence that in the days when Ogham writing was in use, the characters were cut on twigs, and that the written twigs were sometimes looped or wreathed into a circle. We read of at least one case of such a looped twig, bearing an important announcement, and on the monument at Logie, in Aberdeenshire, there seems to be an illustration of such a wreath.

Secondly: That apart from Ogham *writing* there appears to have been a kind of secret jargon in use in Ireland, which is referred to as the Ogham *language*, and is described more than once as an accomplishment of men of learning; and that fragments of the same or a similar jargon exist in the shape of a vocabulary known as the *Bearlagair na Saor*.

Thirdly: That it is possible for an artificial dialect to obtain currency and to become, as it were, a second language to its speakers, even when the words are mere random inventions. Volapük can be acquired, like any other language, by anyone who has time to waste: in this "language" the different words are more or less empirical. When the words are formed by cryptographical processes from the words of another language, the memory is to some extent aided by association. Shelta, which is Irish written backwards, and which is spoken by certain tramps, is an illustration of the possibility of a "cryptographic" jargon becoming a fluently-spoken language.

These three postulates smooth the way for the interpretation I propose in the following Paper of the very singular Ogham monument lying in the old church of Kilbonane.

The writing covers two angles of the slab and the face between them. The inscription on the face is in two lines and is independent of the inscription on the angles.

The angle inscription is damaged in places; but after weighing all possible alternative readings at the injured points, the following may be put forward, with a fair measure of certainty, as the original intention of the engraver:—

. . . AGNI MAQI ADDILONA INAGENE MUO-BIDANI.

("Of . . . agnos, son of Addilon, daughter of the tribesman of Bidanis.")

For my present purpose there is no special remark that need be

made on this inscription, interesting though it be for several reasons, except on the question of the missing letters to be restored at the commencement of the legend. The scribe commenced his work with a mistake, writing first a B, which he afterwards scratched out. After the B is a space now blank, containing just room for at most eight scores, before we reach the surviving AENI. *It is important to notice that these scores must have been vowels or H-group consonants only*, as the B-surface is quite uninjured, and shows no mark whatever, except a faint, and, I am persuaded, natural furrow, like the tail of an M. The H-surface, however, is chipped and broken.

Why did the scribe first cut a B? It can hardly have been an accident. The more I think of it the more I feel the probability that he was copying an exemplar cut on a looped twig; and, not observing at first the exact place where the legend began, started with BIDANI.

The face-inscription runs as follows:—

NIR <<< MNIDAGNISSICONIDDALA
AMITRAIDAGNI.

When I, as well as others, previously treated of this inscription, we considered the B in the second line to belong to the angle-inscription—an *a priori* possibility. In the same way the D of BIDANI has been transferred to the face-inscription, and so in previous copies the second line appears as LAMITRAIDAGNI.

It ought, however, to have been obvious to me that the true reading is BAIDAGNI, and that it is to be equated to the MUCO-BIDANI at the end of the angle-inscription. This equation is nearly equivalent to the Monastagart DALAGNI = MAQI DALI.

It may be at once admitted that in despite of all attempts that have been made, this inscription has defied analysis into satisfactory Irish of any period. But the clue afforded by BAIDAGNI leads us to search the rest of the inscriptions for similar correspondences; and we soon find IDAGNI, which *exactly* fills all the necessary conditions for the restoration of the first name in the angle-inscription, and IDDALA-, which is unmistakably parallel to ADDILO-NA. By our looped twig *Deus ex machina* we may complete the correspondence in the latter case, transferring the NI from the beginning to its proper place at the end of the first line.

Re-arranging the face-inscription in accordance with the theories suggested, we have the following equation between the two legends on the stone:—

R <<< MN IDAGNI SSICON IDDALANI AMIT BAIDAGNI
= . (id)AENI MAQI ADDILONA INAGENE MUCO-BIDANI

The word with which the inscription opens may perhaps be a key-word, giving a clue to the particular form of jargon employed. If, as

there seems reason to conclude from the Ballymote treatise on Ogham writing, various forms were in use, some such clue must have been necessary to afford a key when the writing was not in standard Irish nor in the standard alphabet. If we write the word in Ogham letters, and underneath it write the same word backwards :

$$\begin{array}{c} \text{|||||} < < < < | \\ \text{|||||} < < < < | \\ \text{|||||} < < < < | \\ \text{|||||} < < < < | \end{array}$$

a correspondence will be noted between the number of scores in corresponding letters—a fact probably not without significance.

The name **IDDALANI** is formed from **ADDILONA** by the mere interchange of **I** and **A**. Properly speaking we should have **IDDALONI**; but the second **A** comes at the extreme top of the stone, and there is no room for the second vowel-point. The scribe, therefore, omitted or overlooked it.

ESSICON and **AMIT** must correspond to **MAQI** and **INAGENE** respectively. There is no legitimate language likely to be found on a monument in Kerry in which these words have these meanings: it follows, therefore, if the other correspondence be not merely a chain of curious coincidences, that they are arbitrary words invested with the meanings in question. It would be interesting to know if in any of the vocabularies of *Bearlagair na Saor* such or similar words have such meanings.

On their etymology it is hardly profitable to speculate; but I think I have hit on a possible explanation of the existence of the form **AMIT** = daughter. If the word for *son* is written **MAQV** (like **QVSCI** in the Drumloghan cave-inscription), it will be seen that **AMIT** can be derived from it by an interchange of letter-groups—

$$\begin{array}{c} \text{---} / \text{---} ||||| \text{---} \\ \text{M A Q V} \\ \text{---} / \text{---} ||||| \text{---} \\ \text{A M I T} \end{array}$$

Theoretically, of course, we should have **AMNT**; but that would not be pronounceable. **ESSICON** by analogy should have some connexion with **INAGEN**: the only way I can connect these is by the unsatisfactory device of moving the first three letters a step forward in the scale, and leaving the other four as they stand. This gives **INNICON**, which, however, is still some distance off **INAGEN**. But analogy is an unsafe guide in so empirical a subject.

However these words may have been invented, I think I have shown that the Kilbonane monument affords reason for believing—

(1) That the MS. romances state a credible fact when they assert that Ogham was written on looped twigs.

Jour. R.S.A.I. { Vol. xiii., Fifth Series. }
 { Vol. xxxiii., Consec. Ser. }

N

(2) That a jargon was actually spoken, founded on Irish written in the Ogham alphabet, and treated cryptographically in accordance with the transpositions shown in the Ballymote treatise : and that this is the language referred to as "Ogham" in the Annals.

(3) That this jargon had obtained such currency that it might even be written on monuments with no thought of secrecy or trifling. I take it that those who had the Kilbonane monument inscribed had it cut (as they thought) in the two languages known in the district, just as their brethren in Wales erected monuments in Irish and Latin.

(4) That Ogham monuments were carved, not by the survivors of the deceased, but by stone-cutters or professional scribes, just as at the present day. The scribe of the Kilbonane stone knew Irish, and could write it in Ogham, but was ignorant of the jargon. Hence when he commenced writing in the wrong place, he detected his mistake on the first occasion, but not on the second.

How far this interpretation will stand criticism I cannot foresee. But I may claim that it affords an explanation of the inscription on the Kilbonane stone, less strained than any other interpretation, founded on a philological analysis, that has yet been brought forward.

OCCUPATION¹ OF CONNAUGHT BY THE ANGLO-NORMANS AFTER A.D. 1237.

BY H. T. KNOX, M.R.I.A., FELLOW.

(Continued from page 74.)

PART IV.

To appreciate justly the FitzGerald position and action in Connaught during the thirteenth century, the position in Ulster must be taken into account.

Amabill's deeds show that her father held Tirconnell and Fermanagh.² An early grant of Fermanagh explains why Maurice FitzGerald built castles at Clones and at Caeluisce, now Castlecallwell, on Lough Erne. I infer that Maurice retired from Fermanagh after the destruction of his castles in 1213, and that he took up Carbury and Tirconnell together. Maurice and his son Maurice interfered repeatedly in Tirconnell and Fermanagh from 1238 to 1260. O'Donnell burnt Sligo in 1270. A castle was built at Caeluisce again in 1252. From 1286 onwards the Earl alone appears in these proceedings, taking the hostages of O'Neill and O'Donnell, and constituting and deposing chiefs. The last proceeding of the kind was in 1291. In 1305 the new Castle of Inishowen was built. Cenel Eoghain was kept in the Earl's hands. In 1318 an O'Neill was deposed, but returned. Thereafter no collisions between foreigners and Cenel Conaill or Cenel Eoghain are recorded,³ save in Bruce's invasion, an occasion of general rising in which even O'Kellys and some O'Maddlens and O'Malleys joined. The result of this effort convinced them of their feebleness against the great power of the Earl of Ulster, to whom they gave no more trouble. It was not increase of their power, but total disappearance of the Earl's power in 1338, that made them independent. The king's power had become but a shadow in Connaught and Ulster, being based on that of the Earl only. The Earl had taken the place of the king, and of a vigorous king, and gave his dominions a degree of peace unknown to the greater part of Ireland.

Sir Maurice FitzMaurice's estates were divided between his daughters

¹ The Paper on the "Occupation of the County Galway" was prepared for the meeting at Galway, and was confined to that county (*Journal*, vol. xxxi., p. 365).

² R. B. 266, 267. For explanation of references, see p. 189.

³ L. C. 1212, 1213, 1238, 1239, 1242, 1245-6-7-8, 1250, 1252-3, 1257, 1259, 1260, 1270, 1286, 1291, 1305, 1310, 1319.

Amabill and Juliana. Amabill transferred her share to John FitzThomas, afterwards Earl of Kildare, upon conditions not shown fully in the Red Book. Thus he became lord of her share of the estates in Connaught and Ulster and Munster, as well as of what he inherited from his father, which we know included the Banada part of Leyny. Juliana had married Thomas de Clare before 1275.¹

John FitzThomas's Connaught possessions thus acquired were one-half Conmaicne Cuile, one-half Carbury, including Sligo, one-third Corran, one-half Aidhne. The other parts of these may have gone to Juliana, but I find only the reference already quoted to inheritance by Margaret de Badesmere, her granddaughter, and to the half share in the advowson of Ardrahan in Inquisition C. This partition had great consequences. John FitzThomas, immediately after his accession as lord of Offaley, interfered with the O'Connor succession in Moy Ai, and so came into collision with the Earl, who naturally looked upon the O'Conors as within his sphere of influence. Those confused proceedings appear in the Annals of Loch Cé, 1288-1294. The quarrel culminated in the seizure of the Earl by John FitzThomas. The success was dearly paid for. When the Earl was released, John was bound, as price of forgiveness, to surrender to the Earl 120 librates of land in Connaught as compensation, and all his lands in those parts and in the County of Louth, receiving for the residue, over and above the 120 librates, an equal value of the Earl's lands in other parts. According to his petition to the King in 1301, John complained that the valuers did not value fairly, but gave the Earl possession of all John's lands, and gave John nothing instead;² upon which the king called for the record. The matter seems to have been settled privately, for the Red Book, p. 271, shows: "A release and pardon, from the Lord Bourk to the lord John FitzThomas, of all injuries done to him and of all such lands as the said John his ancestors had in Conaghte. Drogheda, 10 June, 30 Edw. I." (= 1302). This says nothing of the Louth lands. It seems most probable that John gave up all the Ulster and Louth lands, and was given back the Connaught lands, for there is no more interference by Geraldines in Ulster. The Earl seems to have bought from him some of his Connaught lands after this, as the Earl built the castle of Sligo in 1310. And Sir William seems to have acquired other portions, so that John FitzThomas disappeared completely as a Connaught lord. Ballymote Castle and Sligo Castle, as improved, formed two very strong points for the protection of Connaught on the north-eastern border. A full reconciliation no doubt followed in 1312, when John's son Thomas married Richard's daughter Joan.

The fees of Aidhne and Luighne, of which Maurice FitzGerald was enfeoffed, would not have given his descendants undue weight in Connaught, but his acquisition of other grants gave them so great a territory

¹ D. I. iii., No. 1142.

² D. I. iv., No. 835, 843.

in North Connaught that they were tempted to interfere in the O'Connor quarrels, which their chief lord was accustomed to settle.

It seems a strange statement, but I think it is a fact that the Norman settlers disappeared from Thomond because Maurice FitzGerald acquired too much land in Connaught. The following account of Thomond affairs is taken mainly from Mr. Westropp's "Normans in Thomond" (*Journal*, vol. xxi., p. 284). Thomas de Clare settled in Tradree in 1274, having married Juliana in that year or earlier. Next year he and FitzGerald and Butlers drove out Torlogh O'Brien, King of Thomond, and set up Brian Roe. Torlogh returned from Galway with de Burgos and O'Maddens and O'Kellys, and beat Brian Roe, who was murdered by his ally de Clare. In 1278 Torlogh was driven out, but returned next year, when a partition with Brian Roe's son Donough was arranged. In 1280 de Clare came from the South with Geraldine help, and William de Burgo came from Galway with Butler help. Earl Richard, who had been put in possession of his estates in 1279, and arranged partition, ordered that Torlogh be confirmed in possession of East Thomond, and that hostages be given to de Clare. The reason of his giving hostages to Thomas de Clare is that Torlogh held 7 cantreds and 16 vills in Thomond under the manor of Bunratty at a rent of 182 mks., 4s. 4d.¹

Friendship existed between de Burgos and O'Briens since William de Burgo married Donnell More's daughter. These O'Briens were Richard's cousins, and he had no interest in making a very strong king of the Irish. Sir William's wife was a daughter of Brian Roe. From all de Burgo points of view the partition was a satisfactory settlement.

As Thomas de Clare was a son-in-law of Sir Maurice FitzMaurice, and was now likely to acquire half of his great estates in Connaught, and Munster and Ulster, in right of his wife, it became a real de Burgo interest to support Torlogh against the race of Brian Roe, and not allow the king of the Irish to be a nominee of de Clare. Mr. Westropp calls Emelina de Lungespee wife of Maurice of Desmond,² but her husband was certainly Maurice, Baron of Offaley. In 1287, Thos. de Clare was again at war with Torlogh, who killed him and his ally Gerald FitzMaurice, and invaded Munster, whence the Earl got him to retreat. It was no interest of the Earl to destroy Tradree and the English, his ally having been established as King of the Irish.

If these wars had been only a fight for Tradree on the de Clare side, depending on Brian Roe's confirmation of the English grant, this defeat should have brought the de Clare power to an end. In fact, Gilbert succeeded peacefully when he came of age. During his minority there was no one to take up the cause of Brian Roe's sons, and so King Torlogh had peace.

The FitzGerald interference in the O'Connor successions from 1288

¹ D. I. ii., No. 469. ² *Journal*, vol. xx., p. 286; but see vol. xxiv., pp. 188, 291.

to 1294 looks like an attempt to acquire a footing in Connaught Irish affairs, to compensate for the complete loss of influence over the Irish of Thomond.

Gilbert de Clare was given possession of his estates in 1303, and was succeeded in 1308 by his brother Richard. In 1309 Brian Roe's grandson Dermot rose against Torlogh's son Donough, who succeeded Torlogh in 1306, and was supported by Richard and his Munster English. The de Burgo power under Sir William was for Donough. After indecisive fighting, Richard and Dermot were defeated in 1311, but Sir William was taken prisoner. The Earl again personally intervened, and renewed the partition. Continuous fighting ensued over this partition, which ended in the defeat and death of Richard de Clare in 1318. His ally Brian Bane O'Brien was expelled from Thomond, and settled in Ara across the Shannon, where the chief of his descendants was known afterwards as Mac I Brien Ara.

The daughters who shared Richard's estate were, with their husbands, absentees. The cantred of Tradree was left without a lord to give the English settlers effective defence, and so the English tenants disappeared, and the land became purely Irish after 1338. But for the de Clare interference in the O'Brien quarrels, they might have held in peace and increased in strength yearly, and but for the FitzGerald alliance, might never have come into serious collision with the great Earl, whose power predominated over Connaught and Ulster, and was very great in Thomond and Munster. None could safely come into collision with him or his grandsons. This great power gave to his part of Connaught and to Ulster a degree of peace which enabled the colonists everywhere to establish themselves well. The Annals show that raids upon the English of Connaught became fewer and fewer, very little fighting among the English, and that from the acquisition of the earldom and the coming of age of Earl Richard, there was an irresistible power able and willing to enforce peace in his domain. It may be said that there was a steady progress throughout the century, and that the peace would have been general in Connaught if the King had restrained the O'Conors and kept the peace among them, as he could have done easily. The lord of Connaught steadily beat them down, but, having no right over Moylurg and Moy Ai and Trituatha, he could not build castles to restrain their turbulence.

A remarkable feature is the willingness of the Irish to accept government. The O'Kellys, O'Maddens, O'Heynes, O'Shaughnessys, O'Flahertys, O'Dowdas, were generally quiet. The minor chieftains, lords of Tuaths, like Mac Neills of Carra and O'Malleys of Umall, gave no trouble at all. This is intelligible. They were protected from raids as they were never protected before, were relieved of the uncertain exactions of the kings above them, and were at most required to pay a rent. At the time of the Conquest the old nobility had been, and were being, put down a step lower in rank over a wide extent of country, because the

descendants of Torlogh Mor and of Ruaidhri O'Connor were being given hereditary estates, as Brian Luighnech in Carbury, Cathal Carrach and Conor Moenmoy in Ui Maine, Clan Murtough and Clan Manus in Clan Cuain and Umall, the sons of Ruaidhri in Carra, a Sil Torlogh growing over the old tribes as the Silmurray had grown before. Thus such minor lords and kings were in rather a better position under the new lord than they would have been under O'Connor domination. The object of the Norman lords was not to oust them, but to get submission and rent.

The entries in the *Annals of Loch Cé* for the years 1245 and 1247 seem to mark a decisive defeat of Mac Costello. It seems to have been temporary, or, in face of fresh efforts on the part of the de Angulo lord of the Navan, to have been followed by a submission and agreement, de Angulo made willing to accept less, and Mag Raghnaill to give more, as a consequence of the warfare, and the negotiations arising from the demands of the new and the old lords. For, in 1551, Thomas Nangle, baron of the Navan, complained to the Council that Mag Raghnaill refused to pay him 100 kine yearly with a knight's fees, due to his ancestors out of the country of Muintir Eolais; Mag Raghnaill denied that such duties had ever been paid, and the Council awarded £6 yearly to the baron, with the consent of both parties.¹ The Council must have seen some foundation for the claim, though the rent had not been paid for some 200 years perhaps. The Nangle claim was based on a grant made by Walter de Lacy to Philip de Angulo, between November, 1220, and July, 1221,² of a tract comprising all the lands of the Conmaicne of Moyrein, and a good deal in the County Cavan.

Philip de la Rochelle complained in 1282³ that the escheator let his Omany lands during his minority to Irish tenants at such low rents as did not amount to the rent of £125 due by him to the king.

Such arrangements must have been common all over the country. It depended on the power of the lord whether much or little or no rent was paid.

This account would be imperfect without an examination of the case of the descendants of William de Burgo, who was killed at Athanchip in 1270. It is remarkable that there is little or no evidence to show what land he held, or what lands or castles were held by his great son, Sir William Liath, who seems to have been Earl Richard's Governor of Connaught during his lifetime, and to have been succeeded in that position by his son Walter. They must have been given fees in Connaught by Earls Walter and Richard, and they or their sons certainly acquired fees from tenants in chief under the lord of Connaught; but this is a matter of inference from the estates held by Sir William's sons and William Og's grandsons. O'Donovan accepted the descent of the Mac Seonins and Mac Philpíns from Sir William, apparently from

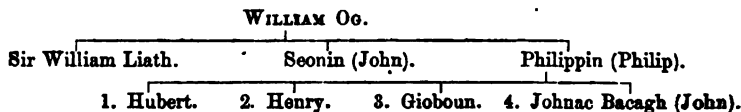
¹ Morrin, *Patent and Close Rolls of Chancery, Ireland*, p. 259.

² *Ib.* p. 197.

³ D. I. ii., No. 1986.

O'Ferrall's Pedigrees as set out by Hardiman;¹ and I followed him in my account of the de Burgo clans of Galway.²

Though the pedigrees of O'Clery are in many respects wrong regarding the Normans of the twelfth and thirteenth centuries before they became Hibernian, it seems to me now on the whole that his account of the sons of William Og and of their descendants is, as regards these clans, better supported by the Inquisitions and the Annals.³ It runs thus:—



From Seonin came Mac Seonin.

From Hubert came the Sliocht Hoiberd na Cille, whom I cannot trace.

From Henry came the Clann Maoilir of the Neale and the Sliocht MicTeaboid.

From Gioboun the Clann Gioboun.

From Johnac's son Hubert the Clann Philpin.

Substituting William Og for William Liath as the common ancestor in O'Farrell's pedigree, the genealogies agree fairly well. O'Farrell ignores the clans descended from Henry. O'Clery ignores those of the same name in Umall.

John de Burgo is mentioned in 1290, who may be William Og's son, as the name was not yet common in the family.⁴ O'Farrell gives a John, son of Seonin, as first Mac Seonin. A Seonin was killed in 1342 (L. C.)

William and his wife Matilda are mentioned in 1293,⁵ and Henry, son of William, had pardon in 1304, on account of his good services in Scotland, at instance of Earl Richard.⁶ It is the first instance of the name in this family.

Gilbert and Hubert were taken prisoners with Earl Richard in 1317. A Gilbert is mentioned in 1335.⁷ Hubert, son of Gilbert, was a juror of Inquisition B. Heirs of John and heirs of Philip and a William had land near Loughrea, and William of Owyl had land in Umhall. Three Richards were jurors. The heir of a Richard is mentioned. These names show the opportunities for confusion, and the necessity of definite indications.

It is remarkable that the Inquisitions do not definitely name any son of Sir William. Possibly Richard le Hore may be a son, who took the name le Hore as a kind of surname, equivalent to Liath, or le Hore, his

¹ H. W. C. 242.

² "Galway Archaeological and Historical Society," vol. i., p. 124.

³ *Journal*, vol. xvii., p. 87.

⁴ D. I. iii.

⁵ *Ibid.*

⁶ D. I. v., No. 330.

⁷ Cal. Pat. Rolls, Edw. III.

father's description. The heirs of William, who held a large property near Loughrea, were probably his sons, but that is all that can be said of the greatest family in Connaught.

In the sixteenth century the Mac Seonins occupied a large tract in the east of the barony of Kilmaine. Some of their castles were on lands belonging to the Archbishop of Tuam, and others on land held from the Bourkes, but they, and the Mac Meylers, and the Mac Tibbots, and some Bourkes, were freeholders to the extent of 66 qrs. The Mac Meylers had the castle of the Neale and land about it, and the Mac Tibbots had the castle of Creevagh and land about it, in Kilmolara parish. These occupied contiguous estates, which adjoined that of Clann Seonin. It seems as if William Og had taken up these tracts, and had divided them between his sons John and Philip.

These Mac Meylers and Mac Tibbots may be the same as those of Umall, but I think not, because these Mac Meylers are described as of the Neale, and the other Mac Meylers and Mac Tibbots seem to be branches from Clan Philpin.

Mac Philpin's lands, in the sixteenth century, were in the southern part of Burrishoole barony, where he had Doon Castle, and another Mac Philpin had the castle at Aille. Mac Philpin had to pay Mac William 15s. on 3 qrs. in Dromrany, which is an old name for Aglish Parish. He had the "Newcastle by Castlebary" in 1574, and this I take to be an original seat of the family, as O'Clery calls them "Clann Philpin of Castlebar,"¹ and the castle of Bellabourke, in Carra (Division of Connaught and Thomond). John de Burgo, who held four villis in Umall in 1333, would do, in point of time, for Johnac Bacagh. The William of Umall is likely to be a brother. Dabac Dilmain, son of Ulick of Umhall, head of the kerne, and Theobald, son of Ulick, head of the kerne, seem to be his sons.² Theobald suits for an ancestor of Mac Tibbot of Moyour. The castle of Moyour is now called Castleaffy. If Myntroghyn be a combination of Moyna, or Money, neighbouring townlands, with Treathain, a "strand or sea," the word describes the castle's position. The Mac Meylers are called of Kilmaclasser.³

The Clangibbon were a very large family, but inhabited chiefly the Archbishop's lands, and some lands under the O'Malleys. In the lands of Clan Philpin and Sliocht Mic Tibbot they owned the Castle of Ballyknock, called on the map Bawn Castle, in Westport House demesne. One Mac Gibbon occupied a castle at Ballymacgibbon, which was Archbishop's land, and another a castle at Ballyeogevan, which I do not identify, both in Kilmaine barony (Division of Connaught and Thomond.) The dwellings of the Clangibbon are given in the Calendars of Fiants of Queen Elizabeth.⁴

¹ *Journal*, vol. xvii., p. 90.

² L. C. 1361, 1377.

³ 16 D. K., 5173.

⁴ 15 D. K., 4583, 4586, 4844; 16 D. K., 5076, 5797.

Lord Ormond's estate of 40 qrs.; the Archbishop's, 38 qrs.; Abbeylands, 4 qrs.; Clanphilpin, 24 qrs.; Sliocht Mic Tibbot, 16 qrs.; and 3 denominations each of 2 qrs., made the whole barony of Burrischoole, in which the last five items amount to 46 qrs. MacWilliam had a rent of 3s. 4d. a quarter from Mac Philpin out of 6 qrs., and out of 40 other quarters occupied by Mac Walterboy and Mac Hugoboy (M'Kaageboy or M'Cawoke) and the Clandonnells and the Bourkes. The Clandonnells were but one family of gallowglasses. "The Bourkes" must mean the clans descended from Philip. One of the small denominations is Money. I do not know the descent of MacWalter and Mac Hugo, but suppose them to have been of this race.

These 46 qrs., 11 towns and 2 qrs., are so close to the amount of 12 towns held by the de Burgos and Lawless that they must be the same properties. In both cases town and quarter meant the quantity of land amounting to a certain value within an area. My inferences are that the descendants of John and William acquired the Lawless estate, and that Sir Edmond Albanagh or his son acquired the Earl's heir's interest, perhaps by temporary lease called a farm, which was made a property by subsequent neglect to pay any rent, and ignoring the chief lord's title.

Mac Firbis's statement that Sir William possessed Firthire after de Cogan, and that Edmond Albanagh had it afterwards, seems correct in substance. Sir William probably took it up from the de Cogan heir in some such transaction as I suggest in regard to Burrischoole.

The arrangements between Earl Richard and John FitzThomas account for a transfer of the Lough Mask estate to Sir William, which seems to have taken place, and from him it seems to have passed to his son Edmond, in whose possession it is next found. Sir Walter is described as of the diocese of Annaghdown. Ulick of Annaghkeen and his son Richard were connected with Galway. There is distinct evidence of transfer of half the Geraldine estate in Aidhne to the Earl of Ulster in the note in Inq. C., that the advowson of the church of Ardahan belonged to him and to the heirs of Richard de Clare alternately. But the land seems to have been let out again for knight service, as it does not appear in the Inquisitions.

The descendants of Redmond and Hubert, sons of Earl Walter, had large estates along the south-eastern border of Aidhne, from Isertkelly to Kilbeacanty and Kiltartan. Thus they seem to have been provided for in fees held under the FitzGerald's at first. For these seem to have been the lands formerly held by the O'Clerys, and part of those held by the O'Cahills in the eastern part of Kinelea, whereof the greatest part was left in the hands of O'Shaughnessy, the head chief of that division of the Ui Fiachrach. I cannot make out anything more definite regarding the occupation of this part of Aidhne.

The FitzGerald estate of Sligo seems to have been taken over by the

Earl, because the manor and the three cantreds had been worth £333 a year, which would not have arisen from rents reserved at the original infeudation.

The Staunton grant of Carra seems to have been taken over by Sir William or his sons, as well as the whole of the Earl's rights over Tirawly. In the barony of Clare, in Galway, MacWilliam seems to have acquired the same superior right, as nearly all that barony was held in freehold, and so was nearly all that of Leitrim. In Kiltartan the opposite case is found. O'Shaughnessy had the bulk of it free of MacWilliam's rent. I infer that O'Shaughnessy had a very large estate in fee in Aidhne from FitzGerald, held by Knight service, or if under rent, that MacWilliam did not acquire a superior title from the Earl's tenant or heir; that O'Shaughnessy remained in the same position as O'Malley and Butler in Umall.

I have gone at length into these matters, because they seem necessary to explain the growth of authority and power of Sir William and his sons after him during the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries; and, taken with other circumstances, show that the usual statement, that Sir Ulick of Annaghkeen and Sir Edmond Albanagh seized Elizabeth de Burgo's Connaught estate, and divided it between them, is incorrect. The offences charged against Sir Edmond and his brother Raymond were that they adhered to certain rebels and opponents of the king; the king did not treat them as principals in rebellion; that adherence was before August 1338.¹ So far were they from being rebels, that Raymond, in 1340, brought a party of men at arms and hobelers to join the king's army in France, where after his service he sold thirteen horses to the king for £80, getting £24 for Grissel de Borton, £13 6s. 8d. for Ferrant Makgibbyn, but only £1 for Bayard Stekes.² As the king was bound to carry him and his horses back to Ireland, it may be assumed that Raymond made a satisfactory deal with the Remount Department. He and Edmond were asked to come to help the king in the war against France in 1347.

The Inquisitions show the immediate loss of income caused by the disorder arising on the removal of the Earl's strong hand, and that the rent of £200, at which Sir Edmond, Earl Richard's son, had a lease of Connaught, was not inadequate. The absentee lords of large fees were no more able to enforce their rights against the de Burgos, who had spread over Connaught, and who were already the resident lords of great tracts, than was the king. It is unnecessary to suppose a repudiation of legal liabilities. The de Clare heiresses and other absentees could not collect rents if they were not voluntarily paid when the Earl's courts had disappeared and the king's courts were powerless. It would not have been

¹ Cal. Pat., Edw. III., vol. iv.

² Cal. Close Rolls, Edw. III., vol. v., p. 397, 547.

easy for tenants to pay rents regularly in the turmoil of the years after 1333, and we know that matters became worse and worse. Just as the English townsmen and farmers left the country because their position was intolerable when they no longer had the protection of the Earl's power and recourse to his courts, so his chief tenants, not being resident lords, found it impossible to maintain their rights by their own power. We can understand that they would be ready to transfer their estates to de Burgos on very easy terms. After Sir Edmond's murder, the king's escheator and the Duke of Clarence would be in much the same difficulty; and they would, no doubt, be willing to give temporary leases, called farms, of the Countess's cantreds to Sir Edmond for such rent as he might offer, and they were probably obliged to accept excuses instead of cash whenever Sir Edmond felt that justice to himself forbade him to offer the better payment. The same remark applies to Ulick and his son Richard. Such a lease would explain the array of the O'Conors of Sligo usually on the same side as MacWilliam of Clanricard from the middle of the fourteenth century, and the claim made by the Earl of Clanricard, admitted by O'Connor Sligo, before Sir Henry Sidney, in 1567.¹ It would be followed by an arrangement between them. O'Connor Sligo's only doubt was who was his lawful chief lord. O'Donnell was not legally so; the Earl of Kildare's ancestor had parted with his right.

It seems to me that the alleged partition was effected in some such way, by taking leases, Edmond in the north, Ulick and his son Richard in the south. The arrangements, whatever they were, had as their real basis the successful violence and crime of the de Burgos.

Thus we understand too why so many lords of territories paid no rent to either MacWilliam, and were only general adherents in time of war, de Exeter, de Angulo, Prendergast, Bermingham, Butler, among the English; O'Malley, O'Flaherty, O'Kelly, O'Madden, O'Shaughnessy, among the Irish. The Clanwilliam had no desire to come into collision with more than they could help. These lords dealt with their chief lord, and made their own arrangements in the same way. When, to secure their position, the Connaught lords adopted Irish customs, the breach was complete.

After 1347, Sir Edmund became a rebel, but I cannot make out any particular act of rebellion, unless it was the war of 1349 (L.C.), against Richard, son of Earl Richard's son Edmund, and the Clanricard, whom he defeated. That he was so considered appears from the following extract from the Inquisition taken on the death of Lionel, Duke of Clarence:—"The Duke held of the King in chief by the courtesy of England, in right of his wife, the manors of Loghreagh, Tobryd, Tyloghoban, Loghmeske, Slygaghe, Galvy, Portdempne, in Connaght, by

¹ *Journal*, vol. xii., p. 23.

the service of twenty knights' fees when scutage befalls, and they were worth when the said Duke should be in Ireland £200, but now nothing because they are occupied by Edmund de Burgo, Knight, and many rebels of the king, both English and Irish; nor has any minister of the king dared to go there to execute his office."¹

The following abbreviations are used in references:—

- H. F. = O'Donovan, "Tribes and Customs of Hy Fiachrach."
- H. M. = "Tribes and Customs of Hy Many."
- H. W. C. = Hardiman's edition of O'Flaherty's "West Connaught."
- D. I. = Sweetman, "Calendar of Documents relating to Ireland," 1172-1307.
- D. K. = "Annual Report of Deputy Keeper of the Public Records, Ireland," Calendar of Fiants.
- R. B. = "Red Book of Earl of Kildare," in Hist. MSS. Commission, 9th Report, Appendix.
- L. C. = "Annals of Loch Cé" (Rolls Series).
- F. M. = "the Four Masters" (O'Donovan's edition).
- O. S. L. = Ordnance Survey Letters.

¹ Chancery Inq. P. M., in Public Record Office, London.

(To be continued.)

Miscellanea.

Kiltevenan, County Roscommon (vol. xxxii., pp. 194, 408).—Is it certain that this estate was in the County Roscommon, of the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries? The documents quoted do not say so. The deed of 1190–1200 shows that Roger de Wiricestria held land about Kiltevenan then, and the next shows that by 1226 the abbey was able to deal with the church. It is not likely that any Englishman was so well established in an estate on the west of the Shannon as to be able to make such a grant until after 1200. If the abbey had but one Irish estate, I would seek it in the neighbourhood of Fethard, which is mentioned in the fourth deed. Can Kiltevenan be represented in Kiltinan Castle to the south of Fethard? Is Wiricestria a form of Worcester, which is at this time represented in some cases at least by Wigornia? I believe there is in England a place called Wroxeter. If Mr. Macray can answer the first and last questions, there will be a better chance of tracing the Countess.—H. T. Knox, *Follow*.

Irish Wills and Administrations from the Registers at York prior to 1660.—Brayman, John, Nurye in Ireland, October 21, 1597. Proved July 10, 1599. (Reg. Test. xxvii. 629.)

Chambers, John, Dublin, gent., Aug. 14, 1597. Proved Oct. 20, 1597. (*Ibid.* xxvii. 37.)

Cockman, Francis, St. Patrick's, Dublin, clerk (Halifax), Feb. 19, 1645. (Bundle, Nov. 1647–8.)

Hoope, Robert, Belhinche, County Armagh, Ireland, yeoman, Nov. 16, 1622. Proved June 14, 1627. (Reg. Test. xxxix. 192.)

Marshall, Thomas, Crelesse Castle, Ireland, administration of his estate granted Aug. 9, 1625. (Cleveland Act Book.)

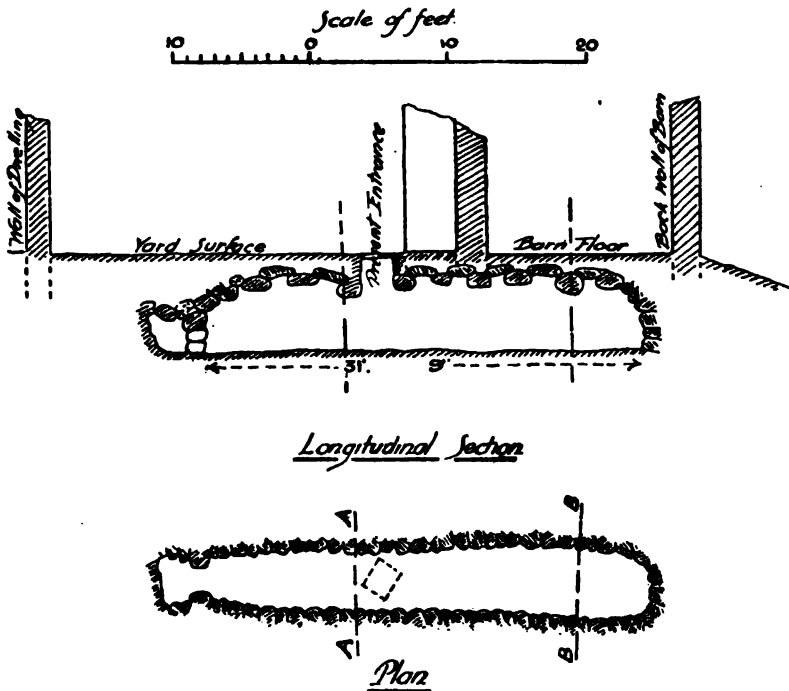
Mason, Robert, Eniskeene (Ireland), M.A., Aug. 9, 1639. (Bundle July, 1641–2.)

Scott, Sir Richard, Dublin, Knight, April 6, 1638, codicil July 16, 1638. (Bundle July, 1641–2.)

Seniohus, John, Tanderkey (? Tanderagee), County Armagh, Esq. (bur. Newark-upon-Trent), dated Dec. 12, 1643. (Bundle Jan. 1643–4.) In the Act Book, John Seniohus is described as of Tankersley or Tanderkey, dioc. of York.

Stonehouse, Alleson, Bellehinche, parish Kilmore, County Armagh, Ireland, Nov. 11, 1623. Proved May 22, 1624. (Reg. Test. xxxviii. 116.)—WILLIAM BROWN, F.S.A., *Hon. Sec., Yorkshire Archaeological Society.*

Subterranean Chamber at Ballywillan, County Derry.—On Wednesday, the 16th May last, a very interesting discovery was made near the dwelling-house of Mr. Joseph Dugan, of Ballywillan, near Castlerock, County Derry. While sinking a hole for a block of wood on

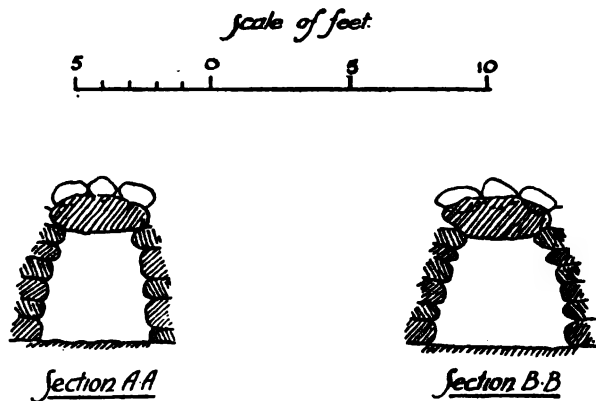


PLAN AND LONGITUDINAL SECTION OF THE SOUTERRAINE.

(By Mr. S. K. Kirker.)

the line of the door of Mr. Dugan's car-house, the workman felt his crowbar slip from his hand into an opening underground. On examination he found that he had broken into a subterranean chamber of considerable size, and of apparently great antiquity. The house has been in possession of Mr. Dugan's family for about 200 years, but nothing has ever been known of the existence of such a chamber. On visiting the place and making a careful examination of all the accessible part of the chamber, I found that the proprietor of the premises had

constructed a very neat trap-door, giving access to the passage below. I descended this by means of a ladder, and found myself in an apartment which appeared to be a passage between some underground buildings with the two ends blocked up with *débris* of stones and earth. The length, so far as I could penetrate, was about 40 feet, the height varying from about $4\frac{1}{2}$ to $5\frac{1}{2}$ feet, the width from 3 ft. 3 in. to 4 ft. 3 in. The sides were built of large boulder-stones, some of them marked with deep striae. The interstices between these were filled with smaller stones, many of them waterworn. The sides tapered gradually to the centre, which was roofed in with very large stones; some of them appear to be not far from half a ton in weight. There was no sign of quarrying visible upon them; but they were of an elongated shape that I have not often seen in natural boulders. The work was very rough, and the passage irregular in shape; but it had evidently been constructed with



TRANSVERSE SECTIONS OF THE SOUTERRAINE.

(By Mr. S. K. Kirker.)

great labour, and seemed very strong. The distance of the roof below the surface of the ground was, I should think, between two and three feet. The floor was of earth with apparently a rough paving of stones below. It had been trampled a good deal before I saw it; and the only matters of interest that had then been discovered in the passage were:—

1. A considerable number of shells of limpets and whelks, in a small heap on the floor.
2. Some pieces of bone, among the rest what seemed to be a portion of the skull of some animal, possibly a sheep.
3. Beside the bones, a coarsely made knife of chipped flint.
4. A small irregularly-shaped piece of peat.
5. A mass of some dark-coloured substance, which seemed to have been burnt, but which, on drying in the air, turned to a distinctly granulated substance of a grey colour.

Mr. Dugan, who takes an interest in antiquarian matters, is of opinion that the apartment examined is only a part of some extensive underground buildings. He informs me that he intends making further excavations later on in the year. It is quite possible that these may lead to some very interesting discoveries; meantime the place is to the antiquarian well worth a visit; and the owner of the premises will be very happy to give any member of the Society, or any other visitor interested in Irish antiquities, every facility for examining the curious structure which has been brought to light, after lying hidden for perhaps many centuries. As the passage is quite dark, I found a good acetylene bicycle lamp a very useful aid to investigation.—T. G. HOUSTON, *Fellow*.

Bullaun-Stone, Glen of Aherlow, County Tipperary.—This stone lies by the roadside about a mile east of Aherlow Post Office. It is conglomerate, circular, 3 feet in diameter, and has six deep indentations, and it is, I believe, a remarkable stone. Tradition states that the hollows were formed by the knees of three saints who constantly prayed there, but it seems more probable that three housewives of the Stone Age caused them by constantly pounding corn; this implies a certain civilization, and ability to till the land.—DENIS HANAN, D.D.

Ancient Ecclesiastical Bells in Ulster.—Referring to Mr. Milligan's interesting Paper on the above subject (*supra*, p. 46), I send an extract from an old manuscript book of my grandfather's, relating to a Bell at Moira. It would be interesting to know if this bell is still in existence.—MORGAN JELLETT M'WATERS.

"Having lately, and for the first time, travelled on the railroad from Belfast to Lurgan, I observed that the Moira station was placed at Lady's Bridge. This brought to my recollection a rather curious fact of the reason this bridge has been so called, inasmuch as it records an evidence of the great tenacity with which the old Irish families, who possessed estates ere their forfeiture by rebellion, retain and preserve their old titles thereto, in the hope of their future restoration.

"Somewhere about eighty years ago one of those ancient hand-bells used in Roman Catholic chapels was found in an old Danish fort, on the lands of Marahinch, near Moira, and Mr. Bateman, the then holder of that property, gave the same to the Earl of Moira, who then resided at Moira. When the late Marquis of Hastings sold his father's Moira estate, his sister, Lady Granard, had this bell removed with other interesting family heirlooms to Granard. Some twenty-five years ago a Roman Catholic chapel was built in the parish of Moira, on which occasion the then priest, Father Jennings, applied to Lady Granard, requesting the restoration of the bell, to enrich the new chapel by so curious a relic. In consequence, the request was transmitted to the

Marquis of Hastings, then in India, his reply to which was that the bell should be given for the purpose required, provided that the proper representatives of the O'Lavery family, who before the Revolution possessed the Moira estate, should join in the request. In consequence, a very strict investigation by the Rev. Mr. Doubourdieu and myself, who were appointed by Lady Granard for that purpose, was made among the various branches of that old family, when one of them, a female, who lived near this same Canal Bridge, produced to us an old parchment deed, written in Latin and signed by 'Tyrone,' granting to Phelim or Patrick O'Lavery that estate. She signing the priest's memorial, the bell was duly handed over to Father Jennings, and so remains. And this female was ever after denominated 'Lady Lavery,' and the Canal Bridge from thence called Lady's Bridge (MORGAN JELLETT, 1 January, 1842)."

In reference to the bell and shrine of St. Mura, I have ascertained, from the article on this bell in vol. i. of the *Ulster Journal of Archaeology* (1853), that there was not a separate shrine or cover made for this bell, but that the ornamentation was attached to the bell itself.

In reference to the note headed "Lady Lavery," I was anxious to know if this bell was still in the hands of the Parish Priest of Magheralin, near Moira. I also spoke to Father O'Lavery about it, and he says he made inquiries twenty-five years ago in reference to this bell, the *Clog Ruadh*, and no one knew anything of it. Father O'Lavery's idea, with which I agree, is that, notwithstanding the statement above, the transfer of the bell to Father Jennings never took place.

On this point the Rev. John Quail, P.P., Magheralin, writes as follows:—"It was a Father Jennings who built Kilwarlin chapel; the date on it is 1812. But neither in it nor in Magheralin is there any trace of a bell. Magheralin was built in 1843. I do not know of any person who had the *Clog Ruadh* in his possession. I will make some inquiries about it, and if I find any trace of it will be glad to let you know. I think there is no evidence that Father Jennings ever possessed the bell."—S. F. MILLIGAN.

Notes on Bouchier Castle and New Church, Loughgur.—Opposite page 415, volume x., of the *Journal*, there are two drawings of Bouchier Castle, one taken from Dineley's Tour, and the other from G. V. Du Noyer, and, in a footnote, the following explanation:—"The castle and bridge shown in the foreground were built by the Bouchiers after the Desmond's fall."

In Fitz Gerald and MacGregor's "History of Limerick" I find the following notice of the castle and church:—"This castle is supposed to have been built, in the reign of Elizabeth, by Sir George Bouchier, son of the second Earl of Bath, to whom, on the forfeiture of Desmond, it

was granted. It came afterwards into the possession of the Countess of Bath, who built a very handsome chapel-of-ease, called the New Church, on the south side of the lake. She also granted an endowment of £20 a year."

As all subsequent writers on this district follow these statements, it is time that their inaccuracy should be put on record. This church, or chapel-of-ease, is, if not of earlier date, at least coeval with the Desmond stronghold on the island opposite, as the photograph will show. It was, without doubt, Desmond's "Chapel-of-ease." There are many examples



NEW CHURCH, LOUGHGUR.

of chapels of the same kind attached to castles in this part of the County Limerick. They are generally found close to the castle when the latter is not near the parish church. In and around this little church the old families of the district have their burial-places, including an ancient family of Fitz Gerald, who claim to have been resident in the district, from father to son, since Desmond's fall. This chapel, no doubt, was in a ruinous state after 1642, and was restored, on the accession of Charles II., by Rachel, Countess of Bath, who added the belfry on the west gable. As it was now for the first time used for the Reformed worship, it got the name of the new church, and it still retains that name.

Bourchier Castle, properly Castledoon, was erected on the site of an older fortification, which guarded the natural and only passage into the island of Knockadoon. That this was the only access to the island is certain before the building of the great causeway across the lake—144 yards in length—at its south side, by an Earl of Desmond. Here the lake was at its narrowest, and was fordable, to judge from that



BOURCHIER CASTLE, LOUGHGUR.

portion between the two castles, which was drained many years ago, and is now a cutaway bog, and over the level of the present lake.

Castledoon is an oblong structure of the fifteenth century, and is built, like many castles of the period, in two sections, but on the same foundations, which have a considerable batter for about five feet over the surface. The portion of the castle containing the doorway and staircase, about one-third of the whole structure, springs clear and independent

from the foundation, with quoin stones at the four angles. These quoins are, at intervals, bonded into the rest of the structure (see photo), and the interior walls are bonded by thorough stones where possible.

All the storeys have grouted, arched floors. The stairs, as is usual, wind from right to left, to allow the defender the free use of his sword-arm. I know but one castle in this locality where the stairs wind from left to right, and that is Glenogra Castle (built by the De Lacys), where the tower is octagonal. Why were these keeps of the fifteenth century built in this way?

I presume that as these towers contained the only means of access to the upper chambers and battlements, and could be easily defended, that they were the last resource for the garrison when the main building was taken by assault. On account of the thickness of the interior wall and the grouted floors, no breach could be made from the ground floor of the main keep. It is possible they were also a refuge from fire, as the fire-places are invariably in the main building; and the tower being quite independent of the rest of the structure, and a storey higher than it, would be likely to escape when the rest of the structure was destroyed.

It is possible that the bridge shown in Dineley's sketch was built by the Countess of Bath, and also the addition to the castle, which is shown by Dineley. It is probable that, on the erection of the castle, the lake was deepened and narrowed under its walls into a moat, with the usual drawbridge, thus affording greater protection. On the building of the modern addition to the castle, as shown in Dineley's sketch, the drawbridge became obsolete, and the causeway was made with the bridge and gate-house.—J. GRENE BARRY, *Hon. Secretary, East Limerick.*

Eschlun, or Eschluna Church, near Limerick.—Mr. T. J. Westropp, in his valuable Paper on Askeaton,¹ says that: "From other documents it appears that Asketon (or rather Askelon) was Escloon or Escluana, a castle, church, cantred, and parish near Carrigogunnell, but not Kilkeedy"; and in a note states that although Bishop O'Dea's "Taxa: Procurationum" of 1418 identifies Escloon as Kilkyde, the older records and the Taxation of 1291 give these churches in different parishes. I think Bishop O'Dea's Taxation is more likely to be correct, as I shall attempt to show.

The ancient name of the district in question was Eschluna or Escluana, and Carrigogunnell was the seat of its chief. There is no chapel-of-ease in connexion with this castle, as it adjoins the parish church of Kilkeedy. We have, therefore, here the castle, church, cantred, and parish of Escloon district.

¹ *Supra*, p. 27.

No doubt the church and parish were known by the territorial name before they received their ecclesiastical title in the middle of the twelfth century, St. Ceedy's church or Kilkeedy. And for several generations afterwards it is possible that the church and parish retained both names, and were sometimes known by the name of the territory, and again by its ecclesiastical name.

I find that in one set of Returns in the Papal Taxation of 1302-6, No. 715, the church of Escluen is mentioned, but Kilkeedy is omitted, and in Return No. 720 Kilkeedy is mentioned and Escluen omitted.

Early in the fifteenth century, when Brian dubh O'Brien made Carrigogunnell his residence and rebuilt the castle, the name of the territory Escluona gave place to the barony name of Pubblebrien. There is no other church or parish in the Deanery of Limerick to correspond with the description given of Escloon. I think, therefore, the evidence is strongly in favour of the accuracy of Bishop O'Dea's Taxation of the early fifteenth century, when this church and parish is mentioned as *Escloon* alias *Kilkyde*.

This district, between the river Maigue and Shannon, is of considerable antiquarian interest. There are strong grounds for stating that a colony of Norsemen settled in this district in the ninth century.

The Caoille, pronounced Keeley, are mentioned in Irish Records as raiding the Irish coasts in the ninth century. The "Four Masters" record, under the date 844, the plundering of Coloonay, near Sligo, by the Caoille from their ships. In a note it is stated that the Caoille were a sept of Norsemen.

In a note under the year 1560 the district between the mouth of the river Maigue towards Limerick is called *Caoille am Chosnamha*.

From Carrigogunnell towards Limerick there is a continuous line of forts along the high ground over the Shannon. In fact, there is a circle of forts around Limerick, as they are also found on the Clare side of the river. In Tervoe Demesne there are several forts. When I first knew the district the old people knew the names of several of these "Danish forts," as they were called. There is one in the parish of Kilkeedy, called Liss Dermot-*ui-Caoille* or *Caher-na-Caille*, and two in Mungret parish, called *Caherdavin* and *Cahercaoillegenerah*, all within the present Demesne of Tervoe.¹

¹ *The Caoille*. "*Lish-Dermot-Ikallie*" is mentioned in a perambulation of the bounds of South Liberties of Limerick made in 1609. The church or temple of *Keimacailly* is named in Bishop O'Dea's Taxation as near the bridge of Claireena. A map in the British Museum, A.D. 1680, has *Tempulnacailly*, *Caherdavin*, and *Caher-killegennar* marked. The Down Survey gives *Cahernakilly*, *Caherdavin*, and *Caher-kaillegeneragh*. "O'Keeley (Irish *O'Caoilidh*), chief of *Tua Luimnidh*, or district about Limerick," O'Hart's "Irish Pedigrees"; and Lewis' "Topographical Dictionary," p. 72, states that a Danish chieftain built a castle and church in Kilcornan parish, near the fort of Moige (Castletown Waller). There is an ancient burial-ground known as *Kilcoornan*, in the parish of Kilkeedy. *Kiltemplan* is a townland in the same parish, adjoining *Kilcolman*. Might this be *Tempulkillie*, the site of which cannot be located, near *Clarina*.

From their surroundings I think they were stone cahers, although most of the other forts in this district are earthen ramparts. Opposite Tervoe, on the Clare side of the Shannon, there is a fort called Caherdavin. That these forts were used by both the Danes of Limerick and the natives of the adjoining district for offence and defence I have no doubt. Near the Mague, and in the parish of Kilkeedy, there were two ancient churches called Kilcolman and Tempul-na-Caoille, or Kill-na-Caoille. Now, how does this term Caoille come to be so common in this district unless the Caoille sept had a colony here? Mr. James Frost, in his "History of Clare," page 408, says in a note with reference to Ballymorris, which is on the banks of the Shannon opposite Carrigounnell:—"In this townland is found a hill called in Irish Knockthurles, which means the hill of the fortress. It is situated in the vicinity of the Shannon, and it seems probable that it was a stronghold of the Danes. The name of the townland itself appears to be derived from one Maurice, a chieftain of the Danes of Limerick, whose name is mentioned by Keating."

The Danes of Limerick were Christians, and it is probable they colonized the districts along the Shannon. In these notes I venture to put forward the theory that the Carrigounnell district was colonized by the Caoille, and that these ancient forts and churches perpetuate their name.—J. GREENE BARRY, *Hon. Secretary, East Limerick.*

Eschlun or Eschluona Church, near Limerick.—I am glad that the necessity for clearing away the "Askelon" entries from the records of Askeaton and my hesitation as to their identity have led one so well acquainted with the history and local topography as Mr. Greene Barry to discuss the question of the situation of Eschlun. But I wish he had been able to supply some definite evidence as to the identity of the Church sites, as he merely seems to prove that of the parishes or rather their early union. This, so far from denying, I believe to be the fact.

As may be seen by my note (p. 27, *supra*) I have obtained no decisive clue to the identity. The following early records bear on the subject. The charter of William de Burgo to Donat, Bishop of Limerick (1200–1207) mentions Lesnernamadda as in Estlona.¹ In the great survey of Meyler Fitz Henry and Bishop Donat, 1200–1201 (after giving Mungret and "Inbeolchimir"), the lands of Ballidorchun, Ballihibeur, or Ballihibebon, Rathen, Raencuam, and Ballyhichnam are "recognised as in Eschluona."² This is copied as "Meschluona recognitis" by Bishop Reeves, and so given in the text published by Sir John Gilbert in "Facsimiles of National MSS. of Ireland," vol. iii., Plate xxii., but it evidently reads in the facsimile "in Eschluona," and my reading has been confirmed by Mr. Mills, the Deputy Keeper of the Records in

¹ "Black Book of Limerick," p. 103.

² *Ibid.*, p. 14.

Ireland, and Mr. Henry Berry. The 1291 Taxation gives Escluen, between Kilmurry and Derrygalvin.¹ In 1315 there was a lawsuit of John le Blound, of Athlecagh, *versus* John de Kyngesham, about land at "Newton de Esclon."² In 1329 another lawsuit arose as to the Manor of Cros, Esclon, Morsheton, and other lands in County Limerick.³ Lastly, the "*Ecclesia Eschluona als Kylkyde, Rector est Prior de Athiessill,*" occurs in the "*Taxa: Procuratum*" (1418-1422)⁴ of Bishop Cornelius O'Dea. If our Limerick antiquaries can from local knowledge identify Lisernamadda, Ballidorchun, &c., they will establish the identity of Escluen on a sounder basis. Perhaps St. Margaret's church at Newtown may be the "Newton de Esclon" of the Plea Roll, and occupy the site of the older church of Escluen. The flimsy nature of the wooden churches still maintained in the thirteenth century is such that the complete disappearance of any such ecclesiastical structure excites little wonder. If, in the *certain* union of the parishes of Kilkeedy and Escluen, proved by the "Taxatio," Kilkeedy became the parish church, Escluen may well have disappeared. The term is so vague, extending perhaps over Mungret (Raheen?) to Derrygalvin, that the localization of the actual church site is one of much difficulty. The name in church matters, so far as my notes extend, disappears from the records after O'Dea's episcopacy. The last mention of the cantred is, I believe, in the 1377 Patent Roll.⁵ The manor does not, to my knowledge, appear after 1243, when it was held by Richard de Burgo (along with Castroconigir and Wetheineire), and was valued at £37 11s. 6½d.⁶

To make my own position clear, I may add that I am satisfied that the *parish* of Escluen is now merged in the present Kilkeedy, but I do not regard the proofs as to the identity of the church sites as conclusive. The manor and cantred, doubtless, extended beyond the limits of the parish, and the site of the castle (if not Carrigogunnell, the name of which appears at 1223 in the "Escluen period," but, I think, never stated to be called Escluen) has yet to be fixed.—T. J. WESTROPP.

¹ C. S. P. I., vol. v.

² Plea Roll (Ireland), No. 113 of Ed. II., m. 4.

³ "*Repertorium Rotulis*" (P. R. O. I., 3q. 154. 2), No. 92.

⁴ Reeves' MSS. T.C.D., No. 1063.

⁵ Calendar of Irish Chancery Rolls under year. ⁶ C. S. P. I., vol. i., No. 3137.

Notices of Books.

NOTE.—Those marked * are by Members of the Society.

**Wakeman's Handbook of Irish Antiquities.* (Third edition.) By John Cooke, M.A. (Dublin: Hodges, Figgis & Co., Ltd., 1903.)

A LARGE class of persons to whom Petrie and Dunraven are "caviare" have been taught to claim a heritage in their country's past, and to form sound views on archæology by Wakeman's Handbook, which in a "third edition," now appears. We may hope that to many more this new edition may be a guide and help. The somewhat narrow range of buildings treated of by Wakeman has been extended, and an attempt to take an "all Ireland" standpoint has been made; the work, too, has been brought up to date. These two facts alone might have justified Mr. Cooke in claiming to be author rather than editor. He has, however, kept on the title page a name which carries with the public greater weight than many another of high honour among students of archæology.

It may seem late to say anything of the original author. William Frederick Wakeman has recently passed from among us, working to the last; but we cannot refrain from recalling how "young Wakeman" worked on the sketches made for the Ordnance Survey when he was about seventeen, under the eyes of Petrie, O'Donovan, and O'Curry. There were giants in those days, but they were needed, for it was, perhaps, the crisis of our national school of archæology. Field archæology was in its infancy; few of our ancient records had been published; the minds of students were poisoned with the absurd theories and unfounded deductions of men like Vallancey, Ledwich, Betham, and Henry O'Brien. An unreasoning section of the public followed these theorists for their very wildness, and savagely attacked the "fathers of modern archæology." In the first volume of our Society's *Journal* it was needful to demolish the authenticity of the inscription to Baal (really to E. Conid), and Papers justifying the lash of Scott and Dickens were read, published, and approved. The school which, amid much discouragement and unpopularity, stormed and overthrew these errors, found in Wakeman not only a helper, but an enthusiastic advocate; and he taught scores of beginners the more reliable and scientific methods by which alone true knowledge of the past can be won.

It is also a good quality in the new edition, that while broadening its

examples from the farthest ends of Ireland, it still brings to the front the idea that Dublin is not merely the capital of the island, but also the focus of its archæology. Not alone is the city in possession of the priceless collection of the Royal Irish Academy, and of the great libraries of that body, and of Trinity College, but the neighbourhood abounds in characteristic specimens of most varieties of structures. The raths, dolmens, pillars, and cairns on the neighbouring mountains; the promontory forts of Howth and Lambay; the early churches at Castleknock, Dalkey; the round towers of Clondalkin, Lusk, and Swords; the quaint churches of St. Doulough, Howth, and St. Audoen; the cathedrals of the Trinity and St. Patrick; the castles and peel towers of Malahide, Swords, and Dalkey, are most representative. Within easy reach lie such centres as Glendalough; the great cemetery round Newgrange; Kells and Monasterboice, with their noble crosses; the Norman towers of Trim, and the walls and gates of Drogheda.

The arrangement of the book is good and lucid; the stone monuments and early carvings, cromlechs, burial customs and urns, the raths and stone forts, are fully treated, and take up the first half of the volume. Then follow chapters on the stone, bronze, and gold antiquities of early date; an interesting section on crannogs, and one on early churches. So far, save in some minor details, we can only express satisfaction; but whether from exigencies of space (for some 300 out of 400 pages are devoted to the earlier buildings) or from other causes, the romanesque decorated churches, crosses, and later Gothic buildings seem to us inadequately treated. It might almost have been well to have confined the book to pre-Norman antiquities, or to have extended it a little, to give students a better text-book of the most interesting and ornate architecture of the eleventh and twelfth centuries in Ireland, the graceful if simple Gothic churches and monasteries, and the fortifications which kept out Irish enemies, but not Irish social connexions and ideas, from the English settlers. It seems a pity that so little can be found in the book about the work of that school of builders, who gave us the beautiful friaries of Sligo, Creevealea, Kilconnel, Quin, Adare, and Muckcross.

Some views on disputable subjects would, we think, have better been excluded from a "handbook" and left to specialist Papers. It is said of the round towers "their lines can still be traced along the shores of the waters where the fleets of the Danes are known to have appeared," p. 328: this is a most doubtful statement. The lines of towers round the coast (say from Rathmichael to Ardmore, or from Roscam to Killala) are non-existent, while towers in more secluded positions abound a few miles inland. The age of the County Clare forts is stated to have been assigned to a date after A.D. 370. This we cannot verify from the authorities quoted. Clarisford, on the Shannon, is stated to have derived its name from de Clare, p. 402. We fancied this had been satisfactorily refuted. The weighing of the souls carved on the cross of

Monasterboice has the not uncommon addition of a recumbent devil trying to pull down the scale and falsify the result. This is interpreted as a soul who "appears to have been weighed and found wanting." But these very small blemishes hardly diminish the general value of the work. The illustrations are, as a rule, very good. Many of the old ones reappear, but many excellent new ones have been added. We only regret the reappearance of Mr. Wakeman's inaccurate sketch of the holed stone at Manisterkieran in Aran (p. 20). The inaccuracy has been noted, we believe, more than once in the pages of this *Journal*.

Though the Cuthite theory of Keane and the other theories of the late century and its predecessor do little harm to sound archæology now, and appeal only to a few old-fashioned or ill-instructed persons, still the want of sound works of elementary instruction is as much felt as ever. The republication of such a book as O'Brien's on the round towers, and the publication of such literature as led to the disastrous defacement of the raths at Tara, show that only sound elementary teaching can preserve our archæology from a recrudescence of such absurdities as once made it a mock to all sober scholars outside our island, and the despair of those striving after better things within its shores. Such a work as we have here reviewed minimises the danger of the renewal of that reproach, which, through the influence of our Society, and the labours of our great archæologists, we are at last beginning to live down.

Proceedings.

(FIFTY-FIFTH YEARLY SESSION.)

A GENERAL MEETING OF THE SOCIETY was held in the Society's Rooms, 6, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin, on Tuesday, 28th April, 1903, at 8 o'clock, p.m.;

JOHN RIBTON GARSTIN, D.L., M.R.I.A., F.S.A., *President*,
in the Chair.

The following Fellows and Members attended:—

Vice-Presidents.—F. Elrington Ball, M.R.I.A.; Richard Langrishe, J.P.; William C. Stubbs, M.A.

Hon. General Secretary.—Robert Cochrane, F.S.A., M.R.I.A.

Fellows.—Henry F. Berry, M.R.I.A.; George D. Burtchaell, M.R.I.A.; George Coffey, M.R.I.A.; John Cooke, M.A.; R. S. Longworth-Dames, M.R.I.A.; Major Fielding; Lord Walter Fitz Gerald, M.R.I.A.; Arthur Fitzmaurice; S. A. O. Fitz-Patrick; George A. P. Kelly, M.A.; P. J. O'Reilly; C. C. Palmer.

Members.—Mrs. Allen; Frederick Atterbury; Mrs. Bennet; Henry A. Cosgrave, M.A.; Major O. Wheeler-Cuffe; Frederick Franklin, F.R.I.A.I.; Rev. Canon Fisher, M.A.; Major Lawrence Gorman; Joseph Gough; Patrick J. Griffith; William F. Howie; Miss Anna M. Joly; Richard J. Kelly, J.P.; Mrs. Long; Rev. Dr. Lucas; Francis M'Bride; Joseph H. Moore, M.A.; John Morton; James H. F. Nixon, F.R.G.S.; Thomas Paterson; George Peyton, LL.D.; Miss Ida Pim; Rev. R. B. Rankin, B.A.; W. Johnson-Roberts; George Shackleton; Mrs. E. Weber Smyth; W. Grove White, LL.B.

The Minutes of last Meeting were read and confirmed.

The following Fellow and Members were elected:—

AS FELLOW.

Wyndham, Right Hon. George, M.P., Chief Secretary for Ireland, Chief Secretary's Lodge, Dublin: proposed by John B. Garstin, D.L., M.A., M.R.I.A., F.S.A., *President*.

AS MEMBERS.

Beatty, Arthur W., 54, Grosvenor-square, Rathmines: proposed by S. A. O. Fitz Patrick, *Fellow*.

Bennet, Mrs., 1, Tobernea-terrace, Monkstown, Co. Dublin: proposed by Miss J. Clark.

Budds, Mrs. Zoë M., 82, Leinster-road, Dublin: proposed by S. A. O. Fitz Patrick, *Fellow*.

Burke, Miss A., Westport House, Middletown, Co. Armagh: proposed by D. Carolan Rushe, B.A., *Fellow*.

- Butler, Mrs. Cecil, Milestown, Castlebellingham : proposed by John R. Garstin, D.L., M.A., M.B.I.A., F.S.A., *President*.
- Donnelly, Rev. Michael, St. Macarten's Seminary, Monaghan : proposed by Denis Carolan Rushe, M.A., *Fellow*.
- Donovan, Richard, D.L., LL.B., J.P., Ballymore, Camolin : proposed by Richard Langrishe, J.P., *Vice-President*.
- French, Edward John, B.A. (Dubl.), Solicitor, St. Ann's, Donnybrook, Co. Dublin : proposed by Trevor T. L. Overend.
- Jackson, Charles James, J.P., F.S.A., Barrister-at-Law, 19, Langland Gardens, London, N.W. : proposed by John R. Garstin, D.L., M.A., M.B.I.A., F.S.A., *President*.
- Kennedy, R. R., M.A., Grosvenor-place, Carlow : proposed by Colonel P. D. Vigers, *Fellow*.
- Lawler, Charles, J.P., 62, Leinster-road, Rathmines : proposed by Francis M. Bride. Librarian, Public Library, Thomas-street, Dublin : proposed by Robert Cochrane, F.S.A., *Fellow*.
- Librarian, Public Library, Capel-street, Dublin : proposed by Robert Cochrane.
- Librarian, Public Library, North Strand, Dublin : proposed by Robert Cochrane.
- Lloyd, Miss Annie, 16, Pembroke Park, Dublin : proposed by S. A. O. Fitz Patrick, *Fellow*.
- M'Glade, Patrick, Knockloughrim, Co. Derry : proposed by S. F. Milligan, M.B.I.A., *Vice-President*.
- O'Conchobhair, Domhnall, 46 and 47, Dame-street, Dublin : proposed by Henry Dixon.
- Pirrie-Conerney, Rev. John, M.A., The Rectory, Burnfoot, Londonderry : proposed by the Rev. H. P. Gosselin, B.A.
- Pirrie-Conerney, Mrs. E. F., The Rectory, Burnfoot, Londonderry : proposed by the Rev. H. P. Gosselin, B.A.
- Tibbs, John Harding, B.A., 10, Windsor-road, Rathmines : proposed by John Cooke, M.A., *Fellow*.
- Walsh, Richard Walter, J.P., Williamstown House, Castlebellingham, Co. Louth : proposed by John R. Garstin, D.L., M.A., M.B.I.A., F.S.A., *President*.
- Wilson, James George, 8, Cope-street ; and Tavistock, Ranelagh-road, Dublin : proposed by E. W. Smyth, J.P.

The Report of the Auditors of Hon. Treasurer's Accounts for the year 1902 was read and adopted, and the Accounts were ordered to be printed in the *Journal* (see page 206).

Mr. Stubbs, the retiring Hon. Treasurer, in presenting the Accounts for the year 1902, said :—" The arrears paid during the year amounted to £59 12s., as against £117 paid in 1901 ; but, on the other hand, the arrears paid during that year were unusually large : only £48 10s. having been received under that head in 1900. The payments in advance were £44 10s., as against £51 6s., a decrease of some £6. The amount realized by the sale of publications was £54 9s. 8d., as against £47 1s. 10d., an increase of some £7.

"The interest on Consols was the same, taking the income tax into account. The interest allowed by the bank was £3 2s. 3d., as against £5 16s. 3d., a decrease of some £2. This is accounted for by the fact that the Council made arrangements to pay their printers quarterly,

when the accounts were due, and was allowed by them a discount, so that the credit balance was not so large from time to time as in former years.

"The letting of the Hall produced £52 1s. as against £42 8s., an increase of almost £10.

"Coming then to the other side of the account, we paid for printing and binding the four quarterly parts of the *Journal* £248 11s. 3d., which was some £33 less than the preceding year. The postage of the *Journal*, £62 12s. 1d., was less by £16 than the preceding year.

"The miscellaneous printing, including illustrated programmes, notices of meetings, and the postage of them, £100 2s. 7d., as against £78 for the preceding year. The illustrations of the *Journal* was £28 9s. 6d., as against £51 7s. 10d. for the preceding year.

"Postage and incidental expenses increased from £38 14s. 2d. to £52 7s. 4d. A considerable amount of this is caused by the necessity for sending several applications asking for the subscriptions; if Fellows and Members would pay on the first application, or, better still, before it, they would materially diminish an item which is a heavy drain on the finances of the Society.

"Furniture and fittings cost £20 1s., as against £7 5s. 6d.; the increase was caused by the cost of fitting new shelving in the store library. The other payments were at about the same rate as the preceding year.

"Part I. of the Index, 1849 to 1889, costing £83 4s. 5d., was also paid for, leaving a balance of £158 10s. to the credit of the year 1903, as against £39 3s. 3d. at the beginning of 1902."

A vote of thanks was passed to the outgoing Hon. Treasurer for his valuable services to the Society during the past three years.

The following Papers were read, and referred to the Council for publication, viz.:—

"Some Notes on the Judges of Ireland in the year 1739," by F. Elrington Ball, M.R.I.A., *Vice-President*.

"Legal Office-Holders in 1739," by Richard J. Kelly, J.P., Barrister-at-Law, *Hon. Local Secretary for North Galway*.

"Some Extracts from John Wesley's Journal—1735 to 1790—describing his Visits to Ireland, with Notes thereon," by the Rev. Canon Courtenay Moore, M.A., B.D., *Hon. Provincial Secretary for Munster*.

The President (Mr. Garstin) exhibited a rare engraving from an early magazine (kindly lent by Sir A. Vicars, F.R.S., Ulster), which showed St. Stephen's-green (where the Society has its habitat), as seen from the west side, as it appeared in 1745, when there were there elaborate fire-works in celebration of the Peace of Amiens. The houses shown, those on the eastern side, were of Dutch type, not continuous. The engraving has since been presented to the National Gallery, where it will find a place in the new Dublin room.

The Meeting was then adjourned.

THE KILKENNY MEETING.

An Evening Meeting of the Society was held at Kilkenny on Tuesday, 26th May, 1903, at 8 o'clock, p.m., JOHN RIBTON GARSTIN, D.L., M.B.I.A., F.S.A., *President*, in the Chair.

The following Papers were read :—

- “On the Bouchier Tablet in the Cathedral Church of St. Canice, Kilkenny, with some account of that family,” by Richard Langrishe, *Vice-President*.
- “A Notice of the places to be Visited on 27th May, viz. Ballybur, Burnchurch, Newtown, Castle Eve, Kells, Kilree, Dunamaggin, and Callan,” by John Commins.

The following Paper was taken as read :—

- “On Finds of Chert and Flint Implements in County Meath,” by E. Crofton Rotheram.

The foregoing Papers were referred to the Council for publication.

The Sword and Mace of the city of Kilkenny were shown to the members by permission of the Mayor of Kilkenny.

On the motion of Mr. G. D. Burtchael, M.B.I.A., seconded by Colonel Vigors, Mr. Langrishe's Paper was referred to the Council for publication.

Mr. Commins having read his Paper, the Right Rev. Dr. Crozier, Lord Bishop of Ossory, &c., in moving that the Paper be referred to the Council of the Society for publication, said that Mr. Commins had given them a most interesting and enjoyable bird's-eye view of the course some of them hoped to take on the morrow. He could not imagine anything more interesting than to have one's eyes opened before they went to a place, and to be told what they were likely to see. Sometimes it came about, as in the case of the knights mentioned in Tennyson's song, “Ye have seen what ye have seen, because what a man is so he sees.” He (his lordship) was a great believer of the old Chinese proverb, that “a man thinks he knows, but a woman knows better.” He did not know whether the ladies present that evening knew the places referred to. He could say that a good deal of the Paper was bright, fresh, crisp, and interesting information to him, which he hoped long to retain. It was *multum in parvo*, and gave not only knowledge that was useful, but also opened people's eyes as to what they would expect to see.

Mr. M. M. Murphy, *Hon. Local Secretary*—I have great pleasure in seconding this motion, and as we shall have the pleasure of having Mr. Commins with us on to-morrow, I do not think I need say anything further about his Paper.

Mr. Murphy also said that the members would like to hear something from the President with regard to the sword and mace which had been sent by the Mayor of Kilkenny.

Mr. Garstin accordingly proceeded briefly to refer to the sword and mace. He alluded to Mr. J. A. Prim's Paper published in the *Journal* in 1870, which gave a graphic and interesting account of the grand doings of civic society in Kilkenny in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. He also referred to a Paper on Irish Maces, &c., written by himself for the Arts and Crafts Society, and published in 1898, which had representations of most of them, including that of Kilkenny and the civic sword. Although Kilkenny was incorporated early in the thirteenth century, and had many charters before 1609, it was not until then that the Chief Magistrate was styled Mayor. The great charter of James I. in that year conferred on him the right to have a sword carried before him; and though a great mace was not mentioned, he "shall be able to constitute and have from time to time for ever, 3, 4, or 5 officers" to execute the office of sergeant-at-mace. On the 6th of October following the charter a sword-bearer and sergeant-at-mace were appointed, and they, with the wife of the latter, were "to dyet on festivals at Mr. Mayor's house." In 1620 the Corporation provided a gown for the sword-bearer. In 1638 it was ordered "that the sword and 4 maces shall be carried before the Mayor at the burial of aldermen and their wives, but at the burial of every sheriff's peer, and their wives, the sword, with only two maces." In a table of salaries of civic officials in 1658 the following appeared:—"The sword-bearer, £8 and perquisites; great mace-bearer, £8; city marshal, £5; sheriff's sergeants, £4 each; city musicians, £5 each." He (President) did not know whether they had any of these now or not. In 1709 the sword-bearer and great mace-bearer had still £8 each, but, instead of perquisites for the former, the office of weigh-master was assigned to the latter, and £4 per annum was the salary paid to each of the two sergeants-of-mace, two beadles, and four scavengers! The latter seemed to have taken the place of the city musicians. In 1629 the music was represented by the common drummer, who was allowed £10 per annum; and, so lately as 1752, a salary was paid to Mr. John Ximenes, organist of St. Canice's Cathedral, "for playing this Corporation in and out of Church." In 1768, when the Mayor, with the sheriffs, aldermen, common council men, and the city regalia went in procession, "in their formalities," from the Tholsel to St. Canice's, they were preceded by the charter school boys, "singing psalms through the streets with becoming decency and regularity." One of the sergeants was styled "Mayor of the bull-ring." It was his duty to slay all pigs found straying, and there was a functionary designated the "whip beggar." The sword was really one of exceptional interest; the blade had no inscription on it, the handle was very remarkable, it was extremely beautiful, but they did not know who the donor of the sword

was, or how it was acquired; it was quite before the time of the mace. The scabbard was later, and the arms were of the Stuart period. Besides the usual silver clasps, bands with inscriptions were put on by two mayors named Colles. The great mace was an exceptionally fine one; all maces have the Royal arms, and here they were in the head; round the head were the rose, thistle, *flour-de-lis*, and harp. The ornamentation was worth studying; the inscription recorded that it was given by the Duke of Ormonde. He thought he might call him the great Duke of Ormonde. The inscription was in Latin, and it related that it was presented by James Duke of Ormonde to the Mayor, Francis Rowlidge, and the date was 1676. The case of this duke was the only instance of a duke being a duke of both kingdoms. Kilkenny was indebted to that great duke for this magnificent ornament. The hall-marks prove that it was made in London, and the evidence rooms of the castle contained a letter from one James Clark, dated 1677, announcing its being sent over, and saying, "I gave a mighty charge to furnish it very well, and I think 'tis much finer than any is here done of late." "Robinson the Carrier" received 4s. 6d. for bringing it from Dublin.

Colonel Vigors exhibited two rubbings from sepulchral slabs of exceptional interest and beauty. One was that of John Nevil, Sovereign of New Ross, dated 1632, and lately unearthed. The other was of the fifteenth century from the M'Sweenys' Castle at Doe, on the coast of Donegal.

In connexion with this Meeting, Excursions were carried out as follows:—

At 2 o'clock, Tuesday afternoon, 26th May, members met at the Victoria Hotel, where wagonettes were ready to convey them to Dunmore Caves, which were explored.

The Celtic name is "Dearo Fearna," and it is mentioned in an ancient MS. preserved in the Library of Trinity College, Dublin, called the "Irish Triads," as one of the three darkest caves in Ireland.

The *Annals of the Four Masters*, under the year 928, record the plundering of *Dearo Fearna*, and the slaughter of one thousand persons therein, by Godfrey, grandson of Imhar, and the Northmen of Dublin.

A full and most carefully prepared description of the bones found in this cave is given by Dr. A. Wynne Foot at p. 65 of the *Journal* for 1870 (vol. xi.).

Returning to Kilkenny, the party drove through Jenkinstown Park, by invitation of the Hon. G. L. Bryan. The Hon. Mr. and Mrs. Bellew also kindly invited them to tea.

On leaving the park, the members proceeded through Ardaloo to Castledogh, commonly called Threecastles, where the remains of three Norman castles are still to be seen.

By kind permission of Mrs. Clarke, the party drove through her grounds, and close to a very fine tumulus near her house, supposed to be the burial-place of Ruman Duach, and also close to the remains of one of the three castles which is situate in her yard. (See *Journal*, vol. xxi., 1890, p. 115.)

On the return to Kilkenny a visit was paid to St. Canice's Cathedral, where the recently-erected Dean Hare Memorial Screens were examined with great interest. Three very beautiful screens have been erected, forming a memorial to the late Dean Hare, so long and so well known as an active member of our Society. They were designed by the architect of the cathedral, Richard Langrishe, Esq., *Vice-President*, and were executed by wood-carvers and sculptors of Bruges, whose representative in this country, Mr. M. J. C. Buckley, of Youghal, *Honorary Local Secretary for County Cork*, undertook the direction and fixing of the work. The screens, or "Pareloses," are placed—two within the arches of the north and south chapels of the chancel of the cathedral; whilst the third screen occupies the arch immediately behind the Bishop's throne. These are made in the architectural type of the fourteenth-fifteenth centuries, and are composed of cusped open arcades in the upper portions, and solid panellings in the lower dados. Their "trabes," or cross-beams, are ornamented with vine-leaf crestings, and the largest screen, behind the throne, is buttressed and surmounted by richly crocketed pinnacles in the same style as those on the stalls. The doors in each of the screens have "linen-fold" panels in their lower halves, all these doors being provided with locks, hinges, &c., in ruddy-coloured or "rose" metal. Even their trefoil keys are artistic works, having wrought brass handles in the manner of the Flemish smiths of the school of Quintin Matsys of Bruges. The upper tracery of the open arcades of the screens has been ornamented by shields of arms, blazoned in gold and colours according to heraldic rules. The armorial bearings of the bishops of Ossory from A.D. 1775 to A.D. 1897, and deans of St. Canice's from A.D. 1670 to A.D. 1903, are placed on the two screens at the entrance to the chancel; the shields on the northern, or "Gospel" side, being those of the bishops arranged in the following order:—

Newcome, 1775; Hotham, 1779; Beresford, 1782; O'Beirne, 1795; Hamilton, 1799; Kearney, 1806; Fowler, 1813; O'Brien, 1842; Gregg, 1875; Walsh, 1878.

On the screen of the southern side are the armorial bearings of the following deans:—

Parry, 1673; Pooley, 1674; Mosgom, 1703; Watt, 1747; Lewis, 1755; Pack, 1784; Bourke, 1795; Vignoles, 1843; Hare, 1877; Lyons, 1901.

All these arms were delineated and emblazoned by Mr. Langrishe. On the upper frame of the panelling in the dado of the southern screen two well engraved and illuminated "rose" metal tablets are affixed containing the following inscriptions:—"To the glory of God, and in loving memory of the Very Rev. Thomas Hare, D.D., Dean of St. Canice's Cathedral, 1877-1901."

"This screen, together with two others in this cathedral, has been erected by his widow and other attached friends, A.D. 1903."

On the larger screen, behind the present incongruous and inartistic Bishop's throne, are the armorial shields of the present Bishop, Dr. John-Baptist Crozier, A.D. 1897, and that of the architect, or *Magister Operis* Richard Langrishe, A.D. 1872.

The party were afterwards most hospitably entertained to tea by the Right Rev. Bishop Crozier and Mrs. Crozier, in the Palace.

The members who arrived in Kilkenny early on the 26th May visited Kilkenny Castle (by permission of Lord Ormonde). Other places of interest in the city which were visited in the forenoon are St. Mary's Cathedral, Black Abbey, St. Francis' Abbey, St. Mary's old Church, St. John's Priory, and the Society's Museum.

On Wednesday, May 27th, the members drove to Ballybur Castle, Burnchurch Castle, Newtown Castle and Church and Castle Eve, Kells Priory and Seven Castles, Kilree Round Tower, Cross, and Tomb, and Callan, where lunch was served. Mr. John Commins pointed out and described the different places and remains visited during the day, amplifying the details in the Paper read by him at the meeting. After inspecting the numerous places of interest at Callan, the members returned to Kilkenny in time for the trains to Dublin and Waterford.

The local arrangements for the meeting and excursions were in the hands of Mr. M. M. Murphy, Solicitor, *Hon. Local Secretary for County Kilkenny*, and were admirably carried out, and afforded great pleasure to the large party of members and friends who took part in the proceedings.

The Managers of the Great Northern Railway of Ireland, the Great Southern and Western Railway, and the Midland Great Western Railway kindly issued return tickets at single fares from various stations on their lines to Dublin on the 25th and 26th of May, and the Great Southern and Western Railway issued return tickets at single fares from Dublin and other stations on the line to Kilkenny to members attending the Meeting and Excursions.

KILREE CHURCH AND ROUND TOWER, COUNTY KILKENNY.

BY MISS J. CLARK.

[Read by the REV. CANON FRENCH, M.R.I.A., JANUARY 27, 1903.]

AFTER the Society's Meeting at Kilkenny, in October last, we stayed behind to visit some places of antiquarian interest in the neighbourhood. These places were the great Priory of Kells and the Church of Kilree, with its Round Tower, Celtic Cross, and Holy Well. Kilree is on a gently sloping eminence—one of those characterised by O'Heerin as "warm" hill-slopes—the Round Tower in the centre, rising above trees gorgeous in autumnal colouring, the ruined church still hidden in luxuriant foliage. The place was visited in connexion with the Society's Meeting at Kilkenny in April, 1897 (see *Journal*, for 1897, vol. xxvii., p. 204). The Comerford tomb, with the figure of a cock crowing on the edge of a pot carved on the side, is therein described, but the brief notice of the objects seen on that occasion made one eager for more information. There is an illustration of the place in Mr. and Mrs. S. C. Hall's "Ireland," but the fine Cross is sadly caricatured. The Round Tower of Kilree is less tapering towards the summit than usual; and is without the conical cap so often seen. It is 50 feet 6 inches in circumference near the base, and is said to be nearly 100 feet high. The door faces the church, and is about 6 feet from the ground; looking in, one can just see the projecting stones in the wall for the supports of the first floor; the grand old structure is in good preservation. The tower stands 27 feet from the church to the north-west.

The masonry of the church is much inferior to that of the tower. The entrance door is square-headed, the opening into the chancel (part of which is a modern addition) is arched. The edifice is perfectly plain; not a carved stone is to be seen, nor any attempt at ornament.

The Cross stands at the farther side of the adjacent field; it is of sandstone, 8 feet in height, and is sculptured with interlaced patterns in relief. The centre of the front face is studded with bosses, but there are neither figures nor letters of any kind. According to Keating, the Ordnance Survey, and local tradition, Kilree was originally named *Cill Bhrighda*, the church dedicated to Saint Bridget, and the name was changed to Cill Righ, after the tragic death of an old Irish king. In A.D. 851 Niall Caille, King of all Ireland, determined to establish an O'Foelain on the throne of Leinster, and he arrived at the river Callan at the head of a great force to invade Ossory. The river was swollen with a flood, and his guide was carried away in crossing the ford near Kells; the king plunged in to rescue him, but he also sank in the current and was drowned. He was

buried at the church of St. Bridget, to which a road led from the ford. Ever afterwards the church was known as Kill Righ, the Church of the King; and the king as Niall "Caille," from the river Callan, and the river itself as Abhan Righ, the King's River. To the ordinary tourist no story could sound more satisfactory; however, like a great deal of that class of history, it has been pronounced by high authority an invention. Dr. O'Donovan, as reported by Mr. John Hogan,¹ calls it a mere pseudo-tradition, founded on the word Kilree (which is only the Anglicised form of Kill Fraoich). The chapel of Cill-Bhrighde was an ancient church, he says, "the site of which is a place of great sepulture, known as Killbride, two miles south of Callan";² the name might come from the situation of the church.

I have already suggested that the name might come from the situation of the church. The local pronunciation, "Kilree," is against that idea, and seems to indicate its derivation from Righ, a king. I mentioned the subject to Dr. Joyce, who pointed this out, but he declined to give a decided opinion, not having seen the place himself. Mr. John Hogan, in his Handbook to Kilkenny, states that he has not been able to obtain "a single vista into the primitive history of this locality."

When we enter the interior of the church we find a record on stone connecting it with comparatively modern civilisation. Here there is an altar tomb, with an inscription cut in relief along the edge of the slab, to the memory of Richard Comerford and his wife. The inscription is as follows:—

"HIC JACET DOMINUS RICARDUS COMERFORD QUONDAM DE DANGINMORE, QUI OBIT [] ET DOMINA JOANNA ST. LEGER, UXOR EJUS, FIA HOSPITALIS ET ADMODUM IN OMNES MISERICORDIS, MATRONA, QUÆ OBIT 4 DIE OCTOB. 1622."

On the front side of the tomb the Instruments of the Passion are sculptured in the curious style seen on many monuments in Ossory of the same period. (Miss Margaret Stokes' interesting Paper on the subject will be remembered; it was published in the *Journal* for 1898, vol. xxviii.)

The Comerfords were early Anglo-Norman settlers who always took a high position in the county of Kilkenny, and were titular Barons of Danganmore. A younger son of the old Staffordshire family of Comerford came to Ireland in the suite of King John, and married a niece of Hugo de Lacy. In the ruins of Kells Priory there was some years ago a shattered slab bearing a floriated cross, of the Edwardian period, and an inscription, without any date, to the memory of Richard Comerford, formerly Prior of the convent, but it is no longer to be seen.

¹ "Topographical and Historical Illustrations of the Suburbs of Kilkenny" *Journal*, vol. v., p. 468, and vol. vi., p. 356).

² O'Donovan's own idea is that the patron saint of the church of Kilree "was called by the Irish 'Cruimther Fraech,' who, at his principal church in Leitrim, is called 'Criffer Ree,' the *f* being totally sunk," whence *might* come the word "Kilree," the present name of his church near Kells. But this derivation seems far-fetched.

The Richard Comerford who was interred in Kilree church was honoured with a second monument in the form of a wayside cross at Danganmore, the residence of the head of the family. The shaft of the cross has been missing for about two centuries and a-half; some say it was buried to preserve it from destruction by Cromwell's soldiers like the



KILREE CROSS AND ROUND TOWER.

cross at Finglas. Only the pedestal remained fifty years since, when the inscription on it was copied by Mr. Prim, as follows :—

ORATE PRO ANIMABUS RICHARD COMERFORD ET JOANNÆ ST. LEGER.

RICH. OBIT 5 OCTO. A. 1624. JO. OBIT 3 OCTO. 1622.

RICHARD—COMERF—JOANNA.

CATHERINA PFENNELL ME FIERI FECIT 29 APRIL. ANNO DOMINI 1636.

It may be noticed that the date of Richard Comerford's death, which is left a blank on his tombstone, is here given as "5 Octo. A. 1624," two years after the death of his wife. He had evidently erected the

monument himself, putting his own name first and leaving a space for the date—a space never filled up.

Catherine Ffennell, who erected the cross, is supposed to have been the wife of the son of Richard Comerford, but it seems strange that it was she, only connected with the family by marriage, who thus piously honoured the memory of her husband's parents in his lifetime.

Some light, true or false, is thrown upon her character by local tradition. She was spoken of by the people of the neighbourhood as "Katty Comerford, a tremendous warrior, who ruled her husband and her household with a rod of iron."

A document discovered among the records in Kilkenny Castle shows her in quite a different light. It appears that on her husband's death she was left unexpectedly in arrears to the Duke of Ormonde, with her children unprovided for, and there is preserved her petition to his Grace "to commiserate the unableness and low condition of his oratrix . . . and to discharge her from all arrears, and give her a lease of ye farme of Danganmore, etc." There is good reason to believe that the prayer was granted. Of the ancient hill of Kilree few vestiges are to be seen, though in bygone days it was the centre of busy life in the district; four roads met in what was formerly the square in the middle of the baile, where portions of the foundations of a rude castle were traceable a few years since.¹

¹ Kilree Round Tower is 93 feet high, and 50 feet 8 inches in circumference, with two plinths or projecting base courses. The doorway has a round head, cut out of one block, and is ornamented with a flat, raised band. It was conserved as a National Monument in 1883. There are illustrations in Wilkinson's "Practical Geology and Ancient Architecture of Ireland"; also in Miss Stokes' "Early Christian Architecture of Ireland," Plate xxiv. There is a good account, by L. C. Beaufort, in *Trans. R.I.A.* (1827), vol. xv., p. 219; and a note in *Proc. R.I.A.*, Ser. III., vol. v., p. 304.—[Ed.]

THE JOURNAL
OF
THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES
OF IRELAND
FOR THE YEAR 1903.

PAPERS AND PROCEEDINGS—PART III., VOL. XXXIII.

Papers.

THE ANCIENT CORPORATION OF BARBER-SURGEONS, OR
GILD OF ST. MARY MAGDALENE, DUBLIN.

BY HENRY F. BERRY, M.A., M.R.I.A., FELLOW.

[Read NOVEMBER 25, 1902.]

THE Fraternity of Barbers in this city—the most ancient medical corporation in the United Kingdom—was incorporated at an earlier period than the corresponding society in England. The Barbers here had a royal charter, dated 18th October, 1446, in the twenty-fifth year of the reign of King Henry VI., while the London Gild had no grant until the year 1461, in the first year of King Edward IV. The Dublin company ranked fourth among the city gilds, those having precedence of it being—1. Merchants, or Trinity Gild; 2. Tailors; 3. Smiths. The charter of Henry VI. is no longer extant, but the records of the gild show that a copy of it was in their possession in 1747; and the document may have disappeared in 1754, when the charters of the fraternity were given out to Daniel Bourne, the clerk, for translation.¹ No enrolment of this charter is to be found in the rolls of Chancery, which are deficient for some years prior and subsequent to the date of the grant.

¹ In 1720 the clerk was ordered to construe and make English copies of the charters of Henry VI. and Elizabeth: the gild seal was to be affixed, and the copies were to be deposited among the records.

Jour. R.S.A.I. { Vol. xiii., Fifth Ser.
 { Vol. xxxiii., Consec Ser. }

On 6th September, 1715, a document embodying the charter was brought for enrolment into Chancery by Thomas Collins, master of the gild, and when duly enrolled, it should have been replaced in the record chest; it lay, however, in the old Rolls Office from 1715 until the records of that department were transferred to the Public Record Office, and it will be found noted as "Charter of the Gild of Barber-Surgeons, Henry VI.," among the *Miscellanea* of the Rolls Office in the *Record Commissioners' Reports*, 1816-20, p. 520. The document is to the following effect:—Be it remembered that on Thursday next before the feast of St. Michael the Archangel, in the 26th year of the reign of King Henry VI. the master and wardens of the Fraternity or Gild of the art of Barbers in the King's city of Dublin (the Fraternity and Gild of St. Mary Magdalene),¹ came here into the court of the said city before Nicholas Woder, mayor, Thomas Savage and Henry Fitz Eustace, bailiffs, and brought into the said court certain letters patent of the lord the King, which they sought to be enrolled here, &c., which letters patent at the request of the said master and wardens are enrolled in the court here in these words—Henry by the grace of God, King of England and France, and lord of Ireland, to all to whom these present letters shall come greeting; know ye that of our special grace, with the assent of the venerable father in Christ, Richard, Archbishop of Dublin, our Justiciary of Ireland, to the praise of God, and in honour of the B. V. M., St. Mary Magdalene and all saints, and for fulfilling the pious proposal and wholesome intention of our beloved and faithful, Richard, Archbishop of Dublin, Giles Thorndon, esquire, our Treasurer of Ireland, Brother Thomas Talbot, prior of Kilmaynham, Brother William, prior of the House of St. John without the new gate, Dublin, Christopher Bernevall, our Chief Justice of Ireland, Robert Doudall, Chief Justice of our Common Bench in Ireland, Michael Gryffyn, Chief Baron of the Exchequer, Edward Somerton, our serjeant at laws, Stephen Roache, Attorney-General, Edward Bryan, James Cheyny, barber, Philip Leghelyn, barber, John Bron, barber, Richard Russell, barber, Stephen Broun, barber, and John Vale, barber, for us our heirs and successors, we have granted licence that they or the survivors of them to the praise of God and in honour of St. Mary Magdalene and all saints may found, of themselves and other persons, as well men as women, a fraternity or gild of the art of Barbers of our city of Dublin, to be called the fraternity or gild of St. Mary Magdalene, and may receive as brethren and sisters any honest and fitting persons willing freely to join them; and that the brothers of the said fraternity

¹ The Barbers of London do not appear to have placed themselves under the patronage of any saint; those of Norwich dedicated their gild to St. John the Baptist, while the Lincoln Barbers chose St. John the Evangelist. The fact of the Dublin gild adopting the chapel of St. Mary Magdalene for their chantry may have been the reason for placing themselves under her patronage; but it also seems probable that the story of the Magdalene having wiped our Lord's feet with her hair may have influenced a fraternity of barbers in claiming her special protection.

or gild so founded may elect each year a master and two wardens belonging to the art of Barbers, for the rule and governance of the fraternity and for the custody of all lands, tenements, rents, possessions, goods and chattels which henceforth may happen to be acquired, given, or assigned, or which may happen to belong to the said fraternity or gild, for the rule and governance of the art of Barbers in our said city and the suburbs of the same.

Furthermore, they were to have a common seal, and a chantry of one or more priests, for the celebration of the divine offices every day for ever, in the church of St. Mary Magdalene, Dublin, for the souls of the King, the founders, brethren and sisters, &c., with liberty to acquire lands and tenements for the endowment of the chantry. Power was also granted to inquire into all trespasses, extortions, and defaults by any exercising the art of Barbers, their servants and apprentices, in all appertaining to the said art, committed within the city and six miles round its precincts. Such as were convicted before the master and wardens were to be punished within the prison of the city, and they were authorized to levy and collect fines imposed for offences. Apprentices were to be of free condition, of the English nation, of good conversation, &c. The charter was dated 18th October, 25 Henry VI.

It will be observed that the gild was to have its chantry in the church of St. Mary Magdalene, the locality of which was not at first quite apparent, but on investigation it appears to have been a chapel dedicated to St. Mary Magdalene, which stood within the precincts of the Hospital of St. John, outside the new gate. In a volume of enrolments of apprentices, &c., the fraternity is denominated that of St. Mary Magdalene "without the new gate of the city," and in the year 1388 John Hammond, by his will,¹ directed his body to be buried in the cemetery of St. John, outside the new gate, "before the door of the church of St. Mary Magdalene," to which church he bequeathed 20s. for masses. In "Pembridge's Annals," under the year 1308, John le Decer, mayor of Dublin, is recorded to have built the chapel of *St. Mary* in St. John's Hospital; and though Stanihurst has it that John le Decer erected "another chapel to the *Blessed Virgin Mary*" in their Hospital, it seems more likely that the dedication mentioned was that to St. Mary Magdalene. If this were so, the first of the two buildings erected in her honour did not long survive its erection, for in 1316, on the approach of Edward Bruce, the citizens set fire to Thomas-street, when unfortunately both the church of St. John itself and the chapel of St. Mary Magdalene were consumed in the flames. These buildings were subsequently re-erected, and King Edward II. made a grant of all deodands for a certain period as a contribution towards the expenses.²

Gilbert's "Corporation Records" (iii., p. 55), under the year 1615,

¹ Gilbert's "Corporation Records," vol. i., p. 129.

² King, MSS. quoted in Archdall's "Monasticon."

shows that a grant of the void ground in the east end of *St. Molloy's* chapel was made to the inhabitants of St. Thomas-street, St. James-street, and St. Francis-street, for the purpose of their erecting on the premises a strong gate of timber, with a shed over it, and providing a substantial pair of stocks, at the cost of the said inhabitants, for the punishment of disordered persons and night walkers, and for no other use or purpose. Under the above *alias* of St. Molloye, probably a corruption of *Maudlin*, will be recognised the chapel of St. Mary Magdalene. Once the premises in which they had met became secularized, the fraternity of Barbers were compelled to seek another altar for their chantry, and some entries in the records, together with a notice in the Proctor's account of Christ Church Cathedral for the year 1595, show that the worship of the gild was transferred to Christ Church. This account mentions the "barbors' chappell," without defining its locality, but it is spoken of in connexion with "Shelton's holding"—one of the cellar holdings at the north side of the nave. Mr. James Mills is of opinion that it may have been the eastern half of the north aisle of the nave; leases of the seventeenth century show that this part of the church was then a vestry.¹

In the oldest extant volume of the gild records appears an entry made in 1573 of a payment of 5*s.* contributed at the command of the brethren, towards the building of the hall of Christ Church. A sum of 8*s.* 6*d.* was also disbursed on St. Mary Magdalene's day (22 July) for rushes, &c. As in the case of other fraternities, the gild of Barbers attended service on the eve of their patron saint's day, and again on the festival day itself, when the brethren also dined or supped together, and the officers for the ensuing year were sworn in ancient form. The following entries throw some further light on the old customs of this particular gild:—

1582. "A Mary Mawdline Even" to the company of Christ Church, 2*s.* 6*d.*

To the "Querysters" same night, 6*d.*

"A Mauddlyn" day to John Brady, 9*d.*

1584. At Christ Church, Mary Maudlin day, Patrick Drynane was at church: the clerk, Walter Dormer, Patrick Welsh, John Morphin. William Kelly, absent. (He came to Evening Prayer.) William Naghten, Richard Egerton, Rowland Mery, absent.

The charge that Patrick Drynane paid that day. To the clergy, bells, and choristers, 3*s.* 4*d.* For rushes, one white grott. For drinking for the ringers, 4*d.*

Among the payments made by Richard Egerton when Master (1582-3) is a sum of 12*d.* for the Chancellor and Company of Christ Church. It is evident that great importance was attached to attendance at Divine

¹ A Paper on "Sixteenth-century Notices of the Chapels and Crypts of the Church of the Holy Trinity, Dublin" (*Journal*, 1900, p. 195).

Service on 22nd July, from the fact of absentees' names being specially noted, and William Kelly's getting credit for putting in an appearance at Evening Prayer. There is further a special note to the effect that Rowland Merye was to be fined 20*s.* for not waiting on the master and wardens three patron days last; William Kelly, Master, on two of them, and third patron day Richard Egerton, Master. This note is undated, but Kelly was Master 1576-7 and 1577-8. In 1569 Patrick Byctone, Merye, Drynan, and Byrd were fined 4*d.* each for not being at Even-song.

Among the records of this period the name of only one chaplain or chantry priest appears, that of Sir Milles Linche occurring for the first time in 1569. His name is to be found as a witness in some of the Christ Church Deeds between the years 1572 and 1578. The next mention of a chaplain is the appointment in 1750 of Rev. James Fetherston, a free brother, to that office.

The form of oath taken by the original members of the gild and their successors is found in the earliest volume of the records, engrossed in the year 1535 in four parchment leaves, rubricated. As the remaining portion of the volume is of paper, and only dates from 1555, it would seem that the parchment leaves had belonged to another and much older book of rules and proceedings—one probably coeval with the foundation of the fraternity. The entry is as follows:—

"Heer foloweth the othe of the master and wardines also bretherne of Mary Magdalen is yelde callid the fraternite of the Barbor crafte of the cite of Dublin from tyme that ther charter was purchasid, that every of them have gywen at the time of ther creaçon and ingresse into the said yelde.

"Firste, y^e shall swere him by his name and naçone, as here folowith, I Jone or I Herri filch¹ and soforth, by this holy evangeliste boke do swere promit and bynd yoresilfe all dissimilaçon fraud and dissent put apart, To honor God and Mary Magdalene accordynge to the dayes and all tymmes apoynted aftir the custumes and statutis made and to be made concernynge and schall concerne (now and in tyme to cum) the honestie and behoif of this gelde of God and Saynt Marie Magdalen, and the saide statutes, laudable custumes, and lawes to observe and kepe, with all your diligens, and also with helpe of yore goodes, and likewise to humble yorsilfe with honestie and goode maners, and so to be obedient to the master and wardines this tyme and all tymes, and to their successors after them during the tyme of yore life, notwithstanding if I scholde change the copi of the Barbor's crafte, yet to gyve and yelde in with and uppon all maner artis, and to berre all maner of chargis with them like as I had continewed using the Barbor's crafte duringe yore life, and as sone as I are citid or warn to cum to the place where mastir and wardines

¹ Master in 1534.

other any of the brethered by the said mastir and wardines comandement schall assinge yow to cum, and ther to apier personalli, I wille redy if God will giwe yow licens (all fayned excusacons put apart). No man is helpe or counsaile I schall desire to resiste the mastir and wardines of the said yelde or fraternite neither yo^r silfe to use rebellion nether to gyw counsail privey other apert therto agaynste the mastir or wardines of the saide yelde. Furder more I promitt by the vertu of the same othe that if it so chaunce that ther scholde rise any discorde fray other strif in worde or dede between master wardines and yow or any other brother of the saide fraternitie and yow also, then to abide the sayng of foure of the bretherne within the said yelde (all other mastres of the citie and inferiors with other craftis of the same to be excluded) as concerninge any disceñcon within the saide yelde. Allso I do promit by this boke othe to gyw and yelde with the saide fraternite painge quarterage all dewties multis peynes and fines put unto yowr charge by the saide mastir and wardines without any resistens or else to deliver a pledge to the valu of yowre offens or contempte committed by yow, and I do not lo: then by the mastir and wardynes comaundementis to take such correccon within the warde of the newe gate¹ of Dublin, and ther to reste till they bring yow owt, and if I cum owt presumptuously of the saide warde without licens of mastir and wardines that then to pay twentie schillinges irische to the mastir and wardines and to the behoof of the yelde forsaide and so to go within y^e new gate agayne till they bring yow forth oute. Moreover, if it so hap that I schold rebell and disobey mastir and wardines of the same yelde persevering in rebellion by the space of a monthe agaynste master and wardines then forthwith to be expulsed by the saide mastir and wardines without any furder grace, and so to confesse your silfe giltie, and so not to use secret nethir opinli the Barbor's crafte within the citie of Dublin againe, and to close the dore and wyndowes of your schop, neghir to use yo^r crafte then the tenor of the charter will permitte or suffer all the premissis and all articles within the boke or may depende of them to kepe and observe here I do swer so God yow helpe and this holy evangeliste as I schall answer the day of judgment before God and all the angelis of hewne."

At the end appears a note in Latin that this oath of the Barbers' gild or fraternity of St. Mary Magdalene was written by Barnaby Kelly, scribe, at the request of Thomas Grace, master, and of Henry Filch, late holder of that office, in the year 1535.

Any information regarding the gild during the latter half of the fifteenth and the first half of the sixteenth century is of a very fragmentary character. Among admissions to the city franchise appear the names of the following Barbers:—1472-3, Richard Evyns; 1484, John Wricsam and Richard More; 1485, Makyne Kelly.

¹ The common house of correction.

In the Pageant held on Corpus Christi Day, in the year 1498, the fraternity of Barbers were bound to appear as Annas and Caiaphas "well arranged according," under a penalty of 40*s.* in case of default. In the year 1557 the city assembly ordained that no foreign surgeon should receive his faculty within the franchises of Dublin without license of the master and wardens of the Barbers' and Surgeons' fraternity, so long as there were able surgeons among the citizens, save that the surgeon of any band of the king's army might cure any of his fellows who were hurt in the city.

At this period the surgeons had not been incorporated, and it was not until 1577 that they received their charter, when they became united with the Barbers' gild. Nevertheless, it is plain from the testimony afforded by the records that professors of the healing art had joined the latter from very early times. Barbers anciently acted as surgeons, notably in the matter of blood-letting. The pole over a barber's shop is said to have reference to this, as, for the purpose of keeping a patient's arm on the stretch during the process, it was usual for him to grasp a staff at full length. Sir Charles Cameron, in his "History of the Royal College of Surgeons," remarks on the probability of a large number of persons having practised surgery in the fifteenth century in Dublin, and notices that in King Henry's charter there is no reference to the Barbers' art being in any way distinct from that of the chirurgion. He thinks the two companies were united for purely medical purposes, and the original object in founding a fraternity of Barbers was for the promotion and exercise of chirurgery.

The record of proceedings commences in 1555, and from that date up to 1577, when the second charter was granted, the principal members of the gild, which at this period was small in point of numbers, appear to have been the following:—Stephen Cradocke, John Sampson, Hugh Ingram, Richard Umfrey, Denis Fleming, John Baker, Patrick Byctonne, Rowland Mery, Patrick Coyle, John Bird, Walter Naghten, Patrick Drynan, Thomas Newman, Alexander Dermott, William Kelly, Richard Egerton, Richard Luttrell. These all served as masters or wardens.

Prior to the date of Queen Elizabeth's charter there are few rules or regulations for the guidance of the gild entered; the earliest appearing is one of 10th June, 1569, which enacts that any brother enticing or procuring any customer from any other brother, or calling such into his shop, he knowing him to be a customer of any other brother, should forfeit 6*s.* 8*d.* for his conduct. Also a brother was not to intrude or take a cure out of another brother's hands, unless he had his licence therefor. In 1573 a law was made that no brother of the gild should henceforth keep a journeyman without licence of the master and wardens, on pain of forfeiting a noble for each occasion of making default.

On the 14th September, 1577 (19th Elizabeth) another charter¹ was

¹ A translation of this charter will be found at p. 60 of Sir Charles Cameron's "History of the Royal College of Surgeons."

granted to the fraternity, which, after reciting that of King Henry the Sixth, goes on to state that it is necessary for the preservation of health that the fraternity of Barbers should be more skilled in the art of surgery, and that there are two distinct societies exercising that art, namely, the Barbers and the Surgeons. The latter had not been incorporated, and accordingly William Kelly, Richard Egerton, Richard Luttrell, Stephen Cradock, Rowland Myrry, Walter Naghten, John Bride, Thomas Newman, and Patrick Drynan, surgeons of the city of Dublin, and all others to be admitted, are constituted for ever a society to be called the Gild of the Blessed Mary Magdalene of Dublin, with liberty to plead and to possess land and to have a common seal. Further, on the petition of the two bodies, the masters, wardens, and fraternity of Barbers, and the Society of Surgeons were henceforth to form one corporation, to be called the master, wardens, and fraternity of Barbers and Surgeons of the Gild of the Blessed Mary Magdalene in the city of Dublin. They might plead, &c., and have a common seal, and were to elect annually a master and two wardens, while they were to enjoy all other privileges granted by King Henry's charter. Any person exercising either art in the city or suburbs without being admitted under their common seal was to be liable to a penalty of 100*s.* a month while so offending. From an endorsement on the original charter now in the Library of Trinity College it appears that the liberties, privileges, and franchises contained therein were enrolled in the office of the Treasurer's Remembrancer and the Second Remembrancer of the Exchequer in Hilary Term, 1627 (3 Chas. I.). The following entries with regard to the above charter give the items of expense connected with obtaining it:—

Paid Thomas Dillon and Mr. Dormor, our learned counsellors,	
about the renewing of our charter, 30th April, 1577,	40 <i>s.</i>
„ Mr. Dormor's clerk for engrossing it,	5 <i>s.</i>
„ Queen's serjeant and his clerk for writing the	
Fiant,	10 <i>s.</i>
„ Parchment about same charter,	5 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i>
(Eight skins of the largest sort.)	
„ for a veal skin to write the charter on,	16 <i>d.</i>
„ for a book of gold to trim our charter,	2 <i>s.</i> 6 <i>d.</i>
„ for white and gold lace for same,	3 <i>s.</i>
Great seal and writing of same,	40 <i>s.</i>
Privy Signet,	6 <i>s.</i> 8 <i>d.</i>
Registering said charter,	12 <i>d.</i>
Box to keep our charter in,	4 <i>s.</i> 6 <i>d.</i>
Hinges and clasps for same,	18 <i>d.</i>
Lock and key,	8 <i>d.</i>
To our learned counsel for perusing our charter,	3 <i>s.</i> 6 <i>d.</i>
(Mr. Serjeant Fitzsimones is to be 'ansured' for his learned counsel and for making and devising of our charter.)	

We have seen that the fraternity attended Divine Service on the patron saint's eve and day, but, in common with similar bodies, the members also celebrated the festival in a social manner. In 1572 the expenses amounted to 5*s.*; and when William Kelly took his oath breakfast cost 2*s.* In 1576 and 1577 the respective amounts were 5*s.* 1*d.* and 21*d.*

Richard Egerton, when master, in 1582, set out the items provided for entertainment as follows:—

Paid for a pottle of "secke," Mary Maudlin Day at night,	
when I was made master,	12 <i>d.</i>
Cakes, a Maudlin Eve, last past,	2 <i>s.</i>
Rushes same night,	4 <i>d.</i>
Two pounds cherries,	8 <i>d.</i>
White wine and claret wine,	16 <i>d.</i>
"Secke," 1 quart, 6 <i>d.</i> ; more in ale,	12 <i>d.</i>

On two occasions the gild was assessed at a certain rate, to contribute towards the maintenance of soldiers—once in 1576, in a sum of 19*s.* 1*d.*, and again in 1584, when 5*s.* were taken out of the box to pay the cess.

That the clause of the oath taken by the members as to their being prepared to take correction within the ward of the Newgate was no idle form of words is evident from a circumstance recorded to have taken place in 1577. Thomas Newman (whose offence is not indicated), who served as warden in 1575, and was a charter member of the society incorporated in 1577, was forcibly and against his will carried to the Newgate, where he lay with two pairs of bolts on his legs until he "reconciled himself" for the abuses he had committed against the master and wardens of his company. He acknowledged on his knees his folly and "lewdness," craving pardon for his misdemeanour, and had it not been for the suit of some honest friends, and his own pitiful submission, he would have been expelled the gild for ever.

There are entries of sums disbursed for arresting offenders; thus in 1572, that of William O'Moltollye, cost 3*d.*, and the taking of one Richard Morgho in 1573, 2*d.*, while the fee for entering an action against him was 4*d.* O'Moltollye gave trouble again in 1578, and on this occasion his arrest cost the gild 6*d.*, and entering action together with attorney's fees came to 16*d.* In 1582 John Cruse was paid 6*d.* for arresting one Pykring, and Nicholas Sedgrave charged 6*d.* for shutting John Morfee's shop. The form of oath bound members, if contumacious, to close the doors and windows of their shops; and sometimes when they proved refractory, no doubt it became necessary for the gild officers to see this carried out.

Certain entries, which, however, are undated, throw some light on the reasons for the arrest of O'Moltollye, and they make it plain that he must have engaged in the practice of the healing art without due

authority, not being a duly qualified member of the Barber-Surgeons' fraternity. The entries speak for themselves:—

"Item, that William O'Moltollye hath confessed that he did let one 'Sallomander' blude."

Said William did let one "Patrick Reade upon Oxmonton grene blude," as he confessed himself before me and my company.

"Item, that said William confessed he had one Patrick Crosbie in hand for which he had 80s., and left him in worse case than he found him.

"Said William did let one Fynine blude in the nose, and caused all his face and his head to swell and impostome, and if it had not fortunated my brother Rowland Mery to have him in, he had died of some mishap. The same man is a glower, and dwelled at the Bridge foot.

"Said William had one John Tallon his wife in hands, of a broken leg, and did set it crooked, and spoiled said Tallon's wife, that she was never able to do herself no good till she died."

These quaint entries serve to show that the gild had something to do in combating the intrusion of quackery into its lawful province towards the close of the sixteenth century.

There is an item under date 1582 which goes to prove that the members of the fraternity engaged in the practice of firearms; Richard Egerton, who was master this year, was said to owe 2s. 1d. for two pounds of powder, which he had of the master of the tailors; this powder was the property of the gild, which obtained it from the city. It seems probable that for defensive purposes the authorities had organized bands to be trained to the use of arms, and the members of the city companies would naturally form an integral portion of such.

In 1566¹ Thomas Smith, apothecary of Dublin, reported to Sir Henry Sidney, lord deputy, and to the Privy Council, that he had been "greatly hindered and in manner enforced to abandon his faculty, because his costly drugs and other apothecary wares" had remained unsold, as a number of the people of Irish birth preferred to make use of the ministry of their own leeches or physicians. Smith was made a special allowance by Government, that he might be the better enabled to provide fresh drugs, &c., to the needful and good help of such persons of English birth, and others of the "graver and civiller sort," as should desire them for ready money, whereby Smith might the better apply his study and diligence in that ministry, and the better to sustain himself alive."² Thomas Smith was mayor of Dublin in the year in which

¹ State Papers, Ireland, vol. xviii., No. 36.

² A place on the north of St. Michael's Church, between Trinity-lane and the stone walls on the east, the priest's chamber on the west, and the wall of St. Michael's on the south, was assigned to Thomas Smith, apothecary, on the 12th August, 1574. This assignment included a cellar and buttery, furnaces, trough, &c., belonging to the premises. On 17th August, 1578, the Dean and Chapter of Holy Trinity leased to said Smith two houses on the north side of High-street, one of which was commonly called the Barber's shop ("Christ Church Deeds," Nos. 1340 and 1350).

Trinity College was founded by Queen Elizabeth, and the corporation having bestowed the grounds of All Hallows Monastery as a site, he laid the first stone of the buildings. It is interesting to find that even in Dublin the Celtic inhabitants still clung to their own physicians. In ancient times the great families in Ireland always had their own domestic medical attendants, whose office was hereditary, and who frequently held lands in return for medical services. The regulations in the Brehon Laws regarding them sufficiently attest the fact that medicine was recognised as a profession from an early period. Books which contained the symptoms of diseases, with appropriate remedies and cures, were treasured and handed down in the families of these old-time leeches. The O'Maras, physicians to the Kilkenny Butlers, were the first of the line of hereditary physicians who wrote medical works in Latin. The O'Cassidys were attached to the Maguires of Fermanagh, the O'Sheils to the MacCoghlanes of the King's County, and their Book is in the Royal Irish Academy. The Book of the O'Lees, who were in the household of the O'Flahertys of West Connaught, is also preserved there. In 1575 Denis Collier was admitted a freeman of the city, in consideration of his having adventured his life in "this contagious time of plague," for attendance on the mayor and others. During this year a dreadful pestilence prevailed in Dublin, and so depopulated was the city that grass grew in some of the busiest thoroughfares. The lord deputy held his court at Drogheda, and the municipality met at Glassmenoge.¹ Collier became bound to reside in Dublin during his life, doing duty as well in time of plague as in all other seasons, receiving for fees what might be agreed on between his patients and himself, or according to what the mayor might reasonably order or award.

Nicholas Hickey, Doctor of Physic, who became a freeman in 1580, was a member of a family that had practised medicine for generations, some of whom (Sir John Gilbert says) left manuscripts on medical subjects written in the Irish language. In consideration of Dr. Hickey's making his abode in Dublin, he was to be paid a yearly sum of £10 by the city treasurer. His fee for view of a patient's water (such patient being a citizen) without a visit was to be 6*d.*; for a visit and view, 12*d.* He was to be at liberty, moreover, to agree to undertake a cure for a stipulated sum of money. The mayor had power to permit Hickey to journey three score miles outside the city, provided he returned within twelve days, and he was at liberty to go at any time a distance which would not prevent his getting back within twenty-four hours. Should the mayor himself send for him, he was to attend at once, under a penalty of losing half a year's stipend. This singular agreement only lasted about three years, Dr. Hickey being removed from

¹ Census of Ireland, 1851, Part v., Table of Deaths (Report of Registrar-General and Dr. Wilde).

the service of the city in 1583, as the corporation had more occasion for the money expended on retaining him, as well for building as other purposes.

In the year 1579 another physician, Nicholas Uriell, also obtained his freedom on condition of his dwelling within the city during his life. In 1594 Richard Segerson, a barber-surgeon, obtained a term of sixty-one years in a little shop adjoining the great conduit or high pipe, at a rent of 30s. yearly, a way to said conduit being reserved for the purposes of cleaning and repair.

During the reign of Queen Elizabeth a number of those who obtained the franchise of the city are described as apothecaries, though there is no mention of them in the Queen's charter to the Barber-Surgeons. This branch of the profession sprang up between 1577 and 1687, and a charter of James II. declares apothecaries to be an integral part of the latter, and it was not until 1745 that they became a separate body, being then incorporated as the gild of St. Luke.

In the oldest volume of the gild of Barbers, which ends about 1588, is copied a document, which, though addressed to the master and fraternity of the Tailors, would, no doubt, at times be directed to the other city gilds. Possibly, at the date of the document, the Barber-Surgeons may have formed a wing of the Tailors' Company, which would account for its being entered here:—

THESE are to wit and command you to be in readiness with the number of eight of the sufficient brethren of your corporation at 6 o'clock on Monday next in the morning, decently furnished with horses and other necessities befitting them with provision of victuals, to attend me in riding of the streams and creeks between this and Arklow Head, and from thence to the Nany water, "norwarde" hereof. You may not fail, as you will answer the contrary. At the Tholsel, 3d August, 1607. You must [send] me the note of their names that shall so attend me by Friday night next.

JOHN ARTHURE, Mayor of Dublin.

*To THE MASTER OF THE COMPANY OF
TAILORS AND THEIR ASSOCIATION.*

King Edward III., in 1375, had granted the Mayor, &c., of Dublin, all customs between Skerries and Arklow Head. In July, 1561, the city assembly noticed that injury was inflicted on the community by reason that the creeks and small roads within the limits of the liberties, *i.e.* from Arklow Head to Nanny water, were not diligently seen to. As a remedy, one of the city sheriffs was ordered to ride once in every quarter over the sea-coast where such liberty extended, for the purpose of searching out and enquiring into any trespass committed. The sheriff was to be accompanied on horseback by another, who had been sheriff, and two of the brethren of the Merchants' Company, the city bearing all

charges. If necessary, he might have a larger number in attendance, and any refusing to ride were to be liable to a penalty of 40s.

In 1581 Queen Elizabeth granted the mayor of Dublin to be admiral from Arklow to Nanny water, at the same time confirming all charters which had granted the office of admiralty, wheresoever the city sheriffs might receive custom between said bounds.

In 1587 the sheriffs were again ordered to ride the above sea-coast, and set customs, as had been wont, where occasion might arise.

At a meeting of the city assembly, held in July, 1607, it being shown that on account of the negligence of mayors in the past, the streams and coast (of which the mayor of the city is admiral) had not been ridden for a long time, it was decided that the ancient custom should be observed this summer. The foregoing summons would appear to have been issued in pursuance of this determination.

There is a gap in the records between 1588 and 1688, when the next volume commences, but some gleanings from other sources give us occasional glimpses of the gild during this period of a century. In 1627¹ the commons complained that the Barber-Surgeons, Glovers, and Fishmongers, with several other tradesmen, far beyond many of the other corporations in ability (*i.e.* in numbers and importance), were wont to join themselves to one or two of the eight corporations, who had little need of them; but by what authority was not known. By this means the "weaker sort" of corporations were injuriously affected when any cess was imposed, or loans raised, because the wealthy tradesmen bore little or none of the expense, and so a heavy burden fell on the petitioners. They prayed that those "wings" and tradesmen might either be united with poor corporations, who needed their assistance, or that they should be appointed to "attend their own charter." The assembly ordered that the mayor, recorder, and sheriffs should call before them the gilds of the Barber-Surgeons, Glovers, Fishmongers, and Saddlers, with a view to ascertain the facts, and if they found them not legally joined to any, they were to certify the board of aldermen, who had power to annex them to such companies as most stood in need of their assistance.

In 1634 a dispute between the Bakers and the Barber-Surgeons,² concerning their respective precedence in station on station days, which had been on several occasions before the assembly, was again brought forward, on the petition of the former. They alleged that the Barber-Surgeons were but a "wing," and prayed that a settled course might be laid down for the future. It was ordered that the Act already passed, and which was to be enforced under a penalty of £10, should be observed. What this ruling was does not appear, but in 1644 the matter again came on, and this time on petition of the Barber-Surgeons.³ A

¹ Gilbert's "Corporation Records," vol. iii., p. 204.

² *Ibid.*, p. 300.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 425.

reference was made to the mayor, recorder, and sheriffs, empowering them to consider the charters of the respective claimants, and to settle their positions according to the "antiquities" of same. The decision was in favour of the Barbers; and the assembly then ordered that that corporation should have no relation or dependence on any other, but that it should bear all common charges and cesses in the city as a distinct body.

It seems strange that a Dublin barber should have been called on to give evidence on the trial of King Charles I.¹ His name was James Crosby, and his evidence was to the effect that in 1643 he saw the King riding from Newbury.

In the years 1650 and 1651 the plague appears to have been rife in Dublin again; and Dudley Russell, a surgeon, is found petitioning the city assembly² for a grant, under the following circumstances:—The late mayor, Raphael Hunt, had employed him to enquire of all persons infected with the plague in the city, and furnish a report on same, with a view to shutting doors and the prevention of further infection. To the great danger of his life, and his family's loss, the petitioner had discharged his trust for six months past, without remuneration, and in consideration of all the circumstances he was voted £5.

In July, 1666, William Bell and Thomas Lisle, surgeons,³ showed that by the lord mayor's orders, they had, since Christmas, been employed in visiting, and searching for, any who had died suddenly, or of any disease suspected to be infectious, with a view to preventing the further spread of infection in the city. A grant of £5 each was made to them, and they were to continue in office until Michaelmas. Petty's Bills of Mortality give the number of burials in Dublin during the year 1666 as 1480.

The master and wardens of the Barber-Surgeons' gild presented a petition⁴ to James, Duke of Ormond, lord lieutenant, in 1678, setting forth that Walter Prendergast, an ancient brother, had been chosen warden for the ensuing year, but being unwilling, as a Roman Catholic, to take the oath of supremacy, owing to certain rules established by act of State, on 21st September, 1672, he was rendered incapable of serving the corporation in that capacity without His Grace's dispensation. They prayed that, as he was well known to be a sober citizen, he might have such a dispensation; and, on a certificate of John Smith, lord mayor, Ormond dispensed Prendergast from this particular oath, on condition of his subscribing the other declarations.

On 10th February, 1687, King James II. granted a charter⁵ to

¹ Trial of King Charles I., quoted in Gilbert's "History of Dublin."

² Gilbert's "Corporation Records," vol. iv., p. 15.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 380.

⁴ Haliday Collection of Deeds and Documents, Royal Irish Academy.

⁵ Copy of this charter is at p. 70, Cameron's "History of the Royal College of Surgeons."

the fraternity, His Majesty being willing to renew the corporation of Barbers, of which Barber-Surgeons, "apothecaries, and periwig-makers," were members. Patrick Archbold was to be the first master, and Robert White and William Cox the first wardens. The following were named as the first brethren :—William, Earl of Limerick, John Barnewell, Robert Barnewell, Richard Archbold, Christopher Cruce, Thomas Conner, William Garvan, Patrick Fitzpatrick, physicians and readers of anatomy; Charles Thompson, Henry Walker, Patrick Bath, John Seamar, George Byrne, Richard Purcell, Morgan Kennedy, William Heydon, Robert Archbold, Robert Bellew, Thomas Clare, Stephen Archbold, junior, Stephen Clinton, Stephen Clayton, Robert Witherall, Kenny Prendergast, Dominick Ryan, John Clayton, George Gernon, Francis Dempsey, Richard Nugent, Redmond Tyrrell, and Maurice Lomergan.

The next volume of the gild records, now extant, commences 22nd July, 1688, and is entitled a *Book of Entry of Foreigners and Quarterages*. It opens with a list of brethren—Barber-Surgeons, apothecaries, and wig-makers, and, in addition to the foregoing names, the following appear :—Josias Paterson, Robert Bolton, John Gregson, Henry Dornan, Patrick Halpin, John Dowdall, Christopher Hussey, Richard Pasmore, William McEvoy, Thomas Savage, Daniel O'Mullan, Felix Reilly, Richard Begg, George Pasco, John Shaw, Thomas Bath, John Renton, Redmond Terrill, Thomas St. John, Bartholomew Dowdall, Nicholas Stephens, William Neile, Morgan Maghan, and Thomas Clare.

In 1692, and for some time after, a number of the brethren were classed in the lists as *Romans* or *Roman* brethren.¹

There is no precise evidence as to the meeting-places of the gild during the first two centuries of its existence. In 1661 it obtained a lease for sixty-one years of the Pole-gate (which was situated at the southern extremity of Werburgh-street), at a rent of £5 and a couple of capons to the mayor, guarding the portcullis-room in seasons of danger to the city. The company must have used the gate before the date of this lease; for in 1664² it is found affirming that even *prior* to the late rebellion (1641) £80 had been disbursed on the premises, which was lost by reason of the troubles, when the house became a prison. The Pole-gate was a two-storied tower, 46 feet in height, and the upper storey was a room only 14 feet square. A representation of the gate faces p. 29 of Sir Charles Cameron's "History of the Royal College of Surgeons." In 1664 the premises were required for His Majesty's service, for the use of the guard, and an order was made that there was to be no

¹ From the fact that in an account dated 1702-3, the entry, "since y^e Break of y^e Boyn," appears opposite the names of two of them, it seems probable that these brethren were Roman Catholics.

² Gilbert's "Corporation Records," vol. iv., p. 90.

liability to rent until the premises were restored. Whether the Crown's occupation was temporary or not does not appear, and the records afford no indication of the meeting-place of the gild for a number of years. In July, 1692, John Cleevly, a mountebank, paid £2 9s. for leave to erect his stage, which proves that at this time a fixed hall had been provided, which the gild was able to sublet for public purposes. In 1697 occurs an entry to the effect that Patrick Ward paid rent for the hall, and money for the dinners of the corporation; and a little later on their "common hall" is mentioned as being in Smock-alley.¹ In 1740 and in 1744 the gild was meeting in the Tailors' Hall in Back-lane.² In 1759, a resolution was passed that the master and wardens might agree for such hall in the city as they should think proper; but nothing further on the subject appears in the books. Between 1750 and 1770 the brethren adjourned for committees, or on festival occasions, to the following taverns, as appears in the transactions:—Rose and Bottle, Dame-street; Rose, Castle-street; Bull's Head, Fishamble-street; Flying Horse, Mountrath-street; Elephant, Essex-street; Phoenix, Werburgh-street; Three Stags' Heads, Eustace-street; Carteret's Head, Castle-street; Hoop, Cork Hill; and the King's Arms, Fownes-street.

A warrant from the Lord Mayor was received in August, 1703, announcing that a dinner was to be given to the Duke of Ormond on the 12th of that month at St. Stephen's-green. Each brother was ordered to pay a sum of 3s. towards the dinner, for which sum, in addition to dinner, he would receive a bottle of wine. It was also enacted that any failing to appear at the master's house, under arms and in best apparel, to march with him, were to be fined 10s.

Only two notices relative to the old city custom of riding the Franchises appear. In July, 1713, those who attended the lord mayor on the occasion were to pay 4s.; those who failed to do so were to incur a fine of 10s. In 1731 the gild was instructed to ride in the same dress, with Tye perukes and long cravats, as usual. *Faulkner's Journal* of 1st August, 1767, states that the Barbers' gild perambulated the city, when its colours were purple, cherry, and red, while those of the Apothecaries' Company were purple and orange.

In 1701 the Recorder was paid a retainer of £1 3s., and the Solicitor-General £2 8s. 6d. as a fee for prosecuting certain persons who "worked up horse hair and other unlawful hair," and by the year 1718 the members of the gild appear to have been aroused to a pitch of indignation against certain nefarious practices in that line. Now that wigs have ceased to be a necessary article of clothing, we can hardly be expected

¹ This lay at the reer of Blind-quay, and in the Hall of the Smiths here meetings of clubs, gilds, and Freemasons were held.

² Erected 1706, and being one of the largest public rooms in Dublin prior to the building of Fishamble-street Music Hall, it became the meeting-place of various gilds. A representation of the exterior of the Hall faces p. 87 of Sir Charles Cameron's "History of the College of Surgeons."

to sympathise with a fulmination like the following: — “Whereas great frauds are committed in Dublin by divers persons who sell hairs therein, by mixing together hairs cut off several heads, though of different colours, mixing bleached hairs, horse hairs, and live hairs together, and by giving false colours to hairs, by dipping and dyeing same, &c., to the great abuse of the brethren of this corporation in particular and the wearers of wigs in general. It is ordered that all such persons, sellers, hawkers, and retailers of hair, acting as aforesaid, be proceeded against with the utmost severity.” It is to be hoped that the miscreants here described met with condign punishment! Some years later a committee was appointed to enquire into abuses committed by barbers and periwig-makers in the city, who made a practice of shaving customers and dressing wigs on the Lord’s Day, with the result that such conduct became a subject for fines.

In 1713 it was resolved that no master was to hold office for more than two years successively, but two years later this enactment was repealed. In 1729 a new procedure with regard to elections to office in the gild was sought to be established; three surgeons were to be nominated for the mastership, one peruke-maker and one apothecary were to be elected wardens. On the next occasion three apothecaries were to be nominated for the former post, while one peruke-maker and one surgeon were to serve as wardens. For the third year, the master was to be elected from among three peruke-makers, and the wardens were to be an apothecary and a surgeon. This triennial system must have been found unworkable, as the order authorizing it was repealed within a few months. By a rule, passed in 1747, members of the fraternity were permitted to wear their hats on all occasions in Hall, save when addressing the chair. Breaches of good taste during meetings of the gild were punished severely, as it appears that Thomas Lawler was suspended during a sitting in August, 1715, for uttering scandalous words and casting reflections on His Grace the Duke of Marlborough. On Lawler’s submission, some months later, he was readmitted.

The gild of Merchants appear to have sought to invade the rights of the Barbers’ corporation in 1715, in what particulars is not recorded, and the master, Thomas Collins, had a special vote of thanks passed to him for his great zeal in defending them against this powerful body.

In 1761 James Grattan, Recorder of Dublin, father of the illustrious Henry Grattan, was elected a freeman. A motion for conferring the freedom of the gild on Sir James Caldwell, baronet, count of the Holy Roman Empire, was brought forward in 1764, and passed. The grounds adduced for this distinction were his patriotic spirit in raising a troop of Horse at his own expense in the service of his king and country, during the late war. Lieut.-Colonel William Howe¹ had a similar honour paid

¹ Afterwards fifth Viscount Howe. He commanded a battalion in Wolfe’s expedition against Quebec.

Jour. R.S.A.I. { Vol. xiii., Fifth Series. }
 { Vol. xxxiii., Consec. Ser. }

him on account of the loyalty and valour of his illustrious family, and the particular exertion of his extraordinary talents as a soldier and commander in the conquest of Canada.

The freedom of the gild was conferred, in 1768, on another distinguished Irishman, James, Duke of Leinster.¹ The fraternity resolved that it was to be accompanied by the "compliment of one of the emblems of the corporation, namely, the Free Razor of Liberty."

Probably the most distinguished and best-known man connected with the Barber-Surgeons during the eighteenth century was the patriotic Charles Lucas. He became warden in 1741-2, and was master during 1744-5 and 1745-6, and again 1748-9. In January, 1744, as a public acknowledgment of the pure zeal and great fidelity of their master, and in consideration of his extraordinary labour and assiduity in attempting to revive the ancient and most excellent constitution of the city by restoring the just powers and privileges of the commons and citizens, as well by his constant, watchful care and faithful counsels in the city as by his open remonstrances and strenuous solicitations in the Courts of Law, Lucas was decreed a gold signet ring or a silver box (whichever he should approve) with the arms of the corporation and a suitable inscription. The article for presentation was to be manufactured by a free brother of the Goldsmiths' Company, and it was to be held by the recipient as a lasting mark of gratitude. Dr. Lucas chose the ring. In 1750 a pamphlet designated "scandalous" in the proceedings of the gild, which pamphlet was entitled "An Examination of the facts and a detection of the impudent falsehoods and gross misrepresentations contained in a pamphlet entitled 'A critical review of the liberties of British subjects,'" was published in Dublin, having been first printed in London. In this pamphlet the twenty-one corporations of Dublin were said to be traduced and vilified, and the Barber-Surgeons resolved, as far as they were concerned, to prosecute the writer with the utmost rigour. Their action and motives in presenting Lucas with a vote of thanks and a ring having been called in question, they placed it on record that the sole reason for paying him this compliment was their sense of his services to all friends of liberty, and his attachment to the rights of the city against the encroachments of the Board of Aldermen. When Lucas afterwards, in 1761, became a candidate for the representation of Dublin, he and his colleague, Colonel James Dunn, specially addressed the members of the gild.

From about 1730, the number of surgeons in the fraternity was rapidly becoming less. In 1742, when each surgical brother had already filled the warden's chair, it became necessary to instal therein a barber, such chair having heretofore been always occupied by a surgeon, when the master for the year was a barber. From the time that the Company

¹ He was twentieth Earl of Kildare, and was created Duke of Leinster in 1766. His Grace was father of Lord Edward Fitz Gerald.

of Apothecaries was formed, in 1745, the proceedings of the Barber-Surgeons became void of interest. The brethren were nearly all barbers, with the addition of a few others who had political objects in view in becoming members; and that the practising surgeons in Dublin felt keenly their incorporation with Barbers is evident from the terms of a resolution passed at a meeting of the Dublin Society of Surgeons¹ which was formed in 1780. The meeting was held at the King's Arms, Smock-alley, June 1, 1780, and the resolution was as follows:—"Resolved: That in the opinion of this Committee a royal charter dissolving the preposterous and disgraceful union of the Surgeons of Dublin with the Barbers, and incorporating them separately and distinctly upon liberal and scientific principles, would highly contribute not only to their own emolument, and the advancement of the profession in Ireland, but to the good of society in general, by cultivating and diffusing surgical knowledge." In 1784 the bond which united barbers and surgeons was finally severed by the establishment of the Royal College of Surgeons in Ireland.

The records from which the greater portion of the foregoing has been derived, together with the silver seal of the gild and the grant of arms made by Ulster, are now deposited in the manuscript-room of the Library of Trinity College. They were found by the late Dr. William D. Moore in possession of Mr. Michael Farrell, of Harcourt-road, the last master appointed, prior to the dissolution of the gilda. Having made some use of the volumes of proceedings in his "History of Pharmacy in Ireland," Dr. Moore presented all in 1849 to Trinity College. His action cannot be too highly commended, and the example set by him might well be followed by others who have custody of records of this kind, which are liable to fall into careless hands and become lost to posterity. Dr. Abbott's catalogue of the manuscripts in Trinity College Library (Item No. 1447) contains the following list of contents of the box lodged by Dr. Moore:

1. Charter of Queen Elizabeth, 1577.
2. Grant of arms by Ulster, 1645.
3. Charter of James II., 1687.
4. Three Freemen's Rolls (Memb.).
5. Silver seal of the corporation, 1673.
6. Book for enrolment of apprentices and journeymen, 1578-1588.
(This volume contains entries and accounts from 1535.)
7. Book of Quarterage and Entry of Foreigners, 1688-1702.
(This volume also contains bonds, 1692-1704.)
8. Minute-books, 1703-1756; 1757-1791; 1792-1826; 1826-1841.
9. Book of Bonds, 1735-1736.
10. Book of list of Brothers, 1758-1781.
11. Roll Book, 1827-1840.

¹ Cameron's "History of the College of Surgeons," p. 111.

In 1874, Mr. Maurice Lenihan, of Limerick, at a meeting of the Kilkenny Archæological Society, exhibited what was said to be the seal of the Barber-Surgeons' Gild of Limerick, and this seal is figured in the *Journal*.¹ It is described as being of brass, $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches in diameter, the matrix not older than the end of the seventeenth or beginning of the eighteenth century. The arms are the same as those granted to the Barber-Surgeons of Dublin, and the following legend ran round the seal:—"The arms of the Barber-Chirurgians or Gild of St. Mary Magdalene granted by Henry VI." The Limerick Gild, which had a master and two wardens, was constituted by the municipal corporation. Cork also had a gild which was early incorporated by the city authorities. In 1732² a bill was preferred against the Barbers' Company by some "refractory" persons, and the matter having been brought before the corporation of Cork on 23rd August in that year, it was decided to support the company in their ancient rights, and Mr. Russell Wood, attorney, was appointed to assist in endeavouring to preserve them.

¹ Vol. xiii., p. 243.

² Caulfield's "Council Book of the Corporation of Cork."

LIST OF MASTERS AND WARDENS, 1534-1760.

Compiled from the Records of the Gild.

YEAR.	MASTERS.	WARDENS.
1534.	Henry Filch.	
1535.	Thomas Grace.	
1555.	Stephen Cradock.	John Sampson, Hugh Ingram.
1557-8.	Stephen Cradock.	John Sampson, John Baker.
1559.	John Sampson.	John Baker, Patrick Bicton.
1563-4.	John Sampson.	John Baker, Patrick Bicton.
1564-5.	Denis Fleming.	John Baker, Patrick Bicton.
1565-6.	John Baker.	Richard Umpherye, Rowland Mery.
1566-7.	John Baker.	Richard Umfrey, Rowland Mery.
1567-8.	Stephen Cradock.	Patrick Coyle, John Bryd.
1568-9.	Patrick Bicton.	Patrick Coulle, Rowland Merye.
1569-70.	Stephen Cradock.	Patrick Coyll, Roland Merye.
1570-1.	Richard Umfrey.	John Berd, Walter Naghton.
1571-2.	Patrick Coyll.	Walter Naghten, Patrick Drynane.
1572-3.	Roland Mery.	Patrick Drynan, Richard Egerton.
1573-4.	Stephen Cradock.	William Kelly, Patrick Drynan.
1574-5.	Walter Naughten.	Roland Merry, Richard Egerton.
1575-6.	Patrick Coyll.	Thomas Newman, Richard Luttrell.
1576-7.	William Kelly.	Richard Egerton, Richard Luttrell.
1577-8.	William Kelly.	Richard Egerton, Patrick Drynan.
1578-9.	Richard Egerton.	
1580-1.	William Kelly.	
1582-3.	Richard Egerton.	Patrick Drynane, Richard Luttrell.
1583-4.	Patrick Drynane.	John Morphin, Richard Luttrell.
1584-5.	Walter Naghten.	John Morphin.
1588.	John Morphin.	Patrick Welsh.
(Records deficient.)		
1678-9.		Walter Prendergast.
1688-9.	Patrick Archbold.	Robert White, William Cock.
1689-90.	Patrick Archbold.	Robert White, Stephen Clynton.
1693-4.	Robert Witherell.	John Shaw, Thomas Johnson.
1694-5.	Valentine Gill.	John Hecklefield, Richard Hughs (afterwards Timothy Edge, in place of Hecklefield).
1695-6.	John Stephens.	Thomas Browne, James St. Lawrence.
1696-7.	Robert Jeaye.	John Benton, George Johnson.
1697-8.	John Shaw.	Gabriel Vivan, Richard Dobbs.
1698-9.	Alderman Chas. Thompson.	William Partington, Edward Minchin.
1699-1700.	Richard Hughs.	James Temple, William Fleming.
1700-1.	Francis Cooke.	John Freeman, Robert Gauthropp.
1701-2.	Edward Minchin.	John Folliott, Richard Eastcourt.
1702-3.	George Johnson.	Thomas Shaw, Walter Peter.
1706-7.	Walter Birdsone.	John Walker, George Walton.
1707-8.	William Breach.	Richard Thompson, Samuel Steele.
1708-9.	John Webb.	George Johnson, John Brookes.
1711-12.	George Johnson.	Hugh Shaw.
1712-13.	John Brookes.	John Wright, Thomas Lawler.
1713-14.	John Brookes.	John Stanton, Hugh Colvill.

YEAR.	MASTERS.	WARDENS.
1714-15.	Thomas Collins.	Edward Jesson, John Medcalf.
1715-16.	Thomas Collins.	Thomas Boulger, James Lindsay.
1716-17.	John Wright.	Chidley Freeman, Alex ^r Makay.
1717-18.	John Wright.	John Smith, John Galbraith.
1718-19.	Richard Thompson.	John Conliff, William Lisle.
1719-20.	Thomas Collins.	John Conliff, William Lisle.
1720-1.	Thomas Bulger.	Michael Kearney, Francis Green.
1721-2.	John Stanton.	Peter Butler, Robert Curtis.
1722-3.	Chidley Freeman.	Edward Smith, Thomas Tyte.
1723-4.	William Lisle.	Platt Phillips, John Murdough.
1724-5.	Francis Castell.	Thomas Rosse, Richard Beil.
1725-6.	Michael Kearney.	William Savage, Thomas Boulger.
1726-7.	Francis Green.	Henry Etherington, Richard Kingsberry.
1727-8.	John Conliffe.	Richard Marsh.
1728-9.	Thomas Tyte.	Adam Love, Samuel Stanton.
1729-30.	Samuel Parks.	Robert Hunter, James Reynolds.
1730-1.	Samuel Parks.	— Meager, Hugh Geoghegan.
1731-2.	Thomas Rosse.	William Edwards, Matthew Howard.
1732-3.	Thomas Rosse.	Richard Dobbs, William Husband.
1733-4.	Walter Peter.	William Cowan, Charles Eaton.
1734-5.	William Brownly.	William Cowan, Thomas Downes.
1735-6.	William Husband.	Joshua Lamprey, William Cowan.
1736-7.	Edward Smith.	Bryan McCabe, Richard Cox.
1737-8.	Edward Smith.	Bryan McCabe, Richard Cox.
1738-9.	John Sankey.	Michael Cudmore, John Banks.
1739-40.	Anthony Chapman.	Edward Crillott, Christ ^r Stockdill.
1740-1.	Thomas Downes.	Joseph Wallis, Hugh Gregg.
1741-2.	Thomas Downes.	Charles Lucas, Hugh Gregg.
1742-3.	John Banks.	Ebenezer Shackleton, Boyle Magrath.
1743-4.	William Thompson.	John Barron, Richard Bryan.
1744-5.	Charles Lucas.	David Peter, James Montgomery.
1745-6.	Charles Lucas.	John Roe, James Nicholson.
1746-7.	David Peter.	William Crawford, William Kelly.
1747-8.	Bryan McCabe.	John Miller, John Roe, junior.
1748-9.	Charles Lucas.	Thomas Wood, Thomas Reader.
1749-50.	William Crawford.	Daniel Grant, George Callaghan.
1750-1.	William Crawford.	James Craige, Henry Kirk.
1751-2.	Hugh Gregg.	William Franks, James Orr.
		(Franks deposed for non-attendance, and 13th Jan., 1752, William Frazer elected in his room.)
1752-3.	James Montgomery.	Thomas Wallis, Walter Goold.
1753-4.	James Montgomery.	Thomas Clarke, Joseph Ravenscroft.
1754-5.	Henry Kirk.	James Purcell, George Kavanagh.
1755-6.	John Miller.	Matthew Stafford, William Fielding.
1756-7.	William Kelly.	Charles Parkes, John Morrison.
1757-8.	Thomas Wood.	Henry Mullin, Richard Jesson.
1758-9.	James Craige.	Samuel Hope, George Venner.
1759-60.	Richard Bryan.	Samuel Cox, James Black.
	(Richard Bryan removed, and 14th Jan., 1760, Charles Parks elected in his stead.)	

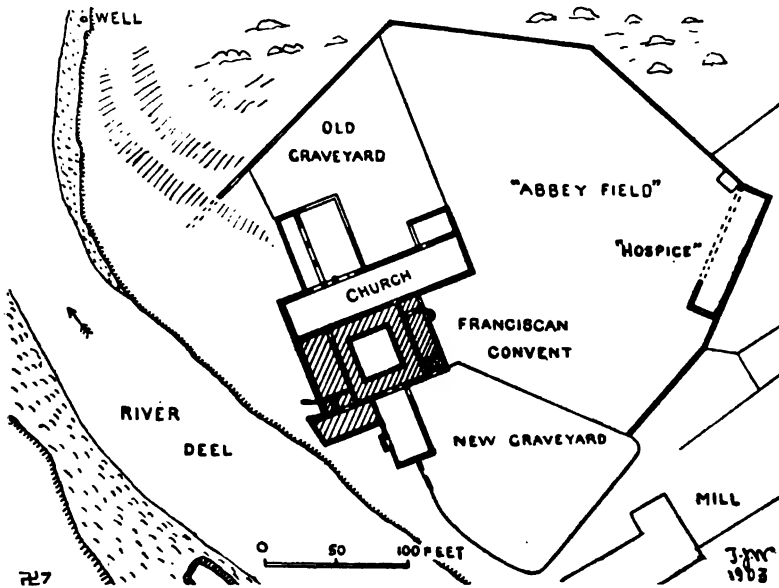
NOTES ON ASKEATON, COUNTY LIMERICK.

PART III.—THE " ABBEY."

BY THOMAS J. WESTROPP, M.A., M.R.I.A., VICE-PRESIDENT.

(Continued from page 174.)

THE topography of Askeaton next calls for our attention, and though the subject, treated so technically as in this Paper, may prove unattractive to general readers, I hope it may be of value to students of the monastic antiquities of Ireland.



ASKEATON ABBEY—PLAN OF PRECINCT.

Askeaton lies over two miles from the mouth of the little river Deel, in the barony of Lower Connello, and County of Limerick. It will be remembered that the long reach of the County Limerick is divided naturally into three divisions by the Deel and Maigue, which rising not far from each other, near Milford, on the border of County Cork, flow northward into the Shannon. Strange to say these most obvious natural boundaries have not been used either in ecclesiastical or civil divisions.

The Deel pours over a ridge of rocks into a rather deep narrow gorge, and directly below the fall of Eas Geibhthine lies the island called Iniskefty, or (if our theory be true) Inis Geibhthine. The old bridge crosses the Deel, touching the northern end of the castle island. There was another island near Askeaton covered with bushes; possibly it has been reclaimed into the western bank in the flat reach opposite the "Abbey." The latter building stands on sloping ground, the summit of which lies to the north of the ruins, which are about 1000 yards to the north of the castle. Opposite, and nearly eastward from the fortress, on higher ground stands the ancient church of St. Mary of Iniskefty.

THE FRANCISCAN CONVENT.

The ruins of the convent are of great interest, and (with the exception of the angle of the transept and portions of the sacristy and hospice) are in fair preservation. It is a large block of buildings which (with its projecting wings) measures 179 feet north and south, and 127 feet east and west, the walls being usually 4 feet thick. It stands in a walled field sloping steeply towards the south-west and the river Deel.

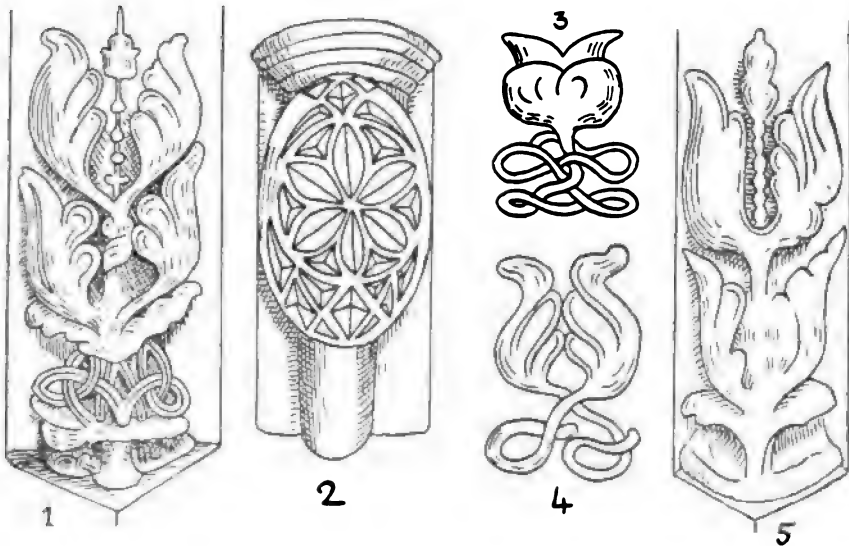
The BELFRY.—One very important feature has left no trace of its existence or destruction. The "*Pacata Hibernia*," in a sketch made before 1599, probably before 1584, shows a massive and lofty belfry.¹ So generally accurate is this old drawing in its other details that we are forced to conclude that either in or to the north of the church (opposite to where the battlements stop on the south wall) stood this great tower. No trace can now be found to warrant the one uncorroborated feature of the older artist. Some have fancied that they found its remains in the fallen masses of the transept, but I have (at least) satisfied myself that these belong to that part of the church, as they retain parts of windows and cornices identical with those in the remaining walls, and even the angle of the transept is found among the blocks. I can only suggest from the analogy of a number of other convents that the belfry was an after-thought, standing within but not bonded into the walls of the church; that it was destroyed for the safety of the castle; that the monks entirely removed its débris when they partly restored the church (between 1643 and 1650), when, of course, it left no mark on the wall; and that it possibly stood at a blank spot from 35 feet to 45 feet from the east end, which would leave a nave 70 feet long, and tally well with other monasteries. The corbels in this blank wall may be of later insertion, or may have been simply embedded in the belfry piers.

The view in "*Pacata Hibernia*" shows the belfry as a massive tower rising for four stories above the battlements of the church. If the artist could be trusted, the proportion compared with the height would be unusually thick. It has a south door opening on the battle-

¹ See p. 158, *supra*.

mented gutter of the church. There are windows in the centre of each face—two in line being to the west, and three to the south; while in the top story, above a string course, two windows appear with double lights; above them are the battlements, three steps to each face, and a small turret at the south-east angle.

The CHURCH.—The church is now open for its full length, 118 feet 6 inches by 23 feet. The architecture is of that very pleasing, though simple, Gothic which is found in Adare and Rathkeale, in its neighbourhood, and not a few others of our western convents. Most of it seems rather late for the date 1389 to 1420, but, perhaps, this merely implies



ASKEATON ABBEY.

1, 5. Carvings on North Door of Cloister. 2. Carved fragment; 3, 4, on Sacristy Window.

the existence of more conservative masons in other monasteries. The styles in western Ireland are frequently found to have been maintained for fifty or one hundred years later than in other parts of the British Isles. Perhaps Askeaton may be exceptional.

The eastern end is lighted by a large window with four shafts, simply interlacing without cusps or heading-pieces.¹ The splay is large, pointed, and simply moulded. Above it is a plain small oblong light, which evidently lit a loft above the ceiling, and outside which is a narrow passage crossing the gable inside the battlements. The gable and the side wall to the south are decorated with bold three-stepped battlements, with excellent effect. The altar remains and is devoid of

¹ See view, p. 32, *supra*.

ornament. Tradition doubtfully says that the Stephensons removed the older altar, and made a burial-place beneath it. They do not appear as anti-monastic devastators in the records.

There were numerous curious fragments upon it when I examined the ruins in 1886-1887, but they have been removed, and some were not forthcoming in 1902. One figure in a pleated robe and a prim cap was interesting for its apparently late date. Another tablet had the letters "HIC . . . S. GEN . . . DOR. UT . . . 1642," and belonged to the Stephenson inscription given below, in which we include it.

Examining the north wall from the east, we note the following features:—A plain pointed door leading into the sacristy. A round arch, forming a high shallow recess, probably once adorned with frescoes. lies to either side of the door. Near the corner is a little figure of a

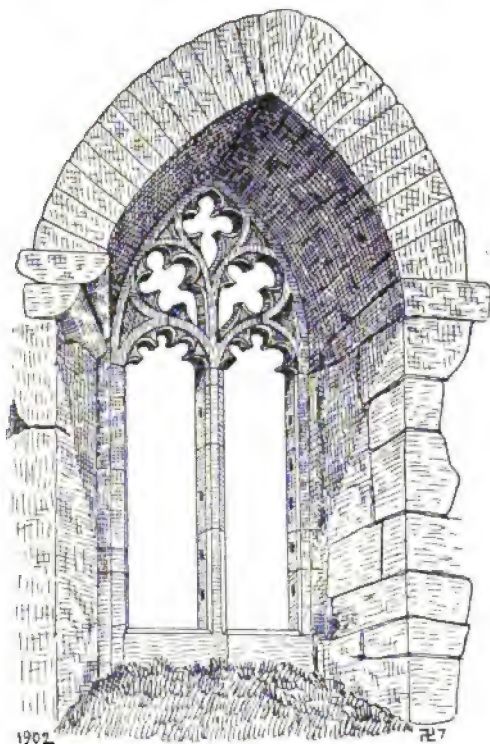


ASKEATON ABBEY.
CARVING IN CHANCEL.

bishop with a rich mitre, and his right hand raised in blessing, his left hand holds a crozier with the crook turned outwards. It was traditionally "St. Patrick," in 1875; the hem of the vestments, being in folds, was supposed to represent the serpents. A slab ornamented with a quatrefoil diaper lies before the sacristy door. Westward we find a handsome window with a single shaft and decorated tracery (the heads being cinquefoil and the opes quatrefoil) of the same period as that in the Banqueting Hall of the castle. To the west of this a pointed door opens into a curious little skew passage lit by an oblong slit, and roofed with large slabs; it leads into the transept, and was closed when I first planned the ruin. In the wall before it is a sedile of the usual low broad-arched type (with an ogee-hood, crockets, and finals) so often seen in Munster convents of the fifteenth century. The two arches of

the transept stand next to this; they are pointed, with a chamfered rib resting on corbels at the side piers, which are square. The central pier is circular with a plainly moulded capital and a small engaged shaft at the back. Inside we find neatly corbelled blind arches to the side of the open arches. A window, with two interlacing shafts, lies near the west gable, which has a similar window, but with one shaft broken. Tradition said in 1875 that the west wing had been wrecked by one of "Cromwell's" cannon from across the Deel. Outside and below the window is the peaked weather-ledge of a porch; some trace of a door (but probably closed and plastered over even in monastic times) is seen inside. The vault of the Dwyer family, dated 1789, lies in the north-west corner of the church. It bears their arms, a lion rampant, and the motto, "Pass me, for I am strength."

O'Donovan copies the Driscoll tablet on the west wall, and translates the Irish verses upon it.¹ "This monument was erected by John O'Driscoll, in memory of his father Edmund Driscoll, who departed Jan. 3rd, 1780, aged 45 years; and also Edmond Driscoll, who departed



ASKEATON ABBEY CHURCH—WINDOW IN NORTH WALL.

Nov. 15th, 1798. Requiescat in pace. Amen. Cut by Pat Nunan." Then he translates the Irish as:—

"Alas, O flag! good is thy treasured-up companion,
Though strong is man, he must be one day weak in the clay.
There is no lord or chief in [the enjoyment of] action, leap, or agility,
And the Shannon is barren since Edmond was laid under thee."

He finds fault with the poetry and grammar, and quotes appositely enough:—

"With uncouth rhymes and shapeless sculpture decked,
Implores the passing tribute of a sigh."

The south wall, beginning at the eastern end, displays the following features:—An elaborate range of sedilia, some of a rather late appearance.

¹ Ordnance Survey Letters, Limerick, MSS. R.I.A., 14. E. 9.

The first three arches have semicircular heads and spiral shafts, with an unusual straight moulding, with spiral fluting to the sides and top. The arches have been partly filled up. Above them is an epigram in raised letters strangely varied, and reading:—"D.O.[M.] | Nobilissimo D. RICHARDO Stephenson eius FILIO D. Olive | ro Stephenson ac posteris



ASKEATON ABBEY—STEPHENSTON MONUMENT AND SEDILIA.

suis hoc bustum fieri fecer | unt D. MARGARITA ni Brien et D: Elinora Browne Año dñi 1646." Above this are a plain half-fallen plinth and a low-moulded arch, the space under it relieved by two ornamental plaques. A decorated side buttress with a finial remains, also a plain

and fluted cornice and the words (supplying in italics the portions on a missing block) :—"Epitaphium¹ ch(*ronograp*)hicum | hic Oliverus ine (*st genitu*)s genitorque Richar(*dus*) | Stephenson Cl(*eri can*)dor Ut | erque choro est (*Ano*)1642." Half of the upper portion has fallen, having been built but not bonded into a gap broken into the window pier. The three next arches are plain, with simple effective capitals and bases. Above them is a window with two interlacing shafts and trefoil-headed main lights. Three more arches, forming in all nine sedilia, and two more windows, each with two shafts simply interlacing, bring us to the nearly blank space already noted. Not far away lies a tomb with a late Calvary cross, with fine foliage budding from its shaft.

We then find a plain pointed door leading by a skew passage into the north-east angle of the cloister. Then three sedilia, similar to the northern one, which is opposite to them. The first is set in a high closed arch, evidently older than the present cloister, being much higher than its vault; the middle one has been defaced and built up, while the third has a strangely distorted arch. On the site of the eastern sedile are heaped many fragments probably of a canopied tomb along with the bosses and ribs of a small groined roof, and two seated figures, one, St. Catherine, holds a sword and wheel. Parts of the panelling have trefoil borders ending in foliage, and are, perhaps, the sides of an altar-tomb; others have crockets with conventional foliage dating from about 1460 to 1480. There is no slight resemblance in some of these to the tomb of More ni Brien, of the same date, in Ennis Abbey. As MacMahon, her husband, put up a tomb in Askeaton Convent, we may suggest that these belonged to it, or (from their manifestly more than accidental dilapidation) to the monument of James Earl of Desmond, deliberately wrecked by the iconoclastic English soldiers. Another pointed door opens back into the church from the cloister. The carvings on its base are figured; near it lies a table slab with the date 1634.² A shapeless gap, now closed, opened into the Chapter Room so-called.

The SACRISTY.—This lies to the north of the chancel; it measures 24 feet by 11 feet 5 inches wide. The lower story is covered by a broken semi-vault turned over wicker. At the east end is a two-light pointed window. The shaft and part of the heads have been removed. There are knots and leaves carved on the base of the splay, which has a segmental pointed arch. There is an ambry in the north wall, and next to it a perfect fireplace and chimney-shaft. The upper story has a perfect east window with two ogee-headed lights and a flat splay. The west wall has fallen.

The TRANSEPT.—This consists of a main wing and western side aisle, separated by a colonnade of two arches and a half one which brings the whole thrust against the wall over the western arch into the church—a very weak and clumsy feature. The interior is 59 feet long; the

¹ The letters in italics are supplied from Rev. J. Dowd's "Round About County Limerick."

² Called "the side altar."

divisions are respectively 20 feet 10 inches and 9 feet 9 inches wide. The north windows are destroyed; only the left splay of the main window remains. Three double-light windows with ogee heads remain in the west wall. In the north wall near the door of the skew passage is a window of the late and ugly type which occurs in Kilmallock and elsewhere, the lower part having two round-headed lights, with a flat top to the head pieces, through which rise expanding ribs. The shaft and central block are now lost. An almost shapeless recess opens under



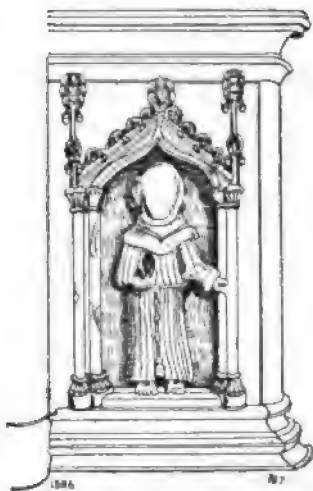
ASKEATON ABBEY CHURCH—WEST END AT TRANSEPT.
(From a Photograph by Mr. T. F. Geoghegan.)

the sill, near which, in the face of the wall stones, are square slots, which, with other slots in the north-west corner and in the upper rooms, suggest a studding to bear a timber lining. A rude ambry in the splay further disfigures the window. The more northern window has nearly vanished, along with 23 feet of wall, and half the north gable and window. The huge fragments lie heaped in the field, thrown out by some severe explosion, and masses of the missing windows and the cornice are found almost entire. Near the transept arches lies a tombstone, with a black-letter inscription on its edge.



ASKEATON ABBEY—NORTH-EAST ANGLE OF THE CLOISTER.
(From a Photograph by Dr. George Fogerty.)

The CLOISTER.—This beautiful quadrangle is, perhaps, the most pleasing feature in the building, and, though excelled in design by the cloisters of Quin, Moyne, and Sligo, is, in the main, a most excellent specimen of our native architecture. Two chamfered arches in the roof near the east ends of the north and south arcades, the different character of the east arcade and a joining in the outer wall, suggest that the whole is an after-thought, and perhaps of two periods. Each side has twelve arches, divided in triplets by broader piers, each angle with a round shaft, but the outer faces continuous. The inside face of each of these piers has between its angle shafts—a feature more curious than pleasing—a shaft bending round the cornice like a modern “down-pipe.” The cloister measures over all 51 feet 2 inches north and south,



ASKEATON ABBEY.
CARVING OF ST. FRANCIS.

and 51 feet 6 inches east and west. The walks are about 6 feet 8 inches wide; the sills of the arcade 23 inches wide; the pillars are 3 feet 4½ inches high; the arches 16 feet high from the capitals, or 4 feet 9 inches over the sill. The capitals display a wonderful variety of filleting, in places relieved by “nail heads.” In the north-east pier is a rude little figure of St. Francis, distinguished by drilled stigmata in the hands and feet, and pointing to the gash in his side through an oval opening in his gown. He has a circular tonsure, and stands in a shallow recess, ogee-headed, with pillars to each side, and an angular hood adorned with crockets and finials, conventional oak-leaves and acorns.¹ The face is nearly worn away by (it was said in 1875) the kisses of the faithful seeking

the infallible cure for toothache there to be found. The figure is far inferior to the quaint St. Francis in Ennis “Abbey,” and the admirable little Dominican Monk recovered from the ruined cloister at Athenry. Two of the pillars of the southern triplet of the west walk had been removed to enable coffins to be buried in the garth, as at Adare Franciscan Convent. They were traditionally said (in 1840) to have been removed by a French antiquary fifty years before (1790).² The robber had changed his nationality and become an Italian by 1875. They are now replaced by roughly dressed blocks. On the sill of the fourth arch from the west in the northern walk, on a highly polished edge of the sill, is engraved

¹ This pretty ornament also is found in the sedilia in the small chapels of the Franciscan Friary at Adare.

² Ordnance Survey Letters, Limerick, MSS. R.I.A., 14. E. 9, p. 454.

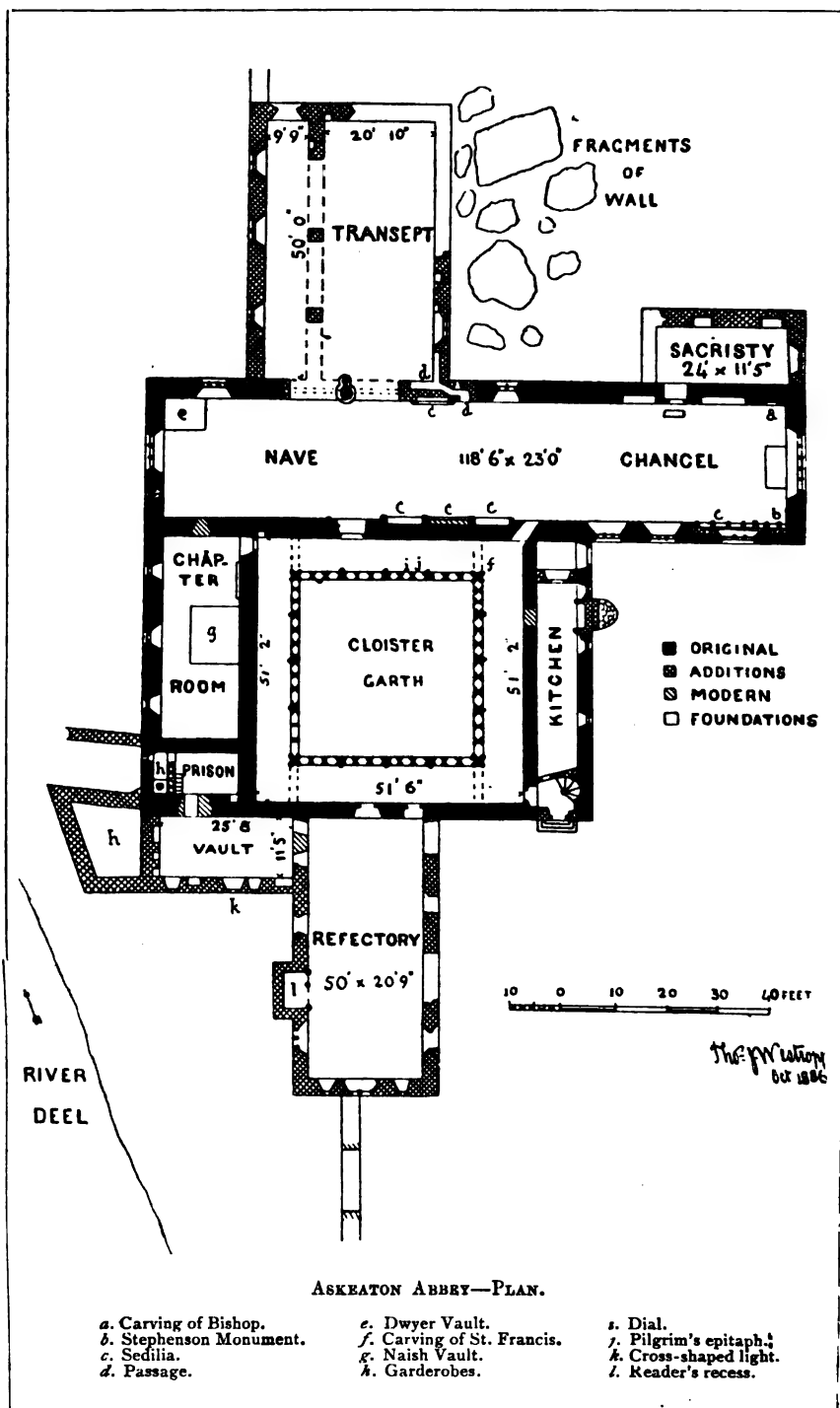
an epitaph: "Beneath lies the pilgrim's Body, who Died Jan. (20 ✕ 1814) 17th, 1784." The divergent date possibly represents a later addition. A compass (or sun-dial), probably also of late date, is found on the sill of the next recess to the west. All the vaulting of the walks was turned over wicker-work, and then smooth-plastered. There are cornices or weather ledges over the north, west, and south arcades. In 1834 "an ancient thorn of stately growth" occupied the garth.¹ In the east wall is a small tablet, with a hand holding a sword, and having "Domini Cornelii Shanahan," and the date 1783.

DOMESTIC BUILDINGS.—The rooms to the east and west of the cloister are also vaulted. The eastern is a long narrow room, across which a wall was built in later times, but before the destruction of the convent, partitioning off a sort of porch at the north. This has a pointed and chamfered door outside, and another leading to the "kitchen." It was built up in 1887, but has been opened in recent restorations. In the main room going southward we find a slit window, a plain fireplace with a semicircular projection or "oven," and a stepped chimney projection behind it, appearing outside the wall; two other flat-topped slits and a door to the staircase and porch. The vault was as usual turned over wicker, but has a raised rib along the crown, as if the wicker-work had not met over the centering timbers when the vault was being turned.

A barrel stair, partly broken, stands in the south-east corner of this wing. It has a newel, seven perfect and nine broken steps, some entirely removed, three more broken steps, and one retaining the rounded end. The stair is in the chief porch of the convent. Over its pointed door (to which several steps lead up from the field) are a weather ledge and five corbels, showing that a pent-house ran along the outer wall to a door in the later refectory. The joining already noted is found running up the wall four feet west of the porch door to the level of the window-sills in the upper room. The original narrow kitchen wing was evidently widened by the vaulted cloister as far as the dressed roof arches, and the upper room partly rebuilt.

The "CHAPTER-ROOM."—I adopt this name from the Naish tradition, though it is more probably a day-room. It is a long vaulted apartment to the west of the cloister, and measures 39 feet by 14 feet. In the west wall, looking out on the river, are three lights, one flat-headed, another double, and the third and northern having a curious but ugly angular adaptation of a trefoil head. The greater part of this room is taken up by the vault of the Naishes of Ballycullen. It bears a long inscription commencing—"In this ruined chapter-room, the ancient and exclusive burial-place of his family, this tomb was erected by Carrol Naish of Ballycullen, Esq^{re}," &c. It commemorates his wife (the daughter of Denis Sampson), who died Dec., 1836. The older family monument is a dark limestone tablet

¹ Lewis' "Topographical Dictionary of Ireland," vol. i., p. 81.



set in the wall. It has an armorial carving; crest, a dog(?) sejant; arms (Naish), a chevron between three birds holding twigs; impaling (Carrol),¹ a sword between two lions counter-rampant; with crude mantlings. Below are three lines: "Marito suo Domino Patricio Naish Acq | psteris hoc bustum fieri fecit Domina Su | zana Naish Alias Carrol Anno Domini 1741." At each top corner is an I.H.S. interlaced.

The "PRISON."—This little room suggests (even if does not actually deserve) its name. It was very possibly (like the undoubted prison in the garderobe tower at Ennis Abbey) a cell for punishing offenders. It lies at the south end of the "chapter-room," and was entered from the outside of the building which, owing to the steep slope towards the river, is 10 feet lower than the cloister wall. The "prison" has the usual wicker-marked pointed roof, and seems to have at one time been entered only by a door some height above the ground, near the staircase in the wall from the upper west room. It was only lighted by a little slit-window, unglazed, and placed in a recess roofed with flags, which forms a garderobe with a stone seat.

UPPER ROOMS.—Before dealing with what are evidently later additions to the convent on the ground-level, we may examine the upper story. These rooms, we may notice, in all cases bear no signs of having had glazed windows. The slots for tongues of metal frames, so usual in other monasteries and even in the castles, are here absent. It may be suggested that glazed wooden frames fitted inside the opes, but no trace is left. Before the conservation of the building access was difficult, as, except by the dangerous and broken barrel stair, the higher floors could only be reached by a difficult scramble to the door of the "prison." A flight of modern steps now leads up to this opening; thence (passing the main garderobe) we ascend an ancient flight of eighteen steps in the thickness of the south wall, and reach the western room above the "chapter-room." It commands a pleasing outlook over the outbuildings of the Friary up to the picturesque bridge and the towering ruins of the Desmond's Castle, the shattered Club House, and the dancing tidal stream, muddy from its plunge over "Gephthine's Cascade" and the rush over the shallows near the castle.²

The room has in its southern gable, first (to the east) the staircase door, there being an oblong light inside the recess; a large window with two pointed lights (the shaft removed), its splay is turned over wicker, and it has stone seats of unequal size in the recess; to the west are another oblong slit and a square ambry. The side walls have each four chamfered windows unevenly spaced, with lintels over the splays and pointed lights. Two doorways, pointed and chamfered, open at each

¹ These arms of the Carrols appear well engraved on the brass face of a fine old clock made in Birr, 1749, and now in Ballycullen, the residence of the Naish family. The latter, it may be recalled, were among the residents of Iniskifty so far back as 1346, and have resided near Askeaton to the present day.

² See p. 23, *supra*.

extremity of the eastern wall to passages above the cloister. The northern door opened back into the room, the southern into the passage. The northern end against the main south wall of the church is pierced by a small slit looking into that structure. There are also two curious recesses, one straight and one curved, as if long beams had been embedded in the face of the wall. The gutters have flat stone slabs and blocks covering their joints.

The northern passage is spanned by two semicircular arches, or rather chamfered ribs, for the support of water-channels from the south gutters of the church. They were in a very insecure state, with spandrels only next the church; but masonry has been built on the outer flanks which, though it obscures the original design, preserves this interesting feature. A projecting corbel in the north wall enabled one to reach the church-gutters through a break which is now closed. Some plain ambries remain in the wall. Former exploration was both difficult and dangerous from the thick ivy. The passage was lit by two windows, now defaced, and had a doorway at the east end, over which ran another water-channel, now broken down; the gargoyles are large and plain, projecting diagonally from the corners of the garth.

The eastern room is greatly defaced, but retains its large southern window, with a (partly restored) shaft and a transom; the upper heads are ogee. The four windows towards the cloister are all defaced; the third has been restored—it has double ogee lights. The east wall is intact; the flue of the kitchen fireplace opens into the upper fireplace in this room, and seems to have been an after-thought; between it and the stair are two ogee lights. To the north of the fireplace is a cinquefoil-headed light, while an oblong slit and a sink on the floor-level (with a projecting gargoyle) are at the head of the barrel stair.

The south passage above the cloister had a door (now nearly removed, save one springing block) at its east end, opening back into the room. The sills of two windows remain next the cloister, and of one (and there was probably a second) corresponding light in the broken outer wall.

THE REFECTORY.—This is a two-storied building, 50 feet 2 inches by 20 feet 9 inches internally, almost exactly the size of the main chapel of the transept. Two doorways open into the upper floor from the south cloister. Their object is not clear, unless one was partitioned off for a wooden staircase to the main room, or as a passage to the garderobe. The east wall was in a very insecure condition when this survey was made (in 1886, 1887), as four great gaps had been broken through it, the southern at least breaking an older window; two upper windows remain in it. It has been judiciously repaired.

The upper room has a fine pointed window, with a splay and double light, having lesser lights on either side, that to the left having an ogee

head, that to the right having a stepped head. The type of the last occurs elsewhere in the convent and also in the castle.¹

There are six oblong and chamfered slits in the west wall, an ambry and a door into the large garderobe, and, as we have said, two into the cloister. The lower room was evidently the refectory. It has no southern window; but we find in the west wall (going northward), first a neat double ogee-headed window, then the reader's recess in a projection of the main wall. It had three arches with detached and lofty



ASKEATON ABBEY—THE REFECTORY.

(From a Photograph by Mr. T. F. Geoghegan.)

pillars; the southern had fallen with the adjoining half arches, and the recess was called "the confessional" in 1875. Another light, a broken ope, and a skew passage leading into the side vault remain.

GARDEROBE and VAULTED ROOM.—Another room runs westward along the southern wall of the domicile, projecting at an acute angle at its western end for 14 feet. It is heavily vaulted over wicker centres.

¹ This form of window is the subject of an interesting section of the article by Mr. J. H. Parker, in the *Gentleman's Magazine*, vol. xvii., Part II., p. 544, when describing the ruins at Askeaton.

There are two large ambries and a small one in the western end. In the south wall (going westward) are a flat-topped window, a large ambry, a low window with a cross-slit, a pointed window, and a recess. Above this room we reach (by the new steps in the "prison") the great garde-robe. It had a low lean-to roof, under which was an attic lit by a small slit to the east. The room is 38 feet 6 inches long, and has doorways to the east and north; its ceiling was supported along the north wall by beams resting on hooked corbels. It has low, oblong lights to the south (one broken). The gutters have flags projecting under slight battlements; their joints were covered with stones, rounded or gabled with angular "side throws"; their outer edge rests on a cornice and corbels. The pit extends across the west end of the room, and has an oblong slit behind it.

The convent stands in a field enclosed by ancient walls 8 feet to 12 feet high and 4 feet thick. There is a closed arch, of no great apparent age, near the refectory.

"HOSPICE."—A detached building, probably the hospice or infirmary, lies to the east, and measures 96 feet 4 inches by 22 feet 2 inches internally. There is a small slit in the middle of the east wall. The south end is alone entire, being two stories high, each having a window with an oblong splay; the upper light is oblong, the lower pointed; in the summit of the gable is a small semicircular ope. Only 18 feet of the west wall remains; this fragment has only a plain ambry.

Down to 1886 the place was in a ghastly state of neglect, heaped with skulls, bones, and coffin-planks. Cattle were able to invade the cloister, and a bull had "horned up" the graves in every direction, disinterring more than one coffin from its shallow recess. Fortunately such abuses are now at an end, and as a "National Monument" we may hope that the convent may remain, secure from further demolition and desecration, to give to future generations a memento of the skill of the nameless builders and of the power and piety of that great and historic but most hapless race—the Fitzgeralds of Desmond.

CORRIGENDA AND ADDENDA.

Page 164.—Add to list of Members of Parliament:—1634. Sir Hardress Waller, Knight, and Maurice Williams, Esq.

Page 167, note 1.—The entry "*Mr. Purcell, alias Barkeley*," is given in other places as "*Mrs.*," which removes the difficulty. There is, however, another later Francis Berkeley living in 1657, near Loughnaguirra and Knockdrowm Asill, or Tory Hill, who cannot be located in the family pedigree.

Page 35.—Lewis ("*Top. Dict.*," vol. i., p. 392) alleges that Morgan's Church (Dysert Merogan) was built by the Franciscans of Askeaton in 1498. The remains bear out the statement as to the date (see O'Donovan's Ordnance Survey Letters on Limerick, R.I.A., 14. n. 9, p. 446).

Page 163, line 7.—However, as to foundation of the College Library, see to the contrary Rev. J. Pentland Mahaffy, F.R.C.D., in *Hermathena*, 1902.

DIARY OF WILLIAM KING, D.D., ARCHBISHOP OF DUBLIN,
DURING HIS IMPRISONMENT IN DUBLIN CASTLE.

EDITED (WITH INTRODUCTION, NOTES, AND APPENDIX)
BY HUGH JACKSON LAWLOR, D.D.

(Continued from page 152.)

[*]—Aug. 16.⁴⁶ the comm.
told a -ford we [endeav-]
our to get house
. . . but had could not
about sent to
-etory of he said he was [g]otten
his estate but y^t the woud of y^e militia w^h he
-cept said he let y^m fight estates under y^e King as
yet rec^d any profits on ly in Jail rather y^e engage
reflected on this discourse & not y^e only man of this hum[our]
M^r Fitz: heard that Lord M: ⁴⁷ ha[d] Eniskillen to y^e K: to
be favou[rable] [pro]testants were assuring him that y^e
R: C: in Ulster depended on it [resol]ved to grant no quar-
ters if used here & that y^e people of to y^e
same purpose and like[wise] written from derry
[*].—[Aug. 17] only in the as y^t d
pri[soners] rd only that er son
invaders were 2000 [C]ork
[v]oluntiers landed on account
a was put on likewise that all protes[tants]
. -ed by special license en to bru-
ers horses ⁴⁸ y^t Judge Keatings horses ⁴⁹

(46) This leaf is torn, so that only the beginnings of the lines on the *recto* and the ends of the lines on the *verso* remain.

(47) Lord Melfort (?).

(48) There is evidently a reference here to the seizure, by "several officers of the army," of "the horses made use of by the common brewers of Dublin for carrying on their trade," which was regarded by the Commissioners of Revenue as "much to the prejudice of his majesties revenue of excise," and was in consequence protested against by them, 26th July, 1689. A proclamation was issued by Tyrconnell on the 4th September, determining the number of horses which might be retained by the several brewers of the city and its neighbourhood (A. R., p. 615). For references to authorities quoted, see p. 139.

(49) John Keating, Chief Justice of Common Pleas, younger son of Edmund or Edward Keating; of Narraghmore, in the county Kildare, who died in 1683. Chief Justice Keating was a Protestant, and was named a Burgess of Swords in the new

[Aug. 18. I pre]ached twice on 2 Cor. 5.⁵⁰ . . . sacrament on Sunday⁵¹ . . . er &c. were permitted to [come up. In the mor]ning M^r S——e⁵² came up [& told me y^t] Maxwell⁵³ had deserted [and gone over to y^e] rebels and y^t S^r Thomas [Newcomen had] gotten a great party in the [county of Long]ford & had seised the fort [of Lanesborough &] made himself master—[39]—of y^e country [lead- in]ge into Connaught.⁵⁴ In the afternoon M^r . . . r came up and discoursed several things. He told me y^t J: K——⁵⁵ told him y^t he

charter granted by King James. He was appointed Chief Justice in 1679, and held office till 1691, when he was dismissed by William III. He endeavoured to mediate between the opposing parties with regard to the repeal of the Act of Settlement (S. P. I., chap. III., § 3, and App. 22, pp. 64, 377 (*recte* 385); D'Alton, p. 829). The statement in the text, of which only a few words remain, was probably to the effect that Judge Keating's horses were among those which had been seized by the government.

(50) 2 Cor. iii. 4 is the first verse of the Epistle for the day (12th Sunday after Trinity): 5 is probably a slip for 3.

(51) These words must in some way refer to the celebration of the Holy Communion which took place on the following Sunday (25th August).

(52) Apparently Mr. Spike (see 3rd October).

(53) Thomas Maxwell, Brigadier, and Colonel of the seventh Regiment of Dragoons. His retreat to Newry (Introduction, p. 133) may have given rise to the report which King here chronicles. It was certainly false, for Maxwell continued to fight under the Jacobite colours till the end of the war, taking part in all the greater engagements. At the same time a mysterious statement in a despatch of Schomberg's must not be forgotten. Writing to King William under the date 16th August, he says: "From what can be learnt by the discourse of Brigadier Maxuel the enemy will muster towards Charlemont, and King James is resolved to give battle. They expect aid from France in a few days, and will encamp within four miles of Dublin" (S. P. D., p. 222). The information was certainly not very accurate. Was it merely the report of an eavesdropper? Or did Maxwell hold clandestine communication with the enemy? At any rate, for some reason he was constantly suspected by a section of the followers of James II. Thus O'Kelly calls him a "pretended" Roman Catholic. Purcell and Henry Luttrell on one occasion, it is said, were on the point of throwing him into the sea; it is stated that the capture of Athlone, 30th June, 1690, was due to his incompetence or treachery; and carelessness is also ascribed to him in connexion with the defence of Limerick. Maxwell was a Scotchman. He had the command of a regiment of dragoons in England, and followed James in his flight thence to St. Germain. After the capitulation of Limerick he again went to France, and fought bravely on the Continent. His wife was Jane, widow of the sixth Duke of Norfolk (*Macarius Excidium*, p. 122, *sq.*; D'Alton, p. 408).

(54) Sir Thomas Newcomen of Sutton, County Dublin, knighted about 1666-7, was an illegitimate son of Sir Beverley Newcomen, Bart., Admiral of the Irish Seas. He had been a colonel in James's Army, but he deprived him of his command, "though he could object nothing against [him] but [his] Religion." *A Short View of the Methods made use of in Ireland for the Subversion and Destruction of Protestant Religion and Interest in that Kingdom*. By a Clergy Man lately escaped from thence, London, 1689, p. 29. The first overt act of rebellion on the part of the men of Enniskillen was the refusal to quarter two companies of his regiment sent thither by Tyrconnell. His name is frequently written "Newford" in contemporary pamphlets. He died 1694-5. His first wife was Frances, widow of James Cusack of Cushenstown, County Meath, and daughter of Sir William Talbot of Carton, County Kildare. He was thus Tyrconnell's brother-in-law.

It seems likely that the fort was the castle of Lanesborough, reported two days later to be "in the hands of Sir Thomas Newcomen." Situated on the Shannon at the north end of Lough Ree, its bridge connects Leinster with Connaught. Lanesborough is only six or seven miles from Keenagh, Newcomen's residence in the county Longford. See further below at 9th November.

(55) Judge Keating? Perhaps referring to his horses being seized. See above, note 49.

wished for his own part y^t he were in some jail, reckoning y^t more secure [than] being abroad, y^t it was confid[ently] reported Coll. Sarcefield was in [Athlone] and y^t he was under some disgrace led by a party about Foxford and [had] lost by surprise near 600.⁵⁶ I could not [give] credit to any of these story (*sic*) because [I did] not find y^t they were confirmed [by any] other y^a vulgar surmises. About M^r Fanning⁵⁷ came up to see us & two [gentle]-women one of which was called tother was a daughter of M^r Odall [who is] in Jail at Limerick.⁵⁸ Our discourse common. M^r Fanning was a R: C: [but she] said y^t she had a brother come ov[er with] y^a invaders. We observed off⁵⁹ y^a some tents towards Glassnevin [which we] concluded to be designed for y^a K.

Aug. 19.—Nothing remarkable only L^t Cu[m]ber: came] in the morning & told [me] y^t Coll. Bark[er] as y^t morning, but he did not.⁶⁰ We were [told]—[40]—y^t one Cap^t Lavallin was to . . . y^a camp,⁶¹ & a sergeant at y^a artillery yard [was c]ondemned by a

(56) Compare Introduction, p. 132. I have not found elsewhere any reference to the affair of Foxford. It is difficult to understand why Sarcefield should have passed that place on his way to Athlone. On his career, see D. N. B., i., p. 305.

(57) Fanning is a Limerick name (D'Alton, p. 828; Dowd, *Round about the County of Limerick*, 1896, p. 312). Baron Rice's mother was Phillis Fanning, of Limerick (D'Alton, p. 183).

(58) John Odell was High Sheriff of Limerick in 1678 and 1679, and John Odell (the same?) was M.P. for Askeaton, 1692–1695. Lieut.-Col. W. Odell was one of the members for the county of Limerick, 1797–1818 (Dowd, pp. 320, 327, 330). "Charles Odle, of Castlemackeniry, Gent.," was among the attainted of 1689 (S. P. I., p. 248).

(59) Possibly "all" or "att."

(60) William Maunsell (or Mansfield) Barker, Lieut.-Colonel of the King's Regiment of Foot, Lieutenant of the Ordnance and afterwards Brigadier. He was killed at Aughrim, when in command of the Infantry (D'Alton, pp. 414, 420; J. N., pp. 142, 787; *Stuart Papers*, p. 42). He was Constable of the Castle, as we learn from *Paraphrase*, p. 80.

(61) Captain Peter Lavallin, of Carroll's Dragoons, whose estates were forfeited in 1691 (D'Alton, p. 380). The story is thus told in J. N., p. 81: Mountcashel, returning from his unsuccessful attack on Crum Castle, "sent before him most of his horse and dragoons under brigadier Anthony Hamilton. . . . Hamilton was met by the enemy unexpectedly near Newtown-Butler and attacked, while the Lord of Mountcashel was approaching with the main body. But after a short dispute, brigadier Hamilton sent the word by captain Lavallin to his men to wheel to the left, as if it were to rejoin Mountcashel. Lavallin delivered it 'to the left about,' as he thought it was, though Hamilton maintained it afterwards that it was as aforesaid; whereupon the men marched off the field and flew away, as did the brigadier." Thus was the Battle of Newtown Butler lost. "But how this mistake in delivering the abovesaid word happened (which gave the occasion of that retreating) it hath been disputed. In three weeks after the action, brigadier Anthony Hamilton and captain Lavallin were brought to a trial before a court-martial in Dublin, wherein general de Rosen sat president. The brigadier was acquitted, and the captain condemned to a military death, though at his execution he protested that he delivered the word as he had received it; and many believed his protestation. He was a gentleman of a good estate in the county of Cork, within twelve miles of that city, [viz., Walterstown, or Waterstown in the Parish of Templeroobin, near Queenstown, granted to Patrick Lavallin in 1686: see Records of the forfeitures of 1691 in the Public Record Office, Dublin, and *Abstract of Grants . . . under the Commission of Grace*, 1839, p. 45],

council of war for some misbehaviour. We were told also y^t M^r T—— had declared to M^r L——n⁶² y^t y^e King would give y^e enemy [battle a]bout Dundalk & if he was beaten he [woud th]en order to lay Dublin in ashes: but we [heard f]rom another hand y^t y^e King was [very a]ngry at this report. We had likewise [heard] y^t Colrain & Carrigfergus were both [deserted] by the King's party;⁶³ y^t some forces were Munster, but we could learn no cer[tainty of] any of these. I heard that M^r K.'s brother⁶⁴ s: being as said sent by L^d M:⁶⁵ but his [brother] was very angry with him & would not see [him. Mr] Crow was visited by a fryer who did [intreat]e him to come out of prison. Coll:⁶⁶ wrote to M^r Fitz: y^t he endea[voured to co]me & give him a visite but was [hindered by] y^t Cap^t of y^e guard by name Cap^t [Roch.⁶⁷ It] was s^d y^t Lord Milford was petitioned the officers of y^e army and y^t he was to and y^t y^e were some dissentions about y^e miscarriage of some affaires.⁶⁸ [We saw] likewise several chairs & other stuff removing out of the Castle.

[41]—*Aug. 19.*—M^r Ors:⁶⁹ was informed y^t Coll. Blunt⁷⁰ had declared y^t they had only one chance for their whole affair which was the success of a battel, for he was afraid y^t y^e french fleet had y^e worst in a fight at sea.

Aug. 20.—Lieut. Cum: came up to breakfast with us he told us y^t Sligo, Boyle & Roscommon were burnt by Coll. Sarcefield in his retreat⁷¹ & y^t Lanesborough was in the hands of Sir Thomas Newcomen.⁷² M^r C. came up & told us y^t Sir Rich. Nagle was to

and was much regretted by his friends." Evidently the writer shared the view of many (see 21st August), and had little confidence in the justice of de Rosen's sentence.

(62) Perhaps 'L——h.'

(63) This was true of Coleraine, and had some foundation in fact in the case of Carrickfergus. (See Introduction, p. 133, and compare note 53 above).

(64) This is almost certainly Thomas King, who is called by Mason (App., p. lxxvii.), on the authority of a contemporary pamphlet, the title of which he does not give, Archbishop King's nephew. He was sixth son of James King, of Corrad, and therefore a younger brother of Robert King, of Swords. (*Lough Erne*, p. 56). He graduated in Trinity College, Dublin, in 1684 (*Catalogue of Graduates*), and was made Prebendary of Swords in 1703-4. He is mentioned again under the date 13th October.

(65) Lord Melfort (?).

(66) Perhaps Col. Clifford, who visited Fitzgerald two days later.

(67) The name of Roch is suggested by the mention of an officer of that name under the dates 10th, 11th September; but perhaps Cumberford is meant.

(68) Milford, I suppose, is merely a various spelling of Melfort. The reference must be to one of the many quarrels between the unpopular Secretary of State and the officers of the army.

(69) Mr. Ormsby, on whom see above, note 6.

(70) This may be George Blount who served under Lord Dover in the 4th Troop of Horse Guards (Charles Dalton's *English Army Lists*, vol. ii., p. 75).

(71) See Introduction, p. 132.

(72) See above, note 54.

be secretary of state.⁷³ There were two very lying centries told many lying stories of Derry. I desired them not to ly, for what they said was impossible to be true. They told us y^t they had killed 10^m & 60 men at Derry & left only 600 alive.

Mem. that on the 19th we heard y^t several persons refrained bringing butter, cheese &c. to y^e markets because they woud not be obliged to take brass monies & y^t such money began to be scrupled.

I saw a piece of y^e Prince of O.'s money. Twas a half crown with two faces on one side anno Regni primo Deus et tutamen, about it Gul: et Maria. M. Brettanniae Franciae et Hib: Rex et Regina on the sides with y^e arms of England & a lion in y^e midst.

About 6 in y^e afternoon L^t Baker⁷⁴ came up and intimated to us y^t y^e was a generall order to Bail us, which we received with some surprise. We resolved not to pay the constable's⁷⁵ unreasonable demands.

[*]—*Aug. 21.*—We heard nothing further of our being bail only M^r Weaver⁷⁶ came up & reasoned the case whether it were better to be bailed or remain confined. It was resolved y^t it was safer to remain, only y^t it must be done without disobling (*sic*)⁷⁷ if therefore liberty were offered we were not to refuse it except we could find some reasonable pretence which might not exasperate. As to y^e matter of fees twas resolved y^t we woud call for y^e table of fees before we went out & offer him according to our quality & y^e table if he demanded any more we woud offer security to answer his action, if he woud not accept of this we woud refuse to leave y^e Castle till this were adjusted. This we resolved to condescend to lest it shoud be said y^t we lay in for our fees.

It was reported y^t Carrigfergus was not deserted as had bin supposed, y^t Athlone was judged untenable,⁷⁸ y^t some horse were landed out of England, y^t his majesty was to leave Dublin to-morrow & go to fight the rebels in y^e north, y^t L^d Tir. was to be governour in

(73) Sir Richard Nagle was descended from an old Cork family, and is said to have been educated by Jesuits with a view to being admitted to Holy Orders. He was called to the Bar, and in 1686 became Attorney-General. He was Speaker of the Irish Parliament in 1689, and in the September of that year was appointed principal Secretary of State. He left Ireland with James, but returned in January, 1690-1. The date of his death is uncertain. Throughout his career he supported the policy of Tyrconnell, being the first to propose the repeal of the Act of Settlement, and afterwards very active in the matter of the writs of Quo Warranto by which the corporations of Ireland were deprived of their charters (D. N. B., xl., p. 22). The remark made in the text seems to prove that it was already anticipated that Melfort would be dismissed from office, if Macaulay is right in saying that Nagle succeeded him (M., p. 420).

(74) Was this Captain Francis Baker, of Lord Bophin's Foot (D'Alton, p. 764) ?

(75) The Constable of the Castle.

(76) Possibly Mr. John Weaver, one of the twelve imprisoned in Newgate. See above, note 2.

(77) Possibly 'disabling.'

(78) I do not know what truth there may have been in this rumour. At the time the town was held by D'Anglour with some foot (*Life*, p. 372).

his absence." R: Moor who had been bailed some days before was brought into y^e Castle with two files of men.⁷⁹

About 6 in y^e afternoon Coll. Clifford⁸¹ visited M^r Fitz: and told him y^e y^e King intended to go down to y^e North & stay two or three days at Drogheda, & y^e go forward to meet Schomberg & the invaders who were all new raised men; y^e y^e King's army would be above 40^m,⁸² y^e he feared y^m were a great many bad officers—[43]—y^e he found y^e private [soldiers much] dissatisfied concerning y^e death of Lavallin⁸³ who did not deserve to dy so well as some of his accusers, y^e he dyed very bravely. He s^d further to M^r Fitz: "who ex[pressed her] fear of some mischief to y^e pr[isoners in] case the army & his Maj^y went from [Dublin] & y^e she had no reason to apprehend [any] danger to y^m herself, house, or family [as] the King had bin pleased to leave

(79) This is, of course, Richard Talbot, Duke of Tyrconnell, the viceroy. He was unwell at this time, and had for some time been living in retirement at Chapelizod (*Life*, p. 374; *Macariae Excidium*, p. 337). A letter from Chester, 2nd September, 1689, states that James "hath vested Tyrconnell again with the Government." (*A full and true Account of his Grace Duke Schomberg's marching towards Dublin*, London, 1689). This may explain the statement, not otherwise easy to understand, that he was "to be governour."

(80) This seems to be the same as "Coll. [Moor]e," mentioned below and frequently afterwards. "Because the Clerk of the First Fruits, Lieutenant Colonel Roger Moore, being a Protestant himself, would not be severe with the Clergy, and seize their Livings and Persons, to force them to pay what he knew they were not in a capacity to do, they found pretence to seize his Person, and sent him with Three Files of Musquetiers Prisoner to the Castle of Dublin, where he and two Gentlemen more lay in a cold nasty Garret for some months" (S. P. I., chap. iii., § 16, p. 202). Elsewhere (S. P. I., chap. iii., § 3, p. 71 *sq.*) we read of a Col. Roger Moor who had inherited from Sir John Knox, Lord Mayor of Dublin in 1685, a patent for coining copper money for Ireland. His patent was disregarded, and his coining tools seized by the government, when James began to supply his needs by establishing a mint and issuing brass coinage. Probably this was the same person. Supposing these statements to be true, it is scarcely surprising to find that in March, 1689-90, a message was sent from Dublin to Schomberg's camp by Col. Roger Moor, a Protestant (S. P. D., p. 532). Moore lived at Johnstown and Lower Blind Quay, Dublin (Hughes, *Church of St. John, Dublin*, Dublin, 1889, p. 57). In 1691 he commanded the Dublin City Militia (A. R., pp. 521, 536).

(81) Colonel Robert Clifford, described in his attainder in 1691 as Robert Clifford, of Dublin, Esq., commanded the 5th Regiment of Dragoons in the Jacobite Army. He was a Roman Catholic, but apparently not a whole-hearted supporter of James II. He is accused by several writers of treachery or gross carelessness, which led to the capitulation of Limerick. The writer of J. N. does not defend him, but hints that he was not the only officer in Limerick who had accepted a bribe from the enemy (D'Alton, p. 356; J. N., pp. 161, 171-3).

(82) This estimate was pretty accurate. Schomberg informed King William (14th March, 1689-90) that "they had 40,000 men altogether, when they were encamped at Ardee, and they had, moreover, 15,000 or 16,000 in Dublin, Drogheda, Cork, Kinsale, and on the River Shannon" (S. P. D., p. 510). Elsewhere the numbers are stated as 3150 Horse, 4500 Dragoons and 46,800 Foot—which give a total of 54,450 (*Ib.*, p. 386). Story (p. 40) reports that the general opinion was that there were "nigh forty thousand" at Dundalk; but admits that "Lieut.-General Hamilton denied that they were ever so many in the field." And the figures given in the French Army List printed by Gilbert (J. N., p. 201 *sqq.*) yield a total of 34,296 men, four regiments being omitted from the numeration.

(83) See above, note 61.

(84) Mary, daughter and heiress of James Clotworthy, Esq., Moneymore, Co. Derry (Lodge, vol. i., p. 108).

commands y^t none of the people in town who lived quietly shoud meet with any disturbance, y^t my Lord Tirc. was left chief in y^e [govern]ment to act with y^e advice of 2 or [3] who were moderate gentlemen: y^t [Mons.] Boysleau late governour of Cork was [one] of them;⁸⁵ y^t y^e thoughts of burning y^e city was (*sic*) quite laid aside, & y^t y^e King had given special direction about y^e prisoners & expresst a great abhorrence against using any v[iolence] against them. he said likewise y^t he heard Cap^t Boyle was landed in Munster,⁸⁶ & y^t he thought he had more reason yⁿ many other being made a rebel by act of parlement, y^t he had something to maintain himself if the King's affairs shoud miscarry, & he promised M^r Fitz:—[44] if any disturbance shoud [arise] he woud send a file of men to secure her house, & if bail woud be accepted for M^r Fitz: he offered to be bound for him.

. . . & M^r Sp——r⁸⁷ came to visite [us] [se]nt me an account in writing from concerning his brother whom he had Lord C. J. N. order.⁸⁸ he told me likewise y^t 4 troopers & five horses were quartered on him & y^t y^e officer obliged him to furnish y^m with meat drink lodging &c for y^m & y^e horses [Que]re whether the like is not done everywhere. Coll. was comitted to y^e Castle & came [in a]s a fellow prisoner about six in y^e [afternoo]n.⁸⁹ He had bin before Baron Rice & Ch: [J. N.] they expected ready mony from him y^e Balance of an account before they had agreed on y^e stating it & L^d C. J. expected he should do some service for y^e government to which he replied y^t he couod not fight for a government y^t had not left him or children a groat. M^r S——e⁹⁰ came up and told me y^t the K. woud go from here Friday or Saturday next & I heard from him y^t some R. C: were thinking of putting some goods in y^e hands of protestants this was further confirmed by others. He w^d not tell where y^e King would go. He was not to [sen]d his tent till further orders.

[45]—*Aug. 22, 1689.*—M^{rs} white(?) came up to visite M^r Fitz: she told us y^t this morning M^r Billing sent 4^{lb} to Lord Chancellour,⁹¹

(85) A captain of the French Guards, who came over with King James to Ireland. Boiseleau was left in command of the troops which remained at Drogheda when James broke up his camp at Ardee. In August, 1690, Tyrconnell appointed him Governour of Limerick, but immediately after William raised the siege he was succeeded by Dorrington "because monsieur Boiseleau was to go into France" (D'Alton, p. 747; J. N., pp. 46, 91, 113, 117, 261-6).

(86) This was, perhaps, Captain Henry Boyle, mentioned in S. P. I., chap. xiii., § 13, p. 170. He had put himself under the protection of Mountcashel, but, in spite of this, Castle-martyr, which was his property, was destroyed, and he fled into England. He was attainted in 1689 (*Ib.*, p. 249), which explains the statement that he was "made a rebel by Act of Parliament."

(87) Mr. Spranger? See 12th August.

(88) Possibly a reference to the incident about Mr. K.'s brother recorded 19th August.

(89) This seems to be a repetition of what is said above about 'R. Moor.' See note 80.

(90) Probably Mr. Spike. See below, 3rd October.

(91) Alexander Fitton, great-grandson of Sir Edward Fitton, Knight, of Gawsorth,

being rent due to him in Brass mony, which L^d Chancellor sent back refusing to receive it in y^t mony. We were informed y^t a French ship supposed an Admiral, came in to Kinsale much shattered which gave ground to believe y^e fleets had met. We further were informed y^t 5,000 horse & dragoons were landed, y^t his Majesty designed to go no further y^a Tredath.⁹² My man came & informed me y^t a popish priest came & demanded y^e protestants Tith in my Deanry to which I sent answer y^t it should be at y^e peril if they paid any & y^t I would defend y^m if they refused.⁹³ I resolved to write to this purpose to y^m. M^r Sp: ⁹⁴told me y^t the King talked with great horror of y^e burning of Dublin & y^t he was not pleased with y^e Irish nation in general as not having performed according to y^m promise to him. Coll. Tuit⁹⁵ came to Coll: Moor and told him y^t the Lord Chief Justice would bail him if he would perform y^e conditions he offered y^e day before, but he seemed indifferent & looked upon himself to be injured so highly by his—[46]—committall y^t he would do nothing but w^t y^e Law will oblige him to do. Coll: Bouchier visited M^r Fitz: he complained much of y^e Irish &c.⁹⁶ M^r Brandcourt visited me but I entertained no private discourse with him. He came lately out of y^e North.

Aug. 23.—We had an account of y^e invaders coming near Newry where some small engagement happened⁹⁷ one of the wounded troopers came to Town. Coll. N: Fitz: ⁹⁸came to visite M^r (sic) & told

Cheshire, Lord President of Connaught and Thomond, and Treasurer of Ireland, who died 3rd July, 1579, and was buried beside his wife in St. Patrick's Cathedral, Dublin. Fitton was brought over to Ireland by Tyrconnell, and was made Lord Chancellor, 12th February, 1686–7. He was raised to the peerage as Baron Gawsworth, April, 1689. He was attainted in 1691, and died in 1698. He was originally a Protestant, but became a Roman Catholic. King states that he had been imprisoned for forgery in England (D'Alton, p. 869; S. P. I., chap. II., § 6, p. 26; chap. III., § 3, p. 58; Mason, p. lii.; D. N. B., xix., p. 80).

(92) Drogheda is frequently called by this name by English writers of the period, as, for instance, among our authorities, by Nibell. This report modified the statement of Col. Clifford the day before.

(93) The parliament of 1689 had passed an Act which released Roman Catholics from the obligation to pay tithes to the Protestant Clergy, and made tithes of Roman Catholics payable to their own Clergy, a Roman Catholic incumbent of any benefice, however, being allowed to recover tithes from both Protestants and Roman Catholics. King states that in practice the provisions of this Act were disregarded, the tithes being in many cases taken from Protestants, in parishes where their own clergy still remained, by 'Popish Priests' (S. P. I., chap. III., § 16, p. 198 sq.).

(94) Mr. Spike (?). See below, 3rd October.

(95) Probably Brigadier-General William Tuite, who was wounded and taken prisoner at Aughrim, and attainted in 1691. His name does not occur, apparently, in the Irish Army List (D'Alton, pp. 957, 961); but see Charles Dalton's *English Army Lists*, vol. ii., p. 9.

(96) The name of Bouchier, or Bouchier, does not appear to occur in the Jacobite Irish Army List. There are several officers of that name in Dalton's *English Army Lists* (vol. ii., pp. 5, 12, 35, 121, 144), one of whom may be the person here referred to. He is called 'Captain' below, 23rd August.

(97) This rumour was false. Schomberg's army did not reach Newry till 5th September (S. P. D., p. 251).

(98) Col. Nicholas Fitzgerald was Governor of Athlone when it was attacked by

him y^t he came from Newry Monday last y^t y^e invaders did not bring above 140 Horse & eleven or 12^m foot, that they besieged y^e town of Carrigfergus & woud carry it but not y^e Castle,⁹⁹ y^t y^m were 6 or 7^m of y^e King's army to oppose y^m about Dundalk & Newry & y^e rest woud march down next week.

There happened a scuffle in Town between some frenchmen & some Irish soldiers two of y^e Irish were killed as reported. We observed some shuffling & change in y^e Castle but could not understand y^e meaning of it. Coll. T——¹⁰⁰ came to visite Coll. M. they parted in some anger their discourse I did not hear. Cap^t Bouchier¹⁰¹ visited M^r F. and took his leave, being to go this afternoon to Tredath.¹⁰²

[47]—Aug. 24.—Nothing remarkable y^e day being spent as seriously as we could in order to preparation for y^e sacrament.

Aug. 25.—I preached 2^m on Luke 10. 25,¹⁰³ and administered y^e holy sacrament to nine or ten of the prisoners.¹⁰⁴ I observe they were very busy in y^e Castle all day, sending away some & loading other carriages.

Aug. 26.—The King went away about 11 of the clock, his guards appeared to us to be very ill mounted.¹⁰⁵ We heard from several hands y^t some horse were landed in y^e north some said 3.000, some five thousands, others only three regiments. M^r B——¹⁰⁶ visited me &

Ginkel, 19th June, 1691 (J. N., p. 133). There was also a Lieut.-Col. Nicholas Fitzgerald in Lord Bellew's Regiment of Infantry (probably the same), who, with Col. Laurence Dempsey, took part in a skirmish near Newry a week before the Battle of the Boyne (D'Alton, p. 630; J. N., pp. 96, 205).

(99) See Introduction, p. 133, and compare Story, p. 9, where we learn that one Mr. Spring, who escaped from Carrickfergus on 23rd August, reported to Schomberg "that they resolved, if we stormed the Town, to retire all to the Castle, in order to which they had laid in great store of Corn, Beef, Salt, and other Provisions proportionable."

(100) Col. Tuite? See above, note 95.

(101) See above, note 96.

(102) See above, note 92.

(103) From the Gospel for the 13th Sunday after Trinity.

(104) King celebrated the Holy Communion on the last Sunday of each month for the prisoners. (See 29th Sept., 27th Oct.)

(105) The escort consisted of 100 of the King's Horse Guards and 200 of Parker's Horse (*Life*, p. 373). King James reached Drogheda on the same day (Nibell, p. 221).

(106) The pious and accomplished James Bonnell, who seems to be referred to here, was one of the most attractive personalities of a not very attractive period. His life, by William Hamilton, Archdeacon of Armagh (*The Exemplary Life and Character of James Bonnell, Esq., Late Accountant-General of Ireland*, 3rd Ed., London, 1707; reprinted, London, 1852), is largely taken up with meditations, which it was his constant practice to commit to writing. His father, Samuel Bonnell, a Norwich merchant, wasted his fortune by advancing money to the Stewarts, and in return received from Charles II. a patent for the office of Accountant-General for Ireland. He died in 1684, before his son James, who, according to the terms of the patent, was to succeed him, had completed his ninth year. In consequence the post was held for some years by a deputy. James graduated at Cambridge, and immediately afterwards he became tutor to the son of Mr. Ralph Freeman, of Aspeden Hall, Herts, with whom he travelled on the Continent. In 1684 he came to Ireland and took up his work as Accountant-General. He married in 1693 a daughter of Sir Albert Cunningham, by whom he had three children. As regards his religious persuasion, Bonnell was an Anglican

told me y^t he had an account of some ships seen at Baltimore who took away a ship out of harbour loaded with wine & brandy belonging to Md^r Dermor, y^t in y^e severall ports of Ireland y^{re} were brought in near ten English & Dutch prizes.

Mr T——h & C: W: ¹⁰⁷ visited me, we discoursed of y^e affaires of y^e parish. I was told y^t with a little pains I might get out, which I did not believe, that L: M: had bin shot—[48]—if the King had not turned him out, ¹⁰⁸ y^t they had taken a resolution to fight & were getting together a great army in order to it, that y^e Clergy of Dublin were all to be put up, y^t Duke Tyr: was to be our Governour to thursday next, y^t y^e Boysleau was to be Governour of this place & to have two regiments to defend it; ¹⁰⁹ that a frenchman was put in y^t y^e odium of what was to be don might fall on them.

At 8 in the morning I heard y^e chimes of C: Church from w^h I concluded y^t y^e Church was restored, which I found to be true, but much out of order.¹¹⁰ I desired an account which was promised by y^e V: of S^t patrick's M^r Rouse ¹¹¹ who came to me on y^e 27 ¹¹² in the morning.

I gave 7^d received in charity at the communion to be distributed by Churchwardens, and ordered y^e distribution of three bařels of beef given by C. A. S.

of the High Church school. He had a great desire to resign his secular employment and take Holy Orders, but was hindered from doing so by the difficulty of securing a successor who would worthily fill his post of responsibility. He was a promoter of the Societies for the Reformation of Manners, which were a striking feature of the religious life of the closing years of the seventeenth century. His most intimate friends were King, Foley, Dopping, and Wettenhall (Bishop of Kilmore). The first of these composed his epitaph, and the last preached the sermon at his funeral. He died of fever, 28th April, 1699, and was buried the next day in St. John's Church. Compare the article on him by the late Dr. J. A. Carr in the *Churchman* for October, 1899; Hughes, *Church of St. John*, p. 111; D. N. B., vol. v., p. 355.

(107) Perhaps Mr. Trench, a clergyman, and Mr. Wingfield, a lawyer, who, with Capt. King, escaped from Dublin in an open boat, May, 1690 (Story, p. 64). For Mr. Wingfield see also above, note 2.

(108) Lord Melfort? It seems to have been on the previous day (25th August) that he was 'turned out'—in other words, sent to France (*Stuart Papers*, p. 46). See below, note 381.

(109) Tyrconnell was left in Dublin for the purpose of collecting troops and despatching them to Drogheda as quickly as possible. He was just recovering from an illness (*Life*, p. 374). What exactly is meant by his being Governor, and being succeeded in that office by Boiseseau, is not clear. Simon Luttrell was Governor of Dublin (*Life*, p. 378).

(110) This is explained by the following entry in the Chapter minutes of Christ Church: "On Wednesday the 7th of Aug., 1689, Christ Church was searched and seized.—On Sunday the 25th Aug., 1689, the keys were again restored." It is curious that this is not mentioned in S. P. I., chap. III., § 18, pp. 209, 215.

(111) I have noted only one reference to Rouse in the Chapter minutes of St. Patrick's. It is under the date 6th December, 1688, and runs thus: "Then Mr. John Rouse ordered for to allow to Mrs. Brady, widow of Mr. Robert Brady, three pounds ster. which must be deducted out of Mr. Rouse's Sallary." The letter 'V.' in the text may stand for 'Verger.' Rouse does not appear to have been on the clerical staff of the Cathedral.

(112) If this figure is correct, this part of the Diary cannot have been written on the day (26th August), the events of which it describes. Compare below, note 148. But see next note.

[49]—*Aug. 27.*—M^r K. came & gave me a visite. We discoursed of severall things of importance, he informed me from M^r Jones of M^r Rouses having taken y^e Deanry of S^t Patrick's from y^e p: Dean for 60.¹¹³ M^r Cumberford told me y^t my bed & y^e other beds must go to y^e camp. Some goods were brought into y^e Castle s^d to be D. T.'s: a black trunk was carried out of M^r Crows room which M^r Cumber: s^d contained papers left by M^r Alaway. M^r Weaver came up in y^e afternoon & y^e was some talk of Cum: saying y^t we shoud go with y^m when they went to y^e field. In y^e afternoon it was told us y^t y^e french & English fleets had ingaged & y^t y^e first had y^e worst & y^t Carrigfergus was possessed by the invaders. I learnt that Walker late governour of Derry was sent for by y^e P: O: ¹¹⁴ y^t Eniskilling people were in great Disorder till Wolsely came to them, ¹¹⁵ y^t near 10^m dyed in Derry with hunger & sickness, & many other particulars. I sent to provide a bed in case y^e bed I lay on shoud be taken away. L^d May: steward, and one bragstone came up from —[50]—the guardroom, who were prisoners y^e because a court marshal as said was kept y^e, I spoke to neither.

Aug. 28.—A great Court or meeting of the officers was held in the Castle. D. T: was there, it was said D. T: must go to the camp for y^e soldiers woud not fight with him: ¹¹⁶ brass mony was 3 shill' in the

(113) This entry is enigmatical. If Rouse came to visit the Dean "on the 27 in the morning," why did he not get the particulars of the transaction—whatever it may have been—from himself, instead of indirectly through Mr. Robert King? Mr. Jones is Richard Jones, Notary Public and Registrar of St. Patrick's. He was also on the 25th June, 1689, appointed Registrar of the Liberty of St. Patrick's, and Registrar, Clerk, and Proctor of St. Sepulchre's Liberty. (Chapter Minutes.) But what is the nature of the transaction referred to? With much hesitation I suggest that 'p: Dean' is to be read 'pro-Dean,' and that Mr. Henry Price, who was nominated as Sub-Dean by King shortly after his imprisonment, is the person indicated. The rest I must leave to the ingenuity of my readers.

(114) Walker was commissioned by the inhabitants of Derry, after the raising of the siege, to bear a loyal address to King William. He left Derry on the 9th August, and after a triumphal progress through Scotland and England reached London about the 20th. He was received by the king, apparently on the 24th, or some later day in August. William gave him £5000. There is no record, so far as I am aware, that he was 'sent for' by the king: but William addressed a letter to him and Mitchelbourne, his colleague as Governor of Derry, on the 16th, of which King may have heard. It is printed in *A Concise View of the Origin, &c., of the Honorable Society of the Governor and Assistants of London of the New Plantation in Ulster, commonly called the Irish Society*, London, 1832, p. 189, and elsewhere. See also Walker's *Vindication of the True Account of the Siege of Derry*, London, 1689, p. 28; *Ulster Journal of Archaeology*, vol. ii. (1854), p. 269; Luttrell, pp. 373, 675; J. N., p. 87; D. N. B., lix., p. 55.

(115) William Wolsley accompanied Kirk to Ireland as Lieutenant-Colonel of Hanmer's regiment. A deputation from the Bnniskillen men having waited on Kirk on the 12th July, 1689, he appointed officers for their regiments. Among the rest he made Wolsley Commander-in-Chief, and Colonel of Horse. The deputation took leave of Kirk on Sunday, the 20th July, and having landed near Ballyshannon on the 26th, they proceeded at once to Enniskillen, which they reached on the 28th. Two days later Wolsley led his troops to the victory of Newtown Butler. He distinguished himself at the battles of the Boyne and Aughrim, and succeeded Mountjoy as Master-General of Ordnance in August, 1692. He died in December, 1697 (Hamilton, pp. 31–33; D. N. B., lxiii., p. 323. See also *Lough Erne*, p. 19).

(116) A slip for 'without'?

Jour. R.S.A.I. { Vol. xiii., Fifth Series. }
 { Vol. xxxiii., Consec. Ser. }

T

pound for exchange. There was much discourse of some ships seen about Skerrys.¹¹⁷ In the afternoon M^r Pole¹¹⁸ came up & told us y^t only 25 were excepted in Schomberg's declaration from pardon; ¹¹⁹ he had some hopes of getting a copy of it.

Aug. 29.—D. T: went to S^t Stephen's green to view some regiment, they were not full nor well armed he was angry at it & checked y^r officers as was told us he reduced also one regiment to 3 companys. Coll. Clifford came to visite us in the morning. M^r Fitz: told him y^r King had made her an ill housewife by confining her husband & she hoped woud allow her a pension for spoiling her; to which he replied that perhaps he woud during his short reign. He was asked w^a his majesty woud come back, he replied not till he was beaten back; and added—[*]—after a while that this was his Majesty's last stake, y^t he must either conquer now or lose all. A (?) M^r F. went to wait on y^r D. T. in the afternoon with y^r B. L. who dined with us.¹²⁰ He told her upon her delivering a petition about her husband that he knew nothing of his confinement till a day or two ago, and seemed to wonder at it.

M^r C: came to us in the afternoon & told us y^t L. T.¹²¹ owed her 12^{lb}, 6^{lb} for rent, & 6^{lb} for malt she had bestowed in charity on y^r nunny.¹²² She had frequently petitioned & spoke to her about y^t, yesterday she had promised her positively her mony & to give her steward order about it, & had bidden her come for it to day w^{ch} she did she met my Lady's steward who told her y^t he had by order from L. T: sent four men to bring away her copper which cost 60^{lb}. This startled M^r C. who told

(117) Skerries is the name of a fishing village in the County Dublin, about three miles from Balbriggan, so called from some islands off the coast. I have not found elsewhere a notice of any ships passing it during the month of August, 1689.

(118) Mr. Perrian Poole? See above, note 2.

(119) Compare Luttrell, p. 571: "The Committee of Irish gentlemen mett the 19th [August], by order of the committee of the council for Irish affairs, and had before them the matter about a pardon to be sent over into Ireland, and debated what number of persons to except in the same, and by the majority agreed to except 54."

(120) Apparently the Bishop of Limerick (Simon Digby), one of the few prelates of the Established Church remaining in Ireland (S. P. I., chap. III., § 12, p. 150).

(121) Lady Tyrconnell. Fanny Jennings, Tyrconnell's second wife, was a sister of Sarah Duchess of Marlborough. Her first husband was Sir George Hamilton.

(122) King (S. P. I., chap. III., § 9, p. 123) states that two nunneries were established under James II. in Dublin. One of these was that called 'Gratia Dei,' in Ship-street, the charter of which is printed in Harris's *King William*, App., p. lx. It is dated 5 June, 1690, and therefore the monastery of Gratia Dei cannot be referred to here. The other was in Channel-row (now North Brunswick-street). The Chapel was consecrated by Archbishop Patrick Russell, in the presence of King James, not three months before the incident related in the text occurred, 6 June, 1689. *Collections on Irish Church History from the MSS. of the late V. Rev. Laurence F. Renehan*, edited by D. M'Carthy, vol. i., p. 232. My friend the Bishop of Canea informs me that this Chapel still exists in the Richmond Surgical Hospital, and is known as 'the Chapel Ward.' The statement that Lady Tyrconnell's debt was of two years' standing seems to imply that the nunnery was founded a considerable time before the consecration of the Chapel. Harris confuses this establishment with the Royal Nunnery of 'Gratia Dei,' when he gives the date of the foundation of the latter as 6th June, 1689 (*Ware's Works*, 1745, vol. ii., p. 274).

him that she could not believe it, that she came for 12th which being a debt of 2 years standing her Grace had positively promised it y^e morning. He assured her it was tru & desired her to make application to his Lady which she—[52]—did, & with much ado obtained of her Grace an order to stop y^e bringing away y^e copper on condition y^e she should not call for y^e 12th.

Mem. Coll. Cliff. told us y^e Boyaleau was to be governour of Dublin & y^e it was very like y^e he would burn y^e town.

M^r Bolt (?) came to visite M^r O. and told him y^e y^e ca^rc (?) men offered to bring her daughter Smith from Galway. She asked how the expected to get there, to which they answered that they were to carry down the King's good y^e but under other names; & y^e they would be allowed to bring up whom they pleased.

Aug. 30.—Nothing memorable.

Aug. 31.—There came up M^r Smith who told y^e Ca^rrigfergus was certainly taken, & the Duke of B. had gotten a ruffle near Newry. M^r B. told us y^e y^e came an order from Schomberg to Eniskilling people to march down to Ardmagh which they did to y^e number of 6^m. We heard also that Athlone was invested with men s^d to be landed at Sligo.¹²³ M^r Sp.¹²⁴ told me y^e y^e D. T. told him y^e the expected the K. back within 3 or 4 days at farthest.¹²⁵ We had troublesome centrys who denied our friends—[53]—only one at a time, upon which we had some dispute with y^m. In the afternoon y^m came up a ser^t of M^r F. who told him that his coachman's brother had written up y^e y^e Irish army did not stand before y^e English, that many had thrown down y^m arms & Schomberg intended to be in a little time at Drogheda & y^e y^e K. intended for Munster. We heard also y^e Chief J. N. was gone with all his furniture & many other incredible things.¹²⁶

Sep. 1.—I preach 2 on Gal. 5. 17.¹²⁷ Y^m came up y^e people below that came up the last Sunday & likewise Cap^t Anderson, one Smith¹²⁸ & Blackstone.

(123) These reports, except with regard to Carrickfergus, seem to have been unfounded. Berwick was probably by this time at Newry, though the date of his arrival there is unknown; but it is not likely that there were any of the opposing forces there to give him a 'ruffle.' Some of the Enniskilleners had joined Schomberg at Carrickfergus (see Introduction, p. 133 *sq.*), and marched with him to Dundalk. The rest appear to have remained near Enniskillen. There is no mention of Athlone being invested in the *Life*, where such a fact could scarcely have been passed over.

(124) Mr. Spike?

(125) We can scarcely believe that Tyrconnell really expected this. James was most anxious to fight Schomberg, and had given orders to Tyrconnell to hasten the troops from Dublin. He would hardly have left his army at this juncture in the hands of generals who approved a quite different policy (*Life*, p. 373 *sq.*).

(126) King justly describes these rumours as incredible. They were absolutely false. So far from retreating to Munster (or to Athlone, as de Rosen wished), James would have pressed on at once to Dundalk if he had had sufficient cavalry (*Life*, p. 375).

(127) From the Epistle for the day—the 14th Sunday after Trinity.

(128) Perhaps the Mr. Smith mentioned under 31st August and 2nd September.

Sep. 2.—My bed, M^r Crows & M^r Ormsby's were taken away & some other furniture of the room. y^e Cap^t of y^e guard was very troublesome to us & hindered our friends from coming to us. We heard a noise of mens landing in Munster but did not believe. M^r Smith came up and told us L^d T: had chid Sir John Davis for being without his sword, & bestowed a sword on him.¹²⁹ He further intimated that y^e fleet had not yet fought.

[54]—M^r C. came up & told me y^t it was resolved Dublin shoud not be injured & it was contrived so y^t L. C:¹³⁰ shoud be left at his house, that L^d C. J. N. was not gone as reported but was going. M^r Fr:¹³¹ came to me & told me y^t an excommunication came to him from y^e Bi: of Galway a pretended Vicar General of y^e Diocese,¹³² this I had seen before with y^e Sexton, I ordered y^t it shoud not be read, nor any submission paid to his citations or notice taken of y^m, other y^m declining or protesting against y^m. There came likewise M^r D——r to se me & told me y^t she had bin at a place where I was spoken of, & a R. C. said y^t y^e reason of my confinement was my writting against M. M.¹³³ upon which it was by way of reply asked, whether this was y^e liberty of conscience meant by the K.¹³⁴

Sep. 3.—M^r Crow was preparing to go out his liberty being promised him upon condition he woud give a note to pay such fees as y^e law woud adjudge. We were told also y^t my L^d Kinsale¹³⁵ had in his

(129) Sir John Davis, youngest son of Sir Paul Davis, was a prominent citizen of Dublin at this period. He had been Principal Secretary of State under Charles II. (A. R., pp. 302, 313, 323, 334, 341), having been knighted about 1673. He was imprisoned in Newgate in July (see above, note 2), and subsequently in Trinity College (*An Exact Account of the Royal Army under the Command of His Grace the Duke of Schomberg*, London, 1689), and, after his release, complained to Luttrell of the treatment the prisoners received (S. P. I., chap. III., § 7, p. 93). See further below, 28th October. Tyrconnell's reproach of Sir John Davis for not having a sword is difficult to understand, for by Proclamation of 20th July, 1689, Protestants were forbidden to wear swords (S. P. I., chap. III., § 8, p. 113).

(130) See below, note 136.

(131) Mr. Fr: (or, as it may perhaps be read, Tr:) I cannot identify. For the Sexton, see below, note 141.

(132) John Gordon, Bishop of Galloway. See Introduction, p. 124.

(133) Mr. Manby. Peter Manby, admitted a Minor Canon of St. Patrick's, 23rd November, 1660, was appointed Chancellor of the same cathedral in 1666, and Dean of Derry in 1672. He subsequently became a Roman Catholic, still retaining his Deanery by dispensation. On the controversy between him and King, see *Worthies*, pp. 181 *sq.*, 185–90.

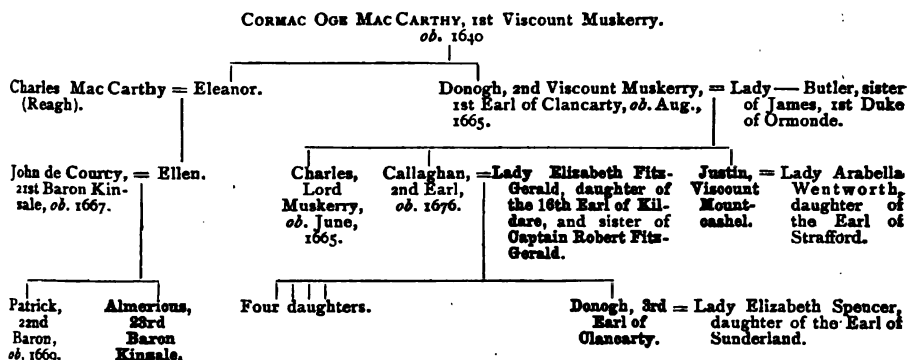
(134) The allusion is to the Act for Liberty of Conscience passed by Parliament, June, 1689, and to Proclamations to the same effect. Compare S. P. I., chap. III., § 14, p. 181 (*recte*, 189).

(135) Almericus de Courcey, 23rd Baron Kinsale. He was born in 1664, and succeeded to the title in 1669, when he was only five years of age. Like his cousin, Clancarty (cf. below, note 231), he was at an early age placed under the tuition of Dr. Fell, who gives a not altogether attractive description of his character, quoted by D'Alton. If the statement in the text may be credited, Fell was not very successful in imbuing his pupils with the principles of Protestantism. However, so far as I am aware, it lacks confirmation. Lord Kinsale was Lieutenant-Colonel

sickness declared himself a papist, that L^d C: ¹³⁶ had other thoughts. M^r del ¹³⁷ came to se—[55]—me & told me y^t Charlemount was yielded ¹³⁸ & y^t Gordon O'Neil had gone over to y^e invaders.¹³⁹

*Aug. (Sept.) 4.*¹⁴⁰—M^r Bulkley brought me a citation from y^e Bishop of Galway against one of my parishioners. I took it from him & bid him send y^e apparitor to me. I sent to y^e Bis: of M. an account of that matter. M^r D. brought me his answer y^t he advised y^e Clergy to meet about it.¹⁴¹ M^r B. came to see me. We discoursed of Many,

of Sarsfield's Horse (Lodge, vol. vi., p. 155; D'Alton, p. 144). A genealogical table will show the relationship of this nobleman to other persons mentioned in the Diary.



(136) Lord Clancarty (?). This guess is borne out by the mention of his cousin in the immediate context.

(137) Mr. Delany. He was the bearer of the letter to Bishop Dopping, dated 7th September (Appendix, No. iv.), and probably also of that which was written on the day of his visit (Appendix, No. ii.).

(138) Charlemont, on the River Blackwater, 6 miles north of Armagh, was regarded as a most important post. It was garrisoned by a regiment of foot under Buchan when Schomberg landed (*Life*, p. 372). The report that it had surrendered, recorded in the text, was false. The capitulation did not take place till 12th May, 1690, and an amusing story is told of the interview on that day between the governor, 'Old Teague' O'Regan, and Schomberg (*Story*, p. 60). On the many futile attempts made by the Williamite Army to subdue it see S. P. D., pp. 36 (a letter from Schomberg, which should have been at p. 519), 252, 287, 336, 368, 374, 413, 458, 498, 561, 563: cf. also *An Account of the Town and Castle of Charlemont in Ireland, Besieg'd by a Detached Body . . . under the Command of Lieutenant General Douglas*, London, 1689. On 12th September King James had a force of 400 men there (S. P. D., p. 252).

(139) Another false report. Gordon O'Neill was a son of Sir Phelim O'Neill by his third wife. He was a captain of Grenadiers in Mountjoy's Regiment, and afterwards raised a regiment of infantry for King James. He was wounded at the siege of Derry, served at the battles of the Boyne and Aughrim, and died in 1704. (D. N. B., xlii., p. 207; S. P. D., p. 386; *Story*, p. 98; D'Alton, p. 833; J. N., pp. 111, 141, 148, 188, 228, 277; S. P. I., pp. 327, 331, 344, 375 (*recte*, 383).

(140) 'Sept.' is a correction, written above the line.

(141) The Bishop of Galway is John Gordon, Bishop of Galloway in Scotland (Introduction, p. 124). In his letter of the 3rd September (App. No. ii.), King says that he had seen an excommunication directed by him against one Clinton, a surgeon

particularly how he was to behave himself in his imployment.¹⁴³ He had no account from y^e country.

Aug. (Sept.) 5.—M^r Moor came & gave us a visite with her two daughters.¹⁴³ There came up a lieut. with her. We went to cards. He sate by all the while & said his orders were not to suffer M^r Moor to discourse her husband but in his hearing. We ralleyd him on this subject but he was so dull y^t he could not understand it.¹⁴⁴

[56]—My L^d T: went away about noon. Y^e old woman came in in the morning & told us y^t we were all to be blown up. M^r Doyle¹⁴⁵ told us y^t Coll. Barker did not intend to go away till Saturday & y^t he would treat us better, y^t it was with difficulty y^e guards would let him up, the deputy constable & our proper keeper. One Cap^t Bagget was y^e cause of this strickness.¹⁴⁶ He came up to Coll. Moor & suffered him to discourse with his wife, but s^d he would not suffer any other to discourse with y^e prisoners only y^r wives, children & ser^{ts} for he knew how prisoners were treated in y^e plot time in England.¹⁴⁷

Sep. 6.—Cornelius came up and told us y^t y^e King was to come back in a day or two which proved false.¹⁴⁸ Cumberford s^d y^t he must take

of St. Werburgh's parish. It was addressed to the minister of the parish, who at this time was Samuel Foley. But Foley had fled from Dublin (Introduction, p. 120). Now a Mr. Buckley was appointed sexton of St. Werburgh's in 1687, during King's incumbency, and held office till 1715 (Hughes, *The Church of St. Werburgh, Dublin*, Dublin, 1889, p. 155). He is therefore, probably, the Mr. Bulkeley of the text (cf. 2nd September); and the 'account of that matter' is the letter printed in the Appendix (No. ii.), sent the previous day to Anthony Dopping, Bishop of Meath, by the hands of Delany (see note 137). The mention of it here is merely introductory to the statement that the answer was brought by Mr. D. (Delany). The apparitor whom King directed Bulkeley to send to him—and who doubtless disregarded his message—was probably William Budworth. (See Introduction, p. 125.) Compare note 7 to letter vi. in the Appendix. The answer of the Bishop of Meath is not now forthcoming.

(142) I have no doubt that Mr. B. is James Bonnell, on whom see above, note 106. The difficulties of the office of Accountant-General under the government of 1689 must have been, to a sincerely religious Protestant, very many, and we can easily understand that he would wish to consult his friend about them.

(143) Mrs. Moor's 'two daughters' were probably Mrs. Foley, wife of the Chancellor of St. Patrick's, and Mrs. Scroggs, wife of Benedict Scroggs, D.D., then a Fellow of Trinity College, and subsequently (1695-6) Prebendary of St. John the Evangelist in Christ Church (Hughes, *The Church of St. Werburgh, Dublin*, p. 57).

(144) King possibly had this visit in memory when he wrote, "During their Confinement, the Prisoners were kept very strictly, their Servants, Children, and Wives, were often debarred from seeing them; or when admitted, not suffered to speak to them, but in presence of the Soldiers" (S. P. I., chap. III., § 7, p. 93).

(145) Apparently identical with Lieut. Doyle, who is several times mentioned. There are two Lieutenants of this name in King James' Army List, one in the Earl of Westmeath's, the other in Oliver O'Gara's Regiment of Foot (D'Alton, pp. 734, 774).

(146) Capt. Mark Baggot of Grace's Infantry (D'Alton, p. 800) is perhaps the person referred to. He was afterwards executed as a spy (J.N., p. 129). A Lieut.-Col. Baggot was taken prisoner at Aughrim (D'Alton, p. 801).

(147) The reference is, of course, to the supposed plot of 1678.

(148) This sentence cannot have been written till a few days after 6th September. Compare above, note 112.

away y^e furniture of y^e room. I bid him do as he pleased. We heard that an English gazet was in town, which gave an account of y^e beating y^e French fleet. We heard from M^r S——h that Newry was deserted & partly burnt but y^e invaders came in & saved some part.¹⁴⁹ At night M^r D. F.¹⁵⁰ Lieut. Doyle & another visited us and talkt impertinently —[57]—being half drunk. Cap. Fitz: told us how he had rifled long ago near 80 arms from y^e Marshalse & y^e it was little less y^e high treason to conceal any arms when the King commanded y^m to be brought in.¹⁵¹ Doyle said y^e y^e was satisfaction given where arms were taken away. I told him y^e I knew y^e contrary & gave instances to which he made a saucy and impertinent answer. He owned Newry was taken & said Coll. B:¹⁵² bid him ly in our room when he went away Cap^t Fitz: told us y^e Cumb: had signified to him his intention of stripping us, so he expressed y^e taking away y^e furniture of y^e room & y^e he had made M^r Fitz: sneak away when he threatened her with it. I told y^m y^e y^e lattor part was false & y^e I woud rather endure anything y^e be beholden to him for any favour he coud shew me.

Sept. 7.—We heard y^e y^e Newry was taken the duke of Berwick¹⁵³ having left it, but y^e y^e was not time allowed y^m to burn it all, y^e Schomberg was come as far as Dundalk,¹⁵⁴ & some s^d as far as Lergon race¹⁵⁵

(149) See Introduction, p. 133 sq. Story (p. 13) says that when Schomberg entered Newry the flames were "not quite extinguished," which leaves a different impression from that given by the statement in the text.

(150) Mr. D. F. seems to be the same person who is called 'Capt. Fitz.' in the next sentence, and 'Capt. F.' under the date 9th September. He was, perhaps, Capt. David Fitzgerald, of McEllicott's Foot (D'Alton, p. 913).

(151) Compare S. P. I., chap. III., § 3, p. 67, where it is stated that Wolf, the sub-verger of Christ Church, who was arrested this very day (6th September), was declared by Nugent to have been guilty of treason for concealing arms. The Churches had been seized for the purpose of searching them for arms. (*Ib.* chap. III., § 18, p. 209).

(152) Col. Barker (?). See above, 5th September, and note 60.

(153) James Fitzjames, eldest son of James II., by Arabella Churchill, sister of the first Duke of Marlborough. He was born at Moulins 21st August, 1670, and in 1686, when he was only sixteen years of age, acquired some distinction as a soldier. He was created Duke of Berwick by his father in 1687, and followed him in his flight to France the next year. He served at the siege of Derry and at the chief battles of the war which followed. In February, 1690–1, he was appointed Commander-in-Chief in the absence of Tyrconnell, but does not appear to have shown much ability while he held that post. Later on, however, he won many laurels on the Continent, and was killed at the siege of Phipsburg in 1734 (D. N. B., xix., p. 178, where references are given to the authorities).

(154) This report was a little in advance of the facts. Schomberg only left Newry on the 7th, arriving at Dundalk the same day. But an advance party under Lord Lisburn preceded the main army (Story, p. 14; S. P. D., p. 251).

(155) Probably the River Fane, three miles south of Dundalk—"the river that goes down to Largon" (*Life*, p. 379). It is called apparently 'the Lurgan' in S. P. D., p. 278, and 'the River of Largon' is the name given to it in *Relation*, p. 7. The village at the mouth of the Fane is now called Lurgangreen. The name 'Lurgan race' occurs in *A Journal of what has past in the North of Ireland Since the Landing of the Duke of Schomberg, to the Surrender of Carrick-Fergus*, London, 1689 (a letter dated Belfast, 25th August, 1689).

& Germanstown.¹⁵⁶ I had an answer from the B: M. to which I sent an answer by M^r D.¹⁵⁷

[58]—*Sep. 8.*—I preached twice on M: 6. 25.¹⁵⁸ There was M^r Bragston at Sermon in the morning. We talk of several things. He told M^r Carty More was come to town¹⁵⁹ & y^e he had seen several Munster gentlemen in y^e invaders camp. M^r L: came in y^e afternoon & told us y^e M^r Lincoln¹⁶⁰ had declared y^e the town should be burnt if the King chanced to be beaten & was very positive in it.

Sep. 9.—We had a venison pasty & M^r Harold a fryer dined with us.¹⁶¹ In y^e afternoon M^r F——h¹⁶² came to see me & gave me an account of M^r K——g being made a prisoner at y^e Wheat Sheaf of which I had y^e account a next from my man. M^r Delany came up with an account of my business.¹⁶³ All this time two officers of y^e guard were by & very rudely intruded on our privacy which we indured. Y^e came up likewise an officer with a man & a letter to Coll. Moor while we were at dinner. He brought likewise a bill of exchange of twenty from Sir Thomas Southwell, but Coll. Moor refused to open the letter or accept y^e bill because it came from a person with whom correspondence was not safe.¹⁶⁴

(156) Gernonstown, now Castle Bellingham, in the County Louth, which is on the River Glyde, about 8 miles from Dundalk.

(157) What seems to be a rough draught of this answer from the Bishop of Meath is printed in the Appendix (No. iii.). The letter in reply to which it was written is lost. King's answer, sent by Mr. Delany, is No. iv. in the Appendix.

(158) St. Matt. vi. 24 *sqq.* was the Gospel for the day (15th Sunday after Trinity).

(159) M^rCarthy More was the Governor of Carrickfergus, and on the surrender of that town was allowed to march with the garrison to Newry (Story, p. 10; *Life*, p. 374).

(160) Nicholas and Michael Lincoln were Aldermen of Dublin under the charter of 1687 (A. R., p. 473).

(161) In Mrs. Lyons' collection are two letters which bear no date, but apparently belong to the year 1690, signed by Francis Anthony Harold. It is highly probable that he is the friar mentioned in the text. His letters are directed "to the very R^d father in god, Deane King, Dr. of Divinity, &c.," and beg his aid in recovering two trunks full of books. One had been 'taken from Mr. Coale's house' the previous day, the other ('a great trunk') he had 'lost in y^e convent.' Harold was himself powerless in the matter, for he 'durst not be seen to appear for fear of y^e Rabell.' It is interesting to find friendship maintained between the Protestant Dean, and the Roman Catholic Friar, at a time when religious feeling was so bitter. Francis Anthony Harold was, I suppose, a kinsman of a more famous Francis Harold, of Limerick, Chronographer of the Order of St. Francis, who died at Rome, 18th March, 1685 (D. N. B., xxiv., p. 426).

(162) Perhaps this should be read 'T——h.' See note 131.

(163) The business of the Bishop of Galloway. Delany probably brought a letter from Bishop Dopping in answer to that written by King on 7th September, and was the bearer of the reply to it (App., No. v.). He seems to have been the clergyman who was "assaulted and pushed at with a naked sword several times, and carried, after they had sufficiently abus'd him, to Jail" (S. P. I., chap. iii., § 19, p. 219).

(164) On Sir Thomas Southwell, see D. N. B., liii. p. 303. He was at this time a prisoner at Galway. The story of his attempt to proceed at the end of February, 1689, from Kinsale to Lord Kingston at Sligo, with over a hundred Protestants, his capture by Power, High Sheriff of Galway, and the incarceration of himself and his followers

At night Cap^t F. & L^t Doyle came up and—[59]—told us y^t Cap^t Flower,¹⁶⁵ Cap^t Long, & some others were killed at a fight at Carrigfergus and about 1.100 more. It was s^d also y^t Schomberg had sent to y^e King to tell him y^t if his army did not give over y^e barbarous custom of burning the countrey he must torture all y^e prisoners he had or coud catch to death.¹⁶⁶ It was said likewise y^t Kirk had gained y^e bridge of Slane.¹⁶⁷ My Sexton told me that R. C. were generally removing y^m goods.

Sep. 10.—M^r Borridge came to se us.¹⁶⁸ there came up an officer with him y^t as soon as he came in bid him say what he had to say quickly for he woud not stay or wait on him. He said several other insolent things. I checkt him for y^m One bid M^r Bor. speak latine he said he shoud not speak latine, with several other impertinencys. Upon which M^r Fitz. began to speak latine. Y^e officer laid hands on M^r B. & woud have pulled him away by violence but coud not & finding we laught at him he went away in a fury & after a while brought his Cap^t one Roch¹⁶⁹ who was a little civiller but yet took away M^r Bor. after this. My Churchwardens came to me with a letter from Sir W. Ellis to get my books for minister—[60]—mony.¹⁷⁰ I put it of till at liberty.

in violation of the articles of surrender, is told by several pamphleteers of the time. See especially *Indictment*, p. 28 sq., where the narrative is from the pen of one of the prisoners who escaped—Thomas Warner; *An account of the Transactions of the late King James in Ireland*, London, 1690, p. 20; S. P. I., chap. III., § 12, pp. 157-159, § 13, p. 170 sq., p. 356; J. N., p. 42. After their capture the prisoners were tried for treason, and sentenced to be hanged and quartered. James, who had just landed at Kinsale, granted a reprieve, but a pardon could not be obtained, and the sentence was kept hanging over them for more than a year. Southwell himself escaped to Scotland. The rest obtained their release by the victory of the Boyne. In refusing to accept the bill Colonel Moor did wisely: see below, note 342.

(165) Perhaps the Captain Flower mentioned in connexion with Mr. Thomas Crow A. R., p. 429, vol. vi., p. 27. If so this report was untrue.

(166) The message, according to Story, p. 13, was that if James did not cease to burn the towns, Schomberg would give no quarter. Compare Luttrell, p. 583; S. P. D., p. 251; *Relation*, p. 5. The Jacobite answer, in a letter from Thomas English at the camp at Drogheda, "by command of the late commander-in-chief at Dundalk," to "the officer commanding-in-chief the enemy's army," taunts Schomberg with his alleged violation of the articles of capitulation at Carrickfergus, and proceeds to declare that "the king will retaliate the same usage towards his rebellious subjects, which he already has, or may have, and more especially towards those of the first quality" (S. P. D., p. 247).

(167) Untrue. Kirk was with Schomberg at Dundalk.

(168) Ezekiel Burridge, Scholar of Trinity College, 1683, B.A. 1684, M.A. 1687. He had been King's curate at Finglas (Cotton, vol. v., p. 122), and was one of the clergy of Dublin who suffered severe usage in 1689 (S. P. I., chap. III., § 19, p. 219. See his affidavit, *ib.*, p. 317). In 1694 Burridge was Vicar-General of Down and Connor (Cotton, vol. II., p. 154); in 1702 he took the degree of LL.D.; in 1705, as Vicar-General of Dublin, he successfully resisted an attempt of the Crown to appoint a Dean to St. Patrick's Cathedral (Cotton, vol. v., p. 107), and, in 1706, he became Prebendary of Malahiddert in that cathedral (Mason, p. lxxix). He died before 1708. Harris *Ware's Works*, vol. III., p. 263 states that Burridge was the author of three treatises, one of which was in the Latin language. He also published, in 1701, a Latin translation of Locke's *Essay*.

(169) See above, note 24.

(170) On the career of Sir William Ellis, see D. N. B., xvii., p. 295. He was at

'They brought 6 bottles of wine we drank 3. The centry staid with us till I gave him a bottle all which he drank with y^e other centries. M^r Cope¹⁷¹ was with me & brought 2 excommunication. M^r Finglasse likewise in the morning.¹⁷² I gave him direction about our chapter.

Sep^r y^e 11.—We heard of near 80 persons clapt up in y^e Queen's hospital.¹⁷³ M^r F:^rser^t W; had bin confined all night for carrying letters to y^e post office,¹⁷⁴ which y^e guard broke open but returned in y^e morning. Before noon y^e Cap^t of y^e guard came up & was very troublesome hindering M^r Delany who had business with me to speak with me. I told him y^t I firmly believed he had no such orders y^t we were only used thus by impertinent persons & I endeavoured to show him the unreasonableness of it, but Cap^t Roch for y^e was his name seemed not to have sense or good manners to apprehend it. We heard at night that y^e shops on y^e comb¹⁷⁵ & y^e clothiers hall were robbed of several pieces of cloth; that some who were dismissed on bail were clapt up again, particularly one gentleman who had bin at 12th charges in getting himself bailed; and y^e Schomberg with his army were retreated towards Dundalk.¹⁷⁶

[61]—*Sep. y^e 13.*—Many were clapt up in y^e Old hospital¹⁷⁷ & in y^e

this time one of the Commissioners of Revenue, an Assessor for the City of Dublin, and a member of the Privy Council (S. P. I., p. 336; D'Alton, pp. 30, 869; A. R., pp. xlvii, 458, 460).

(171) I have failed to identify this person.

(172) John Finglass, Prebendary of St. Audoen's in St. Patrick's Cathedral.

(173) Strangely enough this is an *alias* for the King's Hospital, which in A. R., vol. vi., p. 294 (5th October, 1703), is called 'The queens Blew Coate Hospital in Oxmondtowne.' This reference I owe to the kindness of Sir Frederick R. Falkner, Recorder of Dublin. The original buildings of King's Hospital stood a little to the east of the present structure (erected in 1773), and were on the west side of Queen's-street. It was possibly for this not very sufficient reason that the name 'Queen's Hospital' was occasionally given to them. It was in no other way appropriate; and no hospital in Dublin seems to have had any right to the title.

(174) Then in Fishamble-street (Gilbert, vol. i., p. 61).

(175) The long street running westwards from St. Patrick's Cathedral known as the Coombe.

(176) There was, of course, no retreat. Plainly King thought that the Williamite army had advanced beyond Dundalk. Compare Sept. 7, 9. O'Kelly, in like manner, represents Schomberg to have come to Drogheda, and finding it in James's hands, to have retired to Dundalk (*Macariae Excidium*, p. 39).

(177) There seem to have been only three hospitals in Dublin at this time. Since neither the Military Hospital at Kilmainham (see note 224) nor the King's Hospital (note 295) could be described as 'old,' the one here intended must be 'The great house commonly called the Hospital situate in Back-lane' (A. R., vol. iv., p. 543, under the date 23rd August, 1671). This 'Mass House' originally belonged to the Jesuits, but in the early part of the seventeenth century was taken from them and became a College united to Trinity College. Having been for a short time again in the hands of the Jesuits, it was made a Government hospital under Charles II., and finally in 1672 a charter was issued for re-opening in it the old City Free School. (See Gilbert, vol. i., p. 240 *seq.*). It will be observed that Back-lane is mentioned in the immediate context.

College which was made a garison.¹⁷⁸ It was s^d several houses in back lane¹⁷⁹ were pulled down to clear y^e City wall.

Sep. 14.—We had a great alarm in town of ships seen about Scirrys and it was s^d some forces were landed.¹⁸⁰ L^t Doyle came up & told us this. We could not get drink & things convenient because of y^e hurry. The great gun in y^e Castle yard was loaded. He told also of one Daniel¹⁸¹ who by his own authority had clapt up many, but s^d he, he is got into y^e army, & is protected by y^e means.

Sep. 15.—Word was sent me y^e the bells were forbidden to be rung & service prohibited in all Churches by y^e government. I preached twice on Eph. 3. 14.¹⁸² The report of ships seen at y^e Skerries¹⁸³ proved to be only a few y^e seemed to be driven in y^e by stress of weather, who went off again. The number we could not learn. M^r Crow got leave to go out with a sergeant to see his man M^r Beck who died.¹⁸⁴ He came back to evening service.

Sep. 16.—Some barrels of powder were put under the prisoners y^e were in Lord Longford's house, & it was told y^m y^e they should be blown up if they stirred.

The scholars were turned out of y^e College & not suffered to carry y^e beds or books with them.¹⁸⁵—[62]—Coll. Warren & M^r Clark came to y^e room next us.

(178) This had happened a week before, on the 6th (Stubbs' *History of the University of Dublin*, 1889, p. 129 sq.). It is curious that King should not have heard of it sooner. On Wednesday, 11th September, the College "was made a prison for the Protestants of the City, of whom a great number were confined to the upper part of the Hall" (College Register, quoted by Stubbs, *ib.*).

(179) The street running at the back of High-street, just inside the City Wall, from St. Nicholas-street to the New Gate.

(180) At Ardee, on the 14th, James "met with intelligence, that about twelve sail of the enemy's fleet were the day before up with the Skerries and fired many guns, which drew the militia and such numbers down to the shore, that they durst not venture upon it, but bore away large to the southward, where they ply'd too and again, betwixt Hoath and Bullock, with a design, as it is thought, to animate the malignant party (if any such were in Dublin) to rise." After a time "they vainly stood off to sea and were soon out of sight" (Nibell, p. 221). This is in substantial agreement with the account given in a letter of 30th September (S. P. D., p. 279). But the ships were only five in number—frigates which left Carrickfergus 13th (qy. 12th) September, under the command of Rooke. They landed 200 men at Skerries, and entered Dublin Bay, on their way to Cork, which was reached on the 18th (S. P. D., pp. 267, 271 sq.). The incident was made the pretext for prohibiting Protestants from assembling for worship (S. P. I., chap. III., § 18, p. 215).

(181) The name does not occur in D'Alton's index. But it is possibly the anglicized form of O'Donnell.

(182) From the Epistle for the 16th Sunday after Trinity.

(183) See note 180.

(184) "Anthony Beck, gentleman, of the City of Dublin," had sufficient property to render desirable the making of a will, in which he provided for his wife and child. It was signed 15th September, 1689, and proved in August, 1690. In it he named his "loving and dear friend, Thomas Crow, Esq.," one of the "overseers in trust of" his will.

(185) Not quite accurate: "The scholars were all turned out by souldiers, and ordered to carry nothing with 'em but their books. But Mr. Thewles [one of the

Sep. y^e 17.—The ships that lay at Skerry's came to y^e harbour of Dublin. One came in & obliged a ship or two which was y^e to run aground. They went off from thence towards Wicklow.¹⁸⁶ Several pieces of ordnance were placed on Bermingham's tower.¹⁸⁷

Sep. 18.—It was said a wood boat from Wicklow was come in which met the ships & y^e they had taken off an Englishman who was on board & given several letters to y^e seamen to be delivered to y^e friends in Dublin, intimating y^e French fleet needed not be feared & y^e another army was to be landed.

Sept. 19.—Tom W. came to see me & told me y^e the K. camp & y^e invaders were near one another & a fight was expected every day. He told me also y^e at Kilkenny about a fortnight ago there come (*sic*) a granadier into church in time of service & committed several rudenesses & when he was turned out by force he went & raised y^e people upon them cryed out y^e Protestants had murdered a granadier in Church & buried him in a vault. Upon which there was an assault made upon y^e Church, y^e seats pulled up & y^e people abused & worse had followed had not y^e governour come in & prevented it. He told me also y^e a Lieut. & a soldier were hanged in Thomas street for pressing horses & selling y^e afterwards. The great gun w^h lay in y^e Castle yard was taken away in order to be melted & coined. We observed more y^e ordinary crowding & hu^y in the Castle yard.

[63]—*Sep. 20.*—M^r F: came to us in the morning & told us y^e something or other was amiss with y^e K. forces for they were out of humor. About night 9 coaches were brought in with prisoners from a ship y^e had license to go out but was brought back again. L^t Doyle came up & brought M^r Welsh with him who served Alderman Ram.¹⁸⁸ He turned me

fellows] and some others were not permitted to take their books with 'em'' (Stubbs, *ut sup.*).

(186) See above, note 180.

(187) This is not what is now known as the Birmingham Tower, and which is the only one of the four original towers of the Castle still standing. This Tower was formerly called the Wardrobe Tower, and marks the south-east corner of the quadrangle. Birmingham's Tower stood at the south-west corner, and in it the Records were preserved from 1579. They were transferred to the Wardrobe Tower early in the last century, and apparently the name of the tower went with them. The original Birmingham's Tower was taken down and rebuilt in 1776 (W. J. Bayly, *Historical Sketch and Description of Dublin Castle*, pp. 27, 28).

(188) Alderman Abel Ram, son of Abel Ram, of Ramsfort, Co. Wexford, and grandson of Thomas Ram, Bishop of Ferns and Leighlin (1605–1634), was a goldsmith. He took a leading part in the affairs of the city of Dublin for many years. He was elected alderman in 1675–6 (A. R., p. 100), and served on the Water Committee in 1676 and 1685 (*Ib.*, pp. 111, 369). He was one of the Auditors of the City Accounts from 1676 to 1687 (*Ib.*, pp. 126, 147, 162, 182, 197, 224, 259, 292, 368, 409, 449), and again in 1690 and 1691 (*Ib.*, pp. 506, 525), treasurer of the fund for building the new Tholsel in 1678 (*Ib.*, pp. 157, 192), a member of the committee which in 1683 and the following years investigated the finances of the city, which had been impoverished by this work (*Ib.*, pp. 269, 378), of a committee to consider a message from Clarendon relative to the admission of Roman Catholics to the freedom of the

out of my closet & shut in M^r Welsh with w^m the governor had ordered none should speak. His crime was sending a bill of exchange to England. He was not allowed a bed & y^rfore I lent him my quilt off my bed. M^r Short was confined after y^e same manner in M^r Ormsby's closet & he turned out. The constable of y^e Castle allowed y^m no beds.

Sep. 21.—M^r Welsh & Short were continued in y^e several apartments as formerly a mortar was placed in y^e Castle yard instead of a great gun.

Sep. 22.—I preached 2nd on Luke 14. 1.¹⁸⁹ In y^e afternoon y^e came up to service M^r Bragstone & two R. C:

Sep. 23.—D^r F:¹⁹⁰ came up & told us y^t his Church windows had bin broken, y^t his people were disturbed by rude fellows at service, that his money had all been seized at Alderman Rams, and only 22^d left him.—[64]—Some 39 persons had bin taken up from y^e 3 tuns in Michael's Lane,¹⁹¹ who were in several rooms y^e & hurried to several prisons.

Sep. 24.—We heard y^t Schomberg kept his trenches and y^t the K—— was very earnest to have him fight,¹⁹² and that 500 barrels of ale were imposed on the brewers of Dublin to be sent down to y^e camp every week, that the camp was in some want.

Sep. 25.—D^r F. came again but brought us no news, only y^t y^e protestants could not meet two or three in a house to eat or drink but they were clapt up; that two could not walk in the street but any rogue that pleased would seize on y^m as the K. prisoners. We found that y^e persons brought into prison munday & tuesday were kept without meat, Drink, candle, fire, bed, or so much as a stool to sit on.

city in 1686 (*Ib.*, pp. 391, 401), and of a committee to consider a proposal for building a workhouse in 1686–7 (*Ib.*, p. 419). He was Lord Mayor for 1684–5 (*Ib.*, p. 321), and was knighted during his Mayoralty, 13th November, 1684. He fled from Dublin in 1688 or 1689, and was attainted. He died before January, 1693–4 (A. R., vol. vi., p. 51). See also A. R., pp. 223, 247, 249 *sq.*, 286 *sq.*, 332, 382, 385, 397, 428, 443, 526.

(189) Gospel for the 17th Sunday after Trinity.

(190) Doubtless Nathaniel Foy, Scholar of Trinity College in 1663, Fellow of the College in 1671, D.D. 1684 (*Cat. of Grads.*). He was ordained Deacon, 20th October, 1669, and Priest, 29th May, 1670, both by the Bishop of Kildare, and was installed in Kildare Cathedral as second Canon, 5th October, 1670 (Cotton, vol. ii., p. 250, vol. v., p. 19). He was minister of St. Bride's Church, Dublin, and suffered violence and imprisonment in 1689 and 1690 (S. P. I., chap. iii., § 19, p. 218). He was appointed Bishop of Waterford in 1691, and died in Dublin, 31st December, 1707. See Carroll's *St. Bride's*, p. 15; Cotton, vol. i., p. 130.

(191) Michael's-lane runs to the north from High-street, at the back of the Synod Hall. The incident here referred to is more fully related under 27th September.

(192) Schomberg began to entrench himself on the 16th (Story, p. 19). See further Introduction, p. 16.

Sept. 26.—It was said that the K. had endeavoured to draw y^m enemys (*sic*) to a fight on Saturday before y^t they woud not be engaged¹⁹³ y^t the K. camp was not well provided: y^t a recruit of 4000 men came to Schomberg Sunday last & 40 ships¹⁹⁴ y^t the like was expected every month if he had occasion: y^t M^cay¹⁹⁵ was either landed or to land with 8000 foot and 22 troops of horse: y^t Sir Albert Connyngham¹⁹⁶ or some persons from Sligo had fallen heavily on Coll. Kelly,¹⁹⁷ Sir Ulick Burk¹⁹⁸ & his brother & their regiments near boyle.

[65]—*Sep. 27.*—M^r Bragston came up in the afternoon & told us y^t he & a great many more to y^r number of 30 had been driven from the three tun tavern on this account—one Fitzgerald came in & enquired for a room, they told him that all y^r rooms were full, he swore they were full with whiggs & that he woud empty them immediately, and he came with L^t Doyle & some musquetiers & drove y^m all through the street, some to y^r Castle some to y^r marshalsea¹⁹⁹ y^t he with above twenty more were put into one room & there kept all night without bed fire or other conveniency. the next morning some made y^m application to y^r governour Luttrell²⁰⁰ some he released without fees & some paid 2^{lb} 10^s or thereabout others were kept still y^m was no crime or pretence of crime laid to y^m charge. We likewise learnt that it was y^r common practice for Doyle & others to get fees or affront protestants,

(193) This attempt was made on Saturday, 21st September. See Introduction, p. 134.

(194) On Sunday, 22nd September, Hewitt's Horse and Ingoldsby's Foot reached the camp (Story, p. 24). "This afternoon [*i.e.* 20th September] came the first of our Ships up to *Dundalk* from *Carlingford* with Ammunition and Provisions" (*ib.*, p. 22).

(195) Mackay, the Williamite general in Scotland (?).

(196) Sir Albert Cunningham, or Conyngnam, was the second son of Alexander Cunningham, Dean of Raphoe (1630–1660), who settled at Mount Charles, Co. Donegal. He was appointed Lieutenant of Ordnance in Ireland in 1660, and knighted (not, however, by Charles II., as Lodge states) about 1666. He was dismissed by James II. in 1686, attainted in 1689, and killed by Rapparees 5th Sept., 1691. By his wife Mary, daughter of Robert Leslie, Bishop successively of Dromore, Raphoe and Clogher, he had six sons and three daughters, one of whom was married to James Bonnell (see above, note 106). The Marquess Conyngnam is his descendant in the female line (Lodge, vol. vii., p. 180; S. P. I., p. 244). For the incident here mentioned see Introduction p. 17. The substance of this note and much else I owe to G. D. Burtchaell, Esq.

(197) Colonel Charles O'Kelly, of Screen, County Galway, author of *Macarías Excidium*. See O'Callaghan's Memoir in his edition of that work, pp. xi–xix; D'Alton, p. 118.

(198) Sir Ulick Burke, Baronet, was one of the members for the County Galway in the Parliament of 1689. See below, note 216.

(199) "An apartment in the Black Dog Prison [Newgate-street] was used as the Sheriff's Prison or Marshalsea until the 'City Marshalsea' was established in 1704, on the Merchants' Quay, between Skipper's-alley and Swan-alley, where it continued till 1805" (*Irish Builder*, vol. xxix., p. 42).

(200) Simon Luttrell, eldest son of Thomas Luttrell, of Luttrellstown, County Dublin, was a son-in-law of Sir Thomas Newcomen, and had been Lieutenant-Colonel in his regiment. He was appointed Governor of Dublin by James. He died in 1698 (D. N. B., xxxiv., p. 301; D'Alton, p. 345).

to run about to eating houses & taverns or wherever they think to meet gentlemen together & to drive y^m to jail.

[*]—²⁰¹ *Sep. 27.*—M^r Pierson came up & gave us account of his confinement in the College, y^t he had bin clapt up before & bailed but yet was taken again. Twenty of y^m were put into y^r same room without fire or beds & y^t powder was laid in the room under y^m & they were told y^t if the stirred they should be blown up.²⁰² Y^t on Sunday, M^{rs} Whiteside came wth her children to see her husband & y^t the officer came & turned her out.²⁰³ A tenant of M^r Crows who lives on the Comb came to him & told y^t as he came up he was questioned by the centry and y^t he told him he went up to M^r Crow who was in prison with C^t F. & Dean K. Cap^t F. s^d an officer named Ruth, I wonder what keep him there, for why do they not put y^t rogue out of pain.

Mem: Y^t on y^r 26 M^r L. came to se me & told me y^t one came into y^r exchange²⁰⁴ to buy a purse to put gold in, which he had robbed from one M^r Taylor & y^t M^r P. was robbed of 3 cards of silver or gold lace, openly in his shop, y^t some who had robbed M^r Longfield a papist²⁰⁵ were put in prison but they secretly let such escape not daring to punish a vice so universall.

[66]—The guards & centrys were very strict & woud not suffer

(201) These two paragraphs are written on a loose sheet of paper slipped in between pp. 65, 66.

(202) King repeats this statement, on the authority of Sir John Davis, S. P. I., chap. III., § 7, p. 93. Compare 16th September.

(203) Whiteside was a prisoner in the Castle, but clearly not in the same part of it as King. See below, 30th October. And for the present incident, compare 5th September, 5th October.

(204) The Tholsel of Dublin was at the corner of Skinners'-row (now Christ Church-place) and Nicholas-street. It was rebuilt in 1683. In the upper storey was the Exchange, a room sixty feet in length, the windows of which were on the west side of the building, looking out on Nicholas-street (Gilbert, vol. i., p. 165, *seq.*; A. R., pp. xxxiii, 46, 96, 101, 111, 153, 156, 157, 170, 192, 197, 254-257, 267, 269, 271, 291, 319, 348).

(205) Perhaps the same as "Mr. Robert Longfield, a Convert, and Clerk of the Quit-rents and Absentees Goods" (S. P. I., chap. III., § 12, p. 157, and p. 336). A letter from Mr. Robert Longfield to King, of the date 8th July, 1690, is preserved in Mrs. Lyons' collection. From it, it appears that Longfield was a Roman Catholic.

people to come to us. Twas whispered y^t y^e K. was expected back very soon & y^t men were landed near Cork,²⁰⁶ but we supposed it might be only such an alarm as had bin at Dublin.

Sept. 29.—I preached twice on 1 Cor. 14.²⁰⁷ & administered the holy sacrament. 13 of us received. M^{rs} L: came to see her brother & told us y^t last week M^{rs} Frank Sarsfield told her that it was resolved in Council 6 weeks ago that Dublin should be burnt if y^e K: were worsted & how,—but we lookt on this only as designed to make the citizens more zealous for y^e K: service when they thought y^{rs} own preservation depended on it it was told us y^t a tallow chandler in fish shamble street had all his goods to y^e value of an 100^{lb} seized & taken away because he asked more y^e y^e proclamation allowed for a pound of candles. Twas observed in the order by y^e deputy mayor for y^e rate²⁰⁸ goods such as were known to be most in y^e hands of protestants were underrated; such as butter, beer, &c.

[67.]—M^r Weaver told us his wool & the wool of some other gentlemen to y^e valu of 700^{lb} was seized on by y^e comissioners.²⁰⁹ Y^{rs} came up Cap^t M^cgrah²¹⁰ & another & dined with us the discourse was about the Raperys who they said had ruined the country & the K. It was s^d y^e K. had commanded y^e country between Drogheda & Dundalk to be burnt.²¹¹ Coll. Worrens room was all floting with water. We offered him a place for his bed in one of our rooms but he did not accept it. We shewed M^r Doyle his room & desired him to procure him another he s^d he could procure him one below but not above.

Sept. 30.—M^{rs} Shaw came up to se me & told me that Alderman Rams books were taken & all his mony & goods discovered that his ser^{ts}

well thought of by King and Bonnell, who befriended absentee Protestants under James II. He asks to be informed "why a warr^t is issued ag^t him." From an enclosed paper, in which his good deeds to the Protestants are enlarged upon, we learn that "Mr. Longfield is reflected on about seizing Absentees goods in this City"—the charges made against him being, of course, according to his contention, entirely unfounded. *A List of the several Persons in Civil Offices under the late King in Ireland*, printed in London, 1689, however, significantly informs us that he "manages all matters about Absentees Goods, & Estates, & all that People are robbed of." On the seizing of the property of absentees, see S. P. I., chap. III., § 11, p. 128 *sq.*, p. 390 (*recte*, 408).

(206) Rooke's frigates had arrived there 18th September. See note 180. They landed and took possession of "the Great Island," on the 20th (S. P. D., p. 272).

(207) No doubt this means 1 Cor. i. 4, a verse from the Epistle for the 18th Sunday after Trinity.

(208) The words 'y^e rate' are added above the line. This sentence is expanded in S. P. I., chap. III., § 11, p. 140; from which we learn that Alderman Edmund Reilly was the deputy-mayor, and that his order regulating prices of goods sold in Dublin was issued 27th September, 1689. See also A. R., pp. 618-622, where the order is given at full length.

(209) Compare S. P. I., chap. III., § 11, p. 140.

(210) There were three captains of this name in King James's Army (D'Alton, p. 327). Any one of these may be the person here mentioned.

(211) On 23rd September the Jacobite Army burnt the forage between the two camps (Story, p. 24).

were turned out of y^e house, y^e severall persons were disturbed for concealing some of his goods y^e mony belonging to severall persons were (*sic*) taken with him y^e his two old aunts were in danger of—[68]—starving y^e money being seized amongst y^e rest.²¹² M^r Short was ill & I spoke to Dardis about him. D^r Mercer was buried.²¹³

October 1.—M^r Ormsby, upon his petition to Coll: Lutterel,²¹⁴ procured an order, to visite his wife and waite on My Lord Chief B. about some business. We heard from y^e camp y^e the K: had thoughts of returning. Y^e 24 troops of Enniskilling horse and 8 troops of Dragoons with 3,000 foot had joined Schomberg. We hear y^e about 600 men, horse and foot, from Sligo, commanded by Lloyd and Gore²¹⁵ had surprised 4 regiments at Boyle and driven the country y^e S^r Albert Cuninghame had y^e Government of y^e county and y^e y^e R. C. come under his protection & were in perfite peace, plowing and sowing y^e lands; but we could not believe such storys.²¹⁶ Twas s^d D^r Fitz-Maurice had p^d his fees and gotten out. We heard y^e severall frenchmen made it y^e business to go from house to house and pull Ldys out of y^e beds.

October 2.—I heard y^e one of my parishioners had broken his neck out of a window, being distracted by a—[69]—feavour, as suposed. But I heard likewise y^e y^e crowners inquest had found him felo de se—some s^d to get his goods, being left by his son-in-law M^r Topless in his house.

M^r Ormsby went out in the morning with 2 soldiers for keepers, he returned at night. I heard y^e Friday, Saturday and Sunday last, the corn between Dundalk and Drogheda, was burnt²¹⁷; y^e Murray was landed with some men, y^e y^e King was about to decamp, y^e y^e business

(212) Compare 23rd September.

(213) Probably George Mercer, M.D., father of Mary Mercer, the foundress of Mercer's Hospital and Mercer's School, in Dublin. He was a Scholar (1664) and Fellow (1670) of Trinity College. When Vice-Provost he was removed by Archbishop Francis Marsh for being married, in 1687 (*Catalogue of Graduates; University Calendar* for 1901, vol. ii., p. 433).

(214) Simon Luttrell, Governor of Dublin.

(215) Thomas Lloyd, the "little Cromwell," was the leader of the Enniskilleners in many conflicts, though not himself an Enniskillen man. When the force was organised by Kirk he was made a Lieutenant-Colonel of Foot. On his exploits, see Hamilton *passim*, *Lough Erne*, p. 28; Dalton's *English Army List*, vol. iii., p. 121. He seems to have died before 1st March, 1690 (S. P. D., p. 489). For Francis Gore, who was Lieut.-Col. of Tiffin's Regiment of Enniskilleners, see Dalton, *op. cit.*, vol. ii., p. 122.

(216) Compare above under 26th September. Story (p. 25) gives an exaggerated and otherwise inaccurate account of this victory, the news of which, he says, reached Dundalk on 27th September. There is a more trustworthy reference to it in S. P. D., p. 277; but the primary authority is Lloyd's despatch, from which the account in the Introduction (p. 135) is taken. Lloyd makes no mention of Gore or the Burkes taking part in the battle, nor of Sir Albert Cunningham being made Governor. King might well be sceptical about the truth of a report that the Roman Catholics were "sowing the lands" in September!

(217) Compare above, note 211. This second burning is not mentioned by Story.

of Boyle was tru. Y^e Guards were crosse to us. some furniture was brought back to y^e Castle. We heard Cp^t Nicolas had his doors broken open by y^e patrol.²¹⁸ Y^e people in Wexford had 10 days allowed y^m to sow y^r seed & y^a y^e protestants were comanded to surrender y^mselves to Jail. Lord Clare²¹⁹ went to Munster on Sunday, tho' a rainy day.

October 3.—M^r Spike²²⁰ came up and shewed me 2 letters from y^e camp, intimating y^t the King woud not return so soon as was expected. Some Regiments marched to y^e county of Longford to reduce, as supposed S^r Th: Newcomen's party.²²¹ Y^e bridge of Lanesborough was said to be broken. M^r Ormsby, about a week ago, when her child was sick and could not suck—[*]—lest she should lose her milk, had taken a poor woman's child named _____ to suck her brest for a night, she returned the child in y^e morning with a coat and shilling. This day, y^e woman was sent with a guard by Cap^t Reilly (a militia Cap^t of new row,²²² who had bin I hear a porter) to seize M^r Ormsby (*sic*) for murthering y^e woman's child, and to bring her before y^e Cap^t y^e woman had told her y^t she woud prove this, if she woud not give her mony & it seems had don it and also y^t M^r Ormsby had offered her 40^s to conceal it. M^r O. who had lain in about a fortnight ago, got out of the way, & Cap^t Holcroft satisfied y^e guard; after search y^e child was found at _____. There was a order proclaimed by beat of Drum, y^t every housekeeper should bring in an account of what officers lodged in y^e house, they came accordingly in the afternoon to give y^e account, but y^e was no body appointed to receive it.

Oct. y^e 4.—M^r Short and M^r Welsh were caryed to y^e commissioners and brought back again. We heard from severall hands y^t forces were landed in Munster, but nothing certain an express came in very early. It was said y^t the King's camp was much distressed for—[71]—drink & was very sickly. M^r Bardel(?)²²³ came up & told us Captain M^cGragh

(218) Perhaps Captain John Nicholas, of Lazy Hill, a prominent parishioner of St. Andrew's (*Worthies*, pp. 27, 28; A.R., pp. 246, 279). His signature appears in the Vestry Book of the parish as late as 25th March, 1695.

(219) Daniel O'Bryan, Lord Clare, a member of the Privy Council, and Colonel of a Dragoon Regiment. He fought at the Boyne and died shortly afterwards. (D'Alton, p. 315.)

(220) A story is told in S.P.I., chap. III., § 13, p. 167, about a Mr. William Spike, a Protestant, who held "a small employment" "in the Castle." We are told more definitely in *Full and True Account*, p. 3, that he "had the keeping of the Keys of that Place," while a contemporary pamphlet entitled *An Account of the present State Ireland is in, under King James: And the deplorable Condition of the Protestants* ("Licensed, Feb. 21, 1690"), describes him as "an English Man" who was "Surveyor of the King's Buildings." See also S. P. I., Appendix 35, p. 401 (*recte* 419).

(221) Story (p. 28) mentions a report that the Duke of Berwick was sent about this time towards Enniskillen "with a considerable body of horse," "to rescue Major-General Maccarty," probably the same expedition as that mentioned in the text.

(222) New Row was just outside the walls to the west, running from New Gate to Ormond Gate.

(223) The name may perhaps be Burdet.

who lodged in M^r Turner's house was cashiered for being civil to y^e protestants in prison, in the new hospitall.²²⁴ D^r Foy came up, and told me y^t the town was very miserable, by sickness, want of fire and great poverty; y^t the Lord Mayor²²⁵ had instead of making turf cheap by setting a rate on it, quit hindered y^e coming of it to town, y^e country people having resolved not to sell it, at y^e rate prescribed. Coll: Warren, did not get his room as promised. Y^e munster mail brought no letters from Kinsale, Cork, or the towns y^{re} about, so we were told.

(224) The Royal Hospital, Kilmainham, built in 1684. It was still called the 'New Hospital' some years after the date of the Diary. (R. A., vol. vi., p. 19; cf. S. P. D., p. 95).

(225) Terence Dermott, or MacDermott (A. R., p. lii).

(To be continued.)

OCCUPATION OF CONNAUGHT BY THE ANGLO-NORMANS AFTER A.D. 1237.

BY H. T. KNOX, M.R.I.A., FELLOW.

(*Continued from page 189.*)

PART V.

THE KING'S CANTREDS.

THE King of England seems to have had no land in Connaught, except perhaps a small tract near Athlone, until after the attack which Cathal Crovderg made on the English of Athlone in 1199. It is not certain that the Athlone of that time extended west of the Shannon. The king then took up so much as enabled him to make grants.

In 1200 Geoffrey de Costentin was given in fee the cantred of Tirierachbothe by the service of five knights.¹ It was the country about the parish of Drum, and took this name Tir Fhiachrach bhfeadha from the O'Naghtens, the Ui Fiachrach Finn, formerly of Moenmoy, but now of the Feadha, The Woods, a name of the country near Athlone.

Richard Tirel got Dungalue,² which looks most like Dungailve, Galway, but I think must be Gaille, Galley, on Lough Ree. No more is known of Tirels in these parts except that Gerald Tirel was sheriff from 1303 to 1306.

To this period is referred the grant of the "vill of Adlon, the mills and one carucate of land near that vill," which the king had in his hand, in 1225, for which he ordered 15 librates of land to be given to Richard de Twit.³ In 1234 Richard was given an annuity of £15 until provided with other lands.⁴

By a settlement made with Cathal Crovderg in 1204 the king was to have two cantreds of land in Connaught. A fresh set of grants now appears.

In 1207 King John pardoned Gilbert de Angulo and his brother Philip. The former, as I have already noted, had a grant in fee of "a cantred of land in Estyre, Wintelmolman, Ul'unan and Nyaki," by the service of four knights.⁵ Of these names, Muinter Mailfhinnain and O'Loman are about Finnure, in Abbeygormican parish. I cannot make out Estyre and Nyaki. Estyre seems to represent some name such as Aes Tire,

¹ D. I. i., 137. For explanation of references, see p. 294.

³ D. I. i., 1261.

⁴ D. I. i., 2173, 2176.

² D. I. i., 153.

⁵ D. I. i., 354.

People of Land——. This fee was afterwards in the de Burgo part of Connaught, but not held under the general grant (Inq. A). Richard de Burgo appears therefore to have taken it over separately from de Angulo.

In the same year John Marshall had a grant in fee "of the cantred in which the vill of Kilmie is situated" for the service of five knights.¹ It is afterwards called Kilman, and is Kilmeane, near Roscommon. To this period should be assigned the grant to Philip de Angulo of the cantred of Roscommon.

In 1210 the Castle of Athlone was built, and new arrangements were made to provide a demesne for it. In 1213 the king ordered Geoffrey de Costentin to be given land in exchange for what he had near Athlone. In 1215 he was given the cantred of Trituatha for the service of four knights. In 1229 it was ordered that this cantred be taken up, and that thirty knights' fees outside the twenty knights' fees next the Castle of Athlone be given to him instead.² These fees may have been given in Maghfinn, the parish of Taghmaconnell, which does not appear in the records, though it was in the middle of the king's lands.

In 1215 new arrangements were made with Cathal Croiderg. They account for taking up Trituatha, and for the grant of annuities of twenty-five marks and of ten marks to John Marshall and Philip de Angulo, until the king give them lands instead of the cantreds of Kilman and Roscommon, in possession of the King of Connaught.³

These facts show that the king's two cantreds were Tirmany and Omany, and that the king left the northern part in Cathal's hands, dealing himself only with the Woods and Omany, which seem to have been treated as a cantred, and as to that only with the part close to Athlone. Thus things remained for many years, so far as occupation by the English is concerned, the rest of the king's cantreds always being in actual possession of the Irish.

From 1252 the king had effective direct possession of all Omany. Sir Richard de la Rochelle's grant has been mentioned before, but without details. In that year Oliver de Aspreville had a grant, for the service of one knight, of the vills of Glinehelchy, Deredeglatha, Haghdrum, Hakedriny, and Clankinhyniscan. These he sold to Sir Richard, who himself had a grant on the 5th July, 1253, of 20 librates of land next to Oliver de Aspreville's lands, to hold in fee for the service of one-half a knight's fee, and on the same day licence to erect a gallows, etc., and to have assizes, etc., and free warren in his demesne lands in Haghedrinn' and Clonkin, in Hunesclan, Glinehelchi, and Deredeglatha, which are the Aspreville lands, with varied spelling. On the following day he got a confirmation of the grant in fee, in which they are called four vills, namely, Clinehelchi, Deredeglatha, Hakedriny, and Clonkin, Hinesclan. But Haghdrum is omitted. It may be included in another denomination.

¹ D. I. i., 353.

² D. I. i., 508, 590, 1719.

³ D. I. i., 537, 909, 630, 1989.

It is Aughrim, which was part of the Rochelle estate. The other places I cannot make out.¹ There is no description of the 20 librates. In 1270 Sir Richard gave a manor in England to John of Arderne in exchange for land "in the fee of Crohone, in the cantred of Tirmany, Connaught, of the gift of Edward, the K.'s eldest son."² This is the only reference to John of Arderne's grant. Crohone was a denomination of land in Killian barony,³ and seems to be a form of Cremhthann, Cruffon. Sir Richard died soon after this, and was succeeded by his son Philip, a minor. Philip's petition in 1282 gives interesting information regarding the management of such estates by absentee owners, and by the king during wardship.⁴ It recites that Sir Richard was enfeoffed of the cantred of Omany by the service of seven knights, and a yearly rent of £125 for a portion of the land. It is evident that Sir Richard had acquired other grants; he had taken another direct grant of 25 villatae at £5 each. In 1267 there was a "confirmation of grants made by Edward, the king's son, to Richard de la Rochelle, of the cantred of Omany, and to Richard de Thoythe of that of Tyrmany, called Clonodath."⁵ Clan Uadach is the tribe name and land of the O'Fallons in Cam and Dysert parishes. Sir Richard was a minister of Prince Edward, and appears to have speculated in land, making up a great estate to be developed hereafter, for it is said that he did not make the rent which was deducted from his salary.⁶ The petition goes on to say that the escheator took possession after Sir Richard's death. "As it was all waste and no man inhabited it," the escheator pressed the Irish who had before held the land to come back and take it. They refused unless they had it for a term. He let it for a term. When Philip came of age, the escheator demanded the rent rendered by Sir Richard when it was in herbage and in good peace. Philip could in that year take no more than the escheator had assessed. Robert de Ufford came afterwards as justiciary, and demanded full rent. Philip said he could not raise the rent except by help of justice, which he prayed. The justiciary ordered bailiffs to distrain. The Irish heard of this, and made peace with him for a fine. Jordan de Exeter came and seized chattels worth £200 and more. Jordan de Exeter must have acted in this as sheriff.

It was ordered that Philip should have relief.

Philip sold the manors of Aththrym and Suthkyn to Theobald Butler before 1293. When Philip's widow claimed dower out of them, one-third was valued at £40 4s. 4½d.⁷

Edmund Butler applied for a reduction of rent in 1305.⁸ The jurors reported that his father and brother could never levy the full rent of the 25 villatae which Sir R. de la Rochelle held at £5 per villata. The

¹ D. I. ii., 36, 223, 224, 226.

² H. W. C. 319.

³ D. I. ii., 823.

⁴ D. I. iv., 766, 766, 814; v., 198.

⁵ D. I. ii., 878.

⁶ D. I. ii., 198.

⁷ D. I. v., 198.

⁸ D. I. v., 198.

part of the Inquisition relating to value is mutilated, but it shows that they put a very low value owing to the difficulty of defence against the Irish. Edmund apparently got no relief then; but he got a remission for life of all rent and arrears on 22nd September, 1309.

Nothing indicates the situation of the 25 villatae, but it is at least probable that Lord Ormond's 24 qrs. of Toahbreny, in 1585, represent them.¹ The Butlers established a colony at Aughrim, and the place was burnt by Ui Maine in 1308 (L.C.). The entry is not very intelligible, but I understand it to mean that the O'Kellys burnt Aughrim, and took a number of prisoners at Ahascragh, and that they let them go, and gave Edmund Butler satisfaction for burning Aughrim.

The town was burnt again, and its castle thrown down, in 1315 (L.C.). Suthkyn and Suthyn is the Irish Suicin, which is at Ballinasloe. The parish of Sukyn in the Taxation of 1306 is that now called Creagh. This estate extended to the east of the Suck.

It was made up of—

1. The Aspreville grant about Aughrim, by service of 1 knight's fee.
2. 20 librates of land adjoining, by service of $\frac{1}{2}$ knight's fee.
3. 25 villatae, at £5 each.
4. Other lands, how acquired does not appear, but they probably included the Arderne property in Crohane in Tirmany, by service of $5\frac{1}{2}$ knight's fee.

The king took Tirmany also into his own hands after Aedh O'Connor's outbreak in 1249, for a short time only. He made a grant to Roger de Lokinton in 1253. I find no trace of any other grant. It is mentioned in 1253 that Felim held four cantreds at the king's pleasure. The calendar shows no further dealings with Tirmany until the castle of Roscommon was built. I infer, therefore, that it was restored to Felim at once,² the king retaining only his castles and their demesnes. Felim paid £300 yearly for the three cantreds he held in fee-farm.

In 1275 Teige O'Connor, who was king from 1274 to 1278, applied for a lease of Connaught.³

Sir Robert Ufford came again as justiciary in 1276. It appears from the Inquisition of 1305,⁴ reporting upon Earl Richard's application for a grant or sale to him of Silmurray, that from the time of the death of Felim O'Connor until Robert d'Ufford came again as justiciary . . . nothing was taken from that land except from one cantred called Omany; and that "the said Robert, at his second arrival, demised to O'Connor two and a-half cantreds . . . to wit, the cantred of Moylurg Tirelele, and the cantred . . . of land which is called Clonmacganenan,"⁵ which belonged to Richard de Calne, and is now in the hands of the K. . . of

¹ H. W. C. 319.

⁴ D. I. v., 437.

² D. I. ii., 237, 713.

⁵ Trituatha.

³ D. I. ii., 1135.

Richard, and the half-cantred of Moyhe, rendering yearly to the king 100 . . . ,” and that the two and a-half cantreds would be worth 100 marks in time of peace.

The arrangement by Sir Robert must have been with Aedh Muimhnech or his successor Cathal. The latter gave a bond for 1000 marks of silver to have his portion. This is recorded in 1285,¹ but may have been much earlier, as it is quoted from the Roll of Stephen, Bishop of Waterford, who succeeded Sir Robert at the close of 1281. Maghnus O’Conor, who succeeded Cathal, paid £15 13s. 6d. of rent in 1292.² It does not appear what became of the other half-cantred of Moyhe. I think that there was no other half-cantred—that it is the same as “the cantred,” and that it was given by Stephen to the head of the clan of Cathal Crowderg when displaced in the sovereignty by Cathal of Clan Murtough Mweenagh, and that the three cantreds became one tenure again when Aedh, head of the former clan, gained the sovereignty in 1293.

The Inquisition speaks of two and a-half cantreds as then in question, which suggests, considering that Earl Richard desired to take up all the king’s land which was not in Tirmany and Omany, but in the hands of the Irish, that the cantred of Moy Ai was sometimes called the half-cantred, because about half of the ancient Moy Ai was in the de Burgo grant and in the north of Tirmany, near Roscommon. Moreover, there seems to be evidence that King Aedh held the “three cantreds of Felim” in 1299, and that Cathal held two cantreds.³ There is no other reference to the grant to Richard de Calne, which seems to have been immediately surrendered to the king, and to have been one of those made during war, which were annulled by peace.

When Henry III. made his eldest son Lord of Ireland, a grant of land worth £500 a year to Godfrey de Lezignan was to be satisfied out of the king’s waste lands in Connaught. In 1254 Godfrey was given a grant in fee of four and a-half cantreds; but he said that the land was not worth so much, and refused it. In 1255, in order to settle the question between Godfrey and Edward, Godfrey agreed to an order made by the king that Edward should take the cantred in which the king’s castles are and the castles, *i.e.* Tirmany, and one other cantred; that there should be no question regarding the land which Felim O’Conor held on lease; that Godfrey should have the other two cantreds, be they worth more or less. This effected a settlement; for on the 9th December, 1255; Godfrey executed a deed-poll to this effect. Edward “having granted to him in fee the cantred of Tyrmany in Connaught (where the Oscallí dwell), Maillourg and Tyrelele, with a cantred, and the homage and services of Richard de la Rochelle, Jordan of Exeter, and others holding there, in place of 500 librates given to him by the K., his

¹ D. I. iii., 172.

² D. I. iii., 1148.

³ O’Conor, “The O’Conors of Connaught,” p. 127, quoting Pipe Rolls, 1292-1299.

brother; Godfrey wills and grants that if he shall sell, mortgage, or exchange these lands, the Lord Edward [shall be entitled] to the said homage and services against all men." On 8th November, 1256, Edward cancelled this by giving Godfrey the manor of Louth and Castle Frank, in Ireland, for £140 a year, with £160 a year of land in England, and an annuity of £200, until he supplies 200 librates in Ireland.¹ These proceedings are instructive in showing what was considered to be the fair profit to be got by the lord of such lands.

There are notices of some other grants in Tirmany. John de Sandford, afterwards Archbishop of Dublin, had a grant from Sir Richard Fitz John, who was Edward's seneschal from 1254, and the King's Justiciary from 1261, until Sir R. de Ufford came in 1268,² of 5 villatae, namely, Turlochogenath, Rathmolony, Corbally, Fiegkilbride, and Clony.³ Fiegkilbride is part of Kilbride parish, also called Fidhmonach. He had also, before he became archbishop, the grant, already mentioned,⁴ of Clanconway and some other lands, amounting to 20 villas in the theodum of Clanconway and 10 villas without it.⁵ William Fitzwarin had been previously enfeoffed of one carucate therein, a portion most likely of 30 librates of land given him in 1270 by service of half a knight's fee.⁶ Between 1280 and 1285 John Huse was given 10 librates of land and £20 to fortify it.⁷

John Mape had a grant of 100s. worth of lands; but in 1284 had been given only one and a-half carucate, leaving one carucate still due.⁸ He was given 15 marks "to make the causeway of Tawyrfin in Connaught."⁹ He was constable of Randown in 1275 and 1276, and Henry Fitz Leo was constable of Roscommon at same time.¹⁰

Moyvannan was let to William de Prene at 100s. a year; but he could not raise the money in consequence of the wars in a.r. 15, 16, 17.¹¹ It seems to have been surrendered by him. Afterwards Richard de Exeter had it. It lies near Kiltoom.

In 1299 Sir R. de Aston, an absentee, was allowed to enfeoff William le Irish of Kilték and Castelmetegan, and Peter Sprot of Ardlekyn and Tholyogenedy, for a fine of £5 in each case. These men are described as residents.¹² Kilték and Castelmetegan are Coolteige and Cashelmeehan Townlands in Kilbride parish. Ardlekyn is Ardlagheen in Cloonygormican. Tholyogenedy might be Tully in Kilbride. Sir Richard FitzJohn himself held as tenant-at-will, until grants in fee were made, Moyvannan, Scranan, Behach, and Carnach, and several other townlands.¹³ Carnach is now Carnagh, a large tract to north of Moyvannan. I do not identify Scranan and Behach.

¹ D. I. ii., 321, 365, 447, 448, 478, 524.

² D. I. ii., 358, 715.

³ "Liber Niger Alani," No. 602, in *Journal*, vol. xxvii., p. 169.

⁴ *Journal*, vol. xxxi., p. 370.

⁵ D. I. ii., 2115.

⁶ D. I. iv., 108, 1293.

⁷ D. I. iii., 79.

⁸ D. I. ii., 2364.

⁹ D. I. ii., 1890.

¹⁰ D. I. ii., 237, 337.

¹¹ D. I. iii., 528.

¹² D. I. iv., 604, 655, 691.

¹³ D. I. ii., 1613.

The Richard de Exeter estate, of which but a part was in Galway, has been mentioned. The detailed history is of some interest.

Sir Richard the elder was a Government servant of high rank and importance; was the justiciary's lieutenant when Robert de Ufford left in 1270, and then spent £90 in fortifying Roscommon Castle; Chief Justice of the Common Pleas in 1273; constable of the Castles of Roscommon and Randown in 1282, 3, 4; and was killed in battle in Thomond in 1287.¹ Though so considerable a person, very little more is known about him, and that little is in the *Annals of Multifarnham*, which really belong to the Dominican House of Strade or Athlethan, and cease abruptly after 1274, the year of the foundation of the House of Rathfran. They particularly record events connected with Sir Richard's family, and are supposed to have been written by brother Stephen de Exeter. The death of John is noted in 1260. Him I suspect to have been Sir Richard's father, for Lord Richard then comes into view. The death of his first and his second wife, and his marriage to Lady Ysemain, daughter of Lord David de Prendergast, and the birth of their son John in 1270, are noted. His son Richard, who succeeded him, was an elder son.²

I take him to be a relation of the de Exeter lords of Athlethan. His line decayed in the fourteenth century, and dropped out of sight. The *Annals of Multifarnham* ignore the Clan Jordan. The *Irish Annals*, except those of Innisfallen, which record Sir Richard's death in 1287, ignore this branch of the family.

Sir Richard is likely to have been the founder of Rathfran Monastery, regarding which various traditions have been recorded, and which is with most probability assigned to a de Exeter. A lord of Athlethan is not likely to have founded it. Sir Richard had become eminent at that time, and was in a position to take up land there. Mac Firbis gives a pedigree, quoted in Ordnance Survey Letters, of de Exeter of Rathfran up to Sir Richard. Though it is certainly inaccurate in some respects, it is quite likely that descendants of Sir Richard continued there in obscurity.³ Mac Firbis and O'Clery are certainly in error in their de Exeter pedigrees in the thirteenth century. Sir Richard did not come with Strongbow, and was not father of Jordan Mor and Jordan Og, ancestors of Clan Jordan of Gallen. But another Richard may have been father of Sir Richard, or of his father John, and of Jordan of Gallen, and have been a companion of Maurice FitzGerald at the conquest of Connaught. The Irish historians were not accurately acquainted with the Anglo-Norman families until the fourteenth century.

To the period of the building of Roscommon Castle I refer Sir Richard's acquisition of the de Lokinton grant of 1253, 10 librates of land in Tirmany, called Slef and Muinassan, named in full in other references as

¹ D. I. ii., p. 151, Nos. 947, 1907, 2034, 2310.

² *Irish Archæological Society's Tracts*, vol. ii.

³ A de Exeter was there in 1585 (15 D.K. 4731, "Tho. Dekrytor of Raurcany").

Slefschenechoch and Monecassan. Slef appears in the sixteenth century as "the Slewe."¹ It is the Slievshancough which gave a name to Abbey Grey, in the parish of Athleague, and seems to be the same as the tract called Slievemurry, in early times Sliabh Furri, in the parish of Killeroran, a name once evidently covering a very large area, and known shortly as "the Mountain." Monecassan is the name Muinecasain, in the parish of Ballymacward;² but considering the distance between the localities, it is, I think, unsafe to take identity of name as marking the place. It is more likely to be a place nearer Slievemurry. Casan enters into several townland names not very far off.

The castle of Athleague was broken down in 1271.³ It must be taken to have been built about the same time as Roscommon Castle, not earlier. A period of warfare ensued, until Sir Robert de Ufford restored Roscommon Castle, when Athleague Castle seems to have been restored.

Robert de Ufford gave Sir Richard 20 librates of land in Connaught to hold in fee-farm by the service of half a knight's fee. The king confirmed the grant in June, 1280, remitted rent due and for a year in advance.⁴ These lands were 8 villatae, which appear in 4 lists, with variations of spelling, out of which I adopt the following forms:—

VILLATAE.	IDENTIFIED WITH
Tobyrnechalpye,	—
Bathfaret,	Rahara, townland in Rahara Parish.
Lystefchy,	Liscoffy, townland in Athleague Parish.
Conyllesty,	Coullusty, " " "
Naracheyn,	Araghty (?), " " "
Corkylbraugyle,	Cartronkilly, townland in Dysart Parish.
Corcreppan,	—
Dengynmacossan,	Knockadangan, townland in Athleague.
(D. I. iv., 806.)	

At about the same time he had a grant of 30 librates in fee-farm, for which the following, called seven townlands, were assigned:—

VILLATAE.	IDENTIFIED WITH
Kylcoysech, $\frac{1}{2}$ villata, ..	Kilcaash, townland in Kilmeane Parish.
Stregacherynyn, $\frac{1}{2}$ villata, ..	Scregg, townland in Killinvoy Parish.
Behach,	These were in Richard Fitz John's holding, and seem to have been in this neighbourhood.
Serenan,	
Ardmolan,	Ardmullen, townland in Cam Parish.
Drumcloghry,	—
Lymorechethan and Cownach, ..	Richard Fitz John's holding.
Unchinagh and Dothulaghelyn	Funchinagh townland, in Tisrara Parish. Funchinagh Lake, in Cam Parish. Duthaidh Lochlainn in Irish (?).

¹ H. W. C. 319.

² L. C., Clonmacnoise, Multifarnham.

³ H. M. 72.

⁴ D. I. ii., 1704.

These contain 15 carucates of arable land and meadow, valued at 40*s.* a carucate, the value of waste lands of Tirmany in the king's hands.¹

Sir Richard left the constableness in 1284. A period of warfare followed, in which his castle of Athleague was levelled, and his lands were worth nothing, nor were those of the king, until 1299.²

After Christmas, 1289, his son Richard petitioned the king in Parliament to retake the seven townlands, because they were too heavily rented; but failed to secure a reduction of rent, and surrendered them.³

In 1301, things being more settled in Connaught, John Fitz Thomas having been expelled for five years, Richard desired to take the land up again, and was given the seven townlands, together with those of Moyvannan and Torpan, to hold in fee-farm for ever, at £18 a year.⁴ Torpan and Moyvannan are still townlands in Taghboy and Kiltoom parishes. Regarding identification, it is to be noted that these old townlands, or villatae, were very large denominations, and that the modern townland of the name is usually but a fragment to which the name has adhered, or is the place which gave a name to the estate. Skregtreynyn and Screg appear as well as Streg. Corkyle Braugyle I take to represent Corcaille, or Round Wood, of Bruigeol, now Briole, in Dysert parish, of which the Caille perhaps remains in Cartronkilly. Knockadangan is the only townland in the neighbourhood which gives Dangan.

A sufficient number of places are identified to show that Sir Richard, the elder and younger, acquired a very large estate between Slievemurry and Loughree.

Sir Richard, junior, became Chief Justice of the Common Pleas in 1302, and was Keeper of the Castles of Roscommon and Randown in 1303 and 1304.⁵ In 1304 he contracted to repair Roscommon Castle for £19 4*s.* 8*d.*

Money was coined at Roscommon before 1285.⁶ The county of Connaught was divided into the counties of Roscommon and Connaught in or before 1292; Richard is described as Sheriff of Roseommon early in that year. He was Sheriff again in 1301.⁷

The county of Roscommon seems to have comprised only the king's Five Cantreds.

The king's power grew steadily, on the whole, through the reign of Edward I., and declined with the accession of Edward II. Bruce's invasion affected Connaught only by causing the one general rising of the Irish, who were thoroughly beaten down at Athenry in 1316. Sir William de Burgo followed up the victory by entering Moy Ai, whereupon the O'Conors submitted. Mac Dermot did not, and his territory

¹ D. I. iv., 802.

² D. I. iv., 806.

³ D. I. iii., 558.

⁴ D. I. iv., 802, 806; v., 208, 209, 316, 317.

⁵ D. I. v., 139, 281.

⁶ D. I. iii., 7.

⁷ D. I. iii., 520; iv., 367.

was plundered. This fight seems to have been between the English of Connaught on one side, and on the other the Irish of Connaught, reinforced by the King of Thomond and some O'Briens, and by some men of Meath and Brefne. In 1317, Roger Mortimer, with the assent of the Council, let to O'Connor all the land in the king's cantreds which was not already let to Englishmen, or on burgage tenure.¹ The de Burgo power had been much enhanced in respect of the Irish, and it was thus enhanced also in respect of the royal power, which now practically withdrew from Connaught, except so far as the king could rely on the Earl of Ulster. This, perhaps, was a reason for withdrawal. The King of Connaught was now of small importance compared with Sir William de Burgo, and his son Walter, who was suspected by the Irish of a design to proclaim himself King of Connaught.² The fact is improbable, but the record of the suspicion shows that he was considered by the Irish to be in a position to attempt it.

NOTES ADDED IN THE PRESS.

1. *Clantayg* (vol. xxxii., p. 399).—Clantayg included Athenry.³

2. *Kilmorenstogher* and *Kilbrenan* (vol. xxxii., p. 401).—Kilbrenan was a house of mendicant friars in the parish of Clonbern, whose parish church is called Kilbrenan. The friary church is Kilmurry, by which name the friary also appears.⁴

Kilmorenstogher may be a name of this small friary, but is more likely to be Abbey Grey, *alias* Sleushancough, in parish of Killeroran, which is close to Kilmore townland. I am told that a togher is close by.

3. *Settlement between the Earl and John Fitz Thomas*.—The following seems to explain and agree with all the facts:—"A. 1298. The two Earls of Ulster and of Kildare became reconciled by the Earl of Kildare awarding 3000 marks to the Earl of Ulster, and for a thousand marks to give him the lordship of Sligo, and all his plate for another thousand, and his son Thomas to get married to his daughter for the third thousand" (Mac Firbis, "Great Book of Genealogies," Clann William Bure).

4. *William of Owyll* was a son of Sir William Liath according to Mac Firbis's account of Clann William Bure, and the Registry of Athenry Dominican Friary. For reasons too long for this note, I believe him to be Ulick, son of Richard, son of William Liath, who died

¹ Pat. 11 Edw. II., No. 103, in Rot. Pat. et Claus. Cancell. Hib. Calendarium.

² L. C. 1330.

³ H. W. C. 196.

⁴ 12 D. K. 2374; 16 D. K. 5306; Valor Beneficiorum, 1585.

in 1343 L. C., who is usually taken to be Ulick of Annaghkeen, whose death, in 1353, is recorded in that Registry, whom I take to be Sir William's son.

5. *M^cKaageboy* or *M^cCawoke*.—M^cFirbis's "Genealogy of Clangibbon" shows the name to have been Mac Daibhog Buidhe, descended from Daibhog Buidhe, son of Gibbon, from whom came Clangibbon.

6. *Transfer of Estates by Absentees*.—In the seventeenth century claims to certain lands in the barony of Carra were supported by deeds of Clan Mac Evillies, "and by virtue of an auneyent Deed of the Stauntons, bearing date 20th May, in the Raigne of King Edward the Third—the whole Lordship and Barony of Carra."¹ Walter de Cogan's lands in Connaught were held by Walter de Birmingham, of Athenry, at close of fourteenth century.²

According to "Historia et Genealogia Familiæ de Burgo," MS. No. 1440, T. C. D., Mac William was entitled to rent and services from Mac Jordan, Mac Costello, and O'Connor Roe, but, from their form, I think these claims did not arise from the ancient tenures of those lords.

The following abbreviations are used in references :—

- H. F. = O'Donovan, "Tribes and Customs of Hy Fiachrach."
- H. M. = "Tribes and Customs of Hy Many."
- H. W. C. = Hardiman's edition of O'Flaherty's "West Connaught."
- D. I. = Sweetman, "Calendar of Documents relating to Ireland," 1172-1307.
- D. K. = "Annual Report of Deputy Keeper of the Public Records, Ireland," Calendar of Fianta.
- R. B. = "Red Book of Earl of Kildare," in Hist. MSS. Commission, 9th Report, Appendix.
- L. C. = "Annals of Loch Cé" (Rolls Series).
- F. M. = "the Four Masters" (O'Donovan's edition).
- O. S. L. = Ordnance Survey Letters.

¹ Rolls Office, Inq. Mayo, 11th January, 1610, in Public Record Office, Dublin.

² Rot. Pat. et Claus. Cancell. Hib. Calendarium; Pat. 10 Ric. II., No. 34.

Miscellanea.

Silver Presentation Cup recording Cambrian Hospitality.—I desire to call attention to the following short account of a remarkable silver cup, presented to Dudley Ackland, Esq., of Boulston, Haverford West, Pembrokeshire. The cup was presented by four gentlemen, whose wives and children found refuge in Mr. Ackland's house, when they fled from Ireland in 1798. Unfortunately the cup cannot now be discovered, a matter much to be regretted, as it was an article of historical value.

Round the cover are the words :—

“SACRED TO CAMBRIAN HOSPITALITY.”

And on a medallion, on one side, was the following :—

“TO DUDLEY ACKLAND ESQ: OF BOULSTON, FOR THE ASYLUM AFFORDED
TO THEIR WIVES AND CHILDREN FROM THE HORRORS OF REBELLION.
JUNE 1798. FROM ÷ SIR JOHN NEWPORT, BART: SAMUEL BOYSE.
ROBERT S. CAREW. WILLIAM MORRIS, ESQUIRES, OF THE CITY OF WATER-
FORD.”

A letter which I have received from Arthur Boyse, Esq., of Bannow, Wexford, gives some information about the gentlemen who presented the cup :—

“Sir John Newport, Bart., lived at Newpark (now occupied by Mr. Bloomfield), just outside the town of Waterford.

“Samuel Boyse was my great-great-grandfather. He lived at Bishop's Hall, County Kilkenny (now a ruin), and also at Bannow. He bought in some of the estates from a cousin, Frances Carr, to whom they had descended through a female line.

William Morris, of Waterford, lived where the present Adelphi Hotel is.

“These three all married sisters of the Robert Shapland Carew (of Castleborough) whose name is also mentioned on the cup. He (R. S. Carew) was father of the first Lord Carew of Castleborough, County Wexford. The names of the first two are on the wooden bridge at Waterford.”

I may add that Sir John Newport, Bart., was the son of a Waterford banker, in which city he was born on October 24, 1756. He was created a baronet in 1789. In 1802 he entered the Imperial Parliament as member for Waterford, and continued to represent it until 1832. After the passage of the Reform Bill, he was appointed Comptroller of the Exchequer, from which office he retired in 1839, with a pension of £1000 per annum. He died at Newpark, near Waterford, on February 9, 1843, aged 87 years.—COURTENAY MOORE (*Canon*), M.A., R.D., *Hon. Provincial Secretary for Munster*.

Kiltevenan, County Roscommon (*Journal*, vol. xxxii., pp. 194, 408; vol. xxxiii., p. 190).—I think I can satisfactorily settle the question as to the *locale* of Kiltevenan, regarding which the Rev. W. D. Macray—the oldest member of the Royal Society of Antiquaries of Ireland—has made some queries.

"Kiltevenan" is in County Tipperary, and is variously written "Kilteynan" and "Kiltinan." Mr. H. T. Knox is right as to its being "in the neighbourhood of Fethard." From the Patent Rolls (17 John) it appears that on July 6, 1215, King John granted to Philip of Worcester, during pleasure, various lands in County Tipperary, including the castles of Knockgraffon, *Kiltennan*, and Ardmayle. The manor and castle of Kiltennan reverted to King Henry III. in 1218, who, on March 11, 1223, committed them to Nicholas Fitz Leo; but, a few months later, on July 18, 1223, they were given to William of Worcester, nephew to Philip, the original grantee. The first deed, quoted by Mr. Macray as "*circa* 1190-1200," must be dated as *circa* 1210, and the acquisition of Kiltinan Church, with appurtenances, by the Abbot and Canons of Oseney, must have been in 1218. As Henry, Archbishop of Dublin, was superseded in his office of Papal Legate in 1218, the second deed may fairly be given as of that year. In 1233 letters of protection were granted by the king, for the Abbot of Oseney, in Ireland.

In 1234, and again in 1238, William of Worcester was summoned to show what title he had to the manors of Knockgraffon and *Kiltinanach*. Apparently he succeeded, as on June 4, 1244, his son, Ralph of Worcester, was confirmed in said lands. The property was then acquired by the de Burgos.

In 1302, the church of Kiltinan (written "Kilteneenan"), in the *Deanery of Fethard, Diocese of Cashel*, was valued at ten marks, the tenth being 13s. 4d.; and, in 1316, it was confirmed to the Abbot and convent of Oseney.

On November 9, 1328, as appears from the printed Calendar of Patent Rolls, James Butler, Earl of Ormonde, was given the regality and other liberties in the County of Tipperary. This James Butler, first Earl of Ormonde, married Eleanor de Bohun, kinswoman of King Edward III.

In quoting the Computus of the Bailiff of Kiltinan for the year 1331, wherein it is mentioned that "the Countess" extorted £14, Mr. Macray asks, "Who was the Countess?" The answer is: The Countess of Ulster, as Richard de Burgo, Earl of Ulster, died July 29, 1326.

On April 9, 1542, a return was made by William Brabazon in regard to the revenues of the lands and premises held by the Abbey of Oseney, in Ireland; and, in 1545, these lands were leased to James Butler, Earl of Ormonde and Ossory. The Fiant of Henry VIII. give

the name as "Kylteyham," but it is described as "parcel of the possessions of the late Abbey of Oseney, in England."

The Palatinate jurisdiction of County Tipperary by the Earls of Ormonde continued until seized by the Crown, by process of *Quo Warranto* in 1621. However, it was restored in 1662 (April 22, 1662)—confirmed by the Statute 14 Charles II.—and finally devolved to the Crown in 1715, by the attainder of James, Duke of Ormonde.—
WILLIAM H. GRATTAN FLOOD.

Temple-na-Caille and the Churches near Kilkeedy, County Limerick.—Mr. Grene Barry collects a very valuable mass of notes on the "Keeley" settlement near the mouth of the Maigne, and speculates whether Kiltemplan may be the Tempulkillie or Keilnacailly of the earlier records ("Journal," *supra*, p. 198). May I supplement his notes with an extract from the Civil Survey of Pubblebrian (1655), preserved in the Public Record Office, Dublin?

This book (p. 19) gives, under the heading of Kilkeedy parish, "Killnakallye, one quarter & a halfe with one tach [? thatched] house thereunto belonging. Mearinge weast to Craigbegg, south to Broskagh, east to Cnockrounge, north to Doone. Daniell M'Mahonie of Keillnakally, Irish papist [owner]. Shrubby wood, 4 ac. Arable, 18 ac. Meddow, 3 ac. Pasture, 3 ac.—Total, 28 ac." The other places beginning with "Kill," in the same Survey, are—"Kilcolman (p. 16), mearing with Kiltemplan & Cloonana, held by Margaret ny Bryne, *alias* Stephenson: Kilboy & Gortskraghone (p. 21), held in 1640 by same, & the Lady Dowager of Castleconnell, under lease, having 'the ford of Clare = inis on the northe.'"

As Killnakallye is treated as a separate townland from Kiltemplan, we must look elsewhere for its history. It is evident that the "Killna-challichy" given after "Killmacgoban" (Kilgobbin) in Meyler Fitz Henry's Inquisition, 1200, and given as near Claireen Bridge in 1410, the "Killygelly" of the "Taxatio Procuracionum" (1418, 1422), is the unknown church site to the east of Cragbeg, called Killnakallye in the Civil Survey. Thus within the bounds of the united parishes of Kilkeedy and Escluen we find St. Margaret's, at Newtown; Kilkeedy, Killeen, with a well, dedicated to St. James, in Newtown; Kiltemplan, Kilcolman, Killnakallye, Kilboy, and Kilcornan (or Kilcoran), "kyle," in Ballyanrihan, near Patrick's Well.—T. J. WESTROPP.

Escloon.—Mr. T. J. Westropp, in his account of Esclon, does not give any mention of "the Manor after 1243." In the Close Rolls, 18 Edw. I., there is mention of the Manor of Esclon, on June 13th, 1290, and it then belonged to Richard de Burgh, Earl of Ulster, whose tenant was John Serle of Esclon.—W. H. GRATTAN FLOOD.

Jour. R.S.A.I. { Vol. xiii., Fifth Series.
 { Vol. xxxiii., Consec. Ser. }

X

Inscription on Monument of Lord Wyndham of Finglass, in Salisbury Cathedral.—The accompanying inscription, copied by Mrs. Long, Dublin, is an addition to the epitaphs of persons connected with Ireland, buried in England, already published in the *Journal*.—P. D. VIGORS (*Col.*):—

Large Monument in Salisbury Cathedral. Figure leaning on a harp, large urn and coat of arms.—Here lyeth the body of Thomas Lord Wyndham Baron Wyndham of Finglass in the Kingdom of Ireland, youngest son of John Wyndham of Norrington in this County, Esq^r. He was educated in the school of the Canons of this Close from whence He went in 1698 to Wadham College—in the University of Oxford. He removed from thence to Lincoln's Inn in 1701 and was there called to the degree of Barrister-at-Law in 1705. In the year 1724 His Majesty King George the First was pleased to appoint him Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas in Ireland, where he was two years. In December 1726 He was advanced to the office of Lord High Chancellor of Ireland, and constituted one of the Lords Justices of that Kingdom; into which last office He was sworn eight several times. On the demise of King George the First, his Majesty King George the Second renewed his commission of Lord High Chancellor; and in September 1731 in consideration of his diligent and faithful service Was pleased to create him a Baron of the Kingdom of Ireland. He presided in six sessions of Parliament as Speaker of the House of Lords of Ireland where there is a session but once in two years. In April 1739 He sat as Lord High Steward of Ireland on the trial of Lord Barry of Santry being the first Lord High Steward that ever was appointed in that Kingdom. In September 1739 he resigned his offices at his own request, on account of an ill state of health contracted by a too intent and too long application to the great variety of Businesses He had been engaged in. He was a member of the established Church, a strenuous promoter of Justice, a faithful subject and a kind relation. He was born on the 27th day of December, 1681. He died on the 24th day of November, 1745.

NOTE.—On his death this title became extinct. Two other Wyndham peerages—the Earldom of Egremont, and the Irish Earldom of Thomond, with the Barony of Ibrackan—became extinct in 1845 and 1774 respectively. Percy, second son of Sir William Wyndham, succeeded his uncle Henry, Earl of Thomond, and bore the surname and arms of O'Brien, and died in 1740. (See "Extinct Peerage.") Of this family were the Wyndhams of Dunraven Castle, in Glamorganshire, a name apparently transferred to Ireland, and giving a title to the family of Wyndham-Quin. For notices of Lord Chancellor Wyndham, refer to Smyth's "Law Officers of Ireland," and the Paper lately read before the Society, on "Irish Law Officers in the Eighteenth Century," by Mr. F. Elrington Ball."—ED.

Notices of Books.

[NOTE.—The works marked thus (*) are by Members of the Society.]

The History of Ireland. By Geoffrey Keating, D.D. Vol. I. Edited, with Translation and Notes, by David Comyn, M.B.I.A. (London: Published for the Irish Texts Society, by David Nutt. 1902.)

FROM a variety of causes, political and social, the Irish language and literature derived very little advantage from the invention of printing, which in other countries led to so great diffusion of knowledge, activity of thought, and literary work. While literature in other lands was rapidly spread, the appearance of an Irish printed book was of great rarity. In Ireland, once renowned for scholarship, original literary work, discouraged and unfashionable, ceased to be known to the learned, and Irish as a literary language was saved from extinction only by scribes and teachers of the humblest condition.

The Irish Texts Society, in conjunction with others, is making a strong effort to remedy this state of things and give the language a new impetus. Many of the celebrated Irish historical and literary mss., now lost for ever, would be available to-day if they had been preserved and multiplied in print. A great part of the mss. of the last four centuries exists in single transcripts easily destroyed. The writer of the history of the Irish people will have to glean much of the history and inner life of the people from these frail sources. Printing alone can preserve such of them as are really valuable, and furnish the student of Irish language, literature, and history with reliable standard text-books.

The Society has now issued its fourth volume, the first part of the "History of Ireland," by Geoffrey Keating: it is edited and translated by Mr. David Comyn.

Fortunately, there are several ms. copies of this History in existence, some good, others indifferent; and it will be an important day for Irish students when the complete edition shall be in their hands. An important ms. will be preserved in print, and a valuable text-book made available. Portions of this work were published by Wm. Halliday in 1811, and by Dr. Joyce in 1881; but the present edition will be the first complete one.

It should prove very valuable as a text-book. Keating was a well-read man for his time, and reached a high literary level. Intensely Irish

in sympathy, thought, and expression, and a poet of no mean order, his *History* will be extremely useful in illustrating the grammar, idiom, and vocabulary of the language. Dr. Atkinson says that Keating's works are "veritably Irish, uncontaminated by English phrases, and written by a master of the language while it was yet a power." His vocabulary is copious and varied, his style natural and pleasing, and his illustrations, owing, perhaps, to his poetical nature, are singularly happy; and although the most critical student may take him as a model, yet, according to Dr. Atkinson, there is scarcely a line he has written which an Irish-speaking person at the present day may not grasp, except where archaic documents are quoted.

Perhaps it is premature, until a complete edition has been published, to discuss the historical value of this work, or contrast Keating with the great classical historians.

In the opinion of very competent judges he was the first historian of the Irish people, and he has furnished a very fair outline of our ancient history, and has drawn from the most genuine sources of Irish history, some of which have been lost since his time.

Although he may not be so rigidly accurate as the great annalists, and may have given too easy entrance to some ancient tales, yet he drew the vast bulk of his narrative from pretty much the same sources as they, and his *History* will remain as a great and co-ordinate authority.

The editor states that Keating is believed to have made several transcripts of his works, and in consequence has noted various readings or discrepancies existing in the best mss. He has very properly adhered closely to the text of his mss., not modernizing to any extent, and only excluding what he regards as certain mannerisms of the copyists. The translation is literal without being unreadable.

As the footnotes to the translation are very brief, it is to be hoped that, by a descriptive index or otherwise, Mr. Comyn will give more information concerning persons, places, and events, and so enhance the value of the *History*.

The volume is well printed, and the Society must be congratulated on the work selected, and on the way in which the editor has performed his task.

**A History of the County Dublin. Part II. By Francis Elrington Ball. (Dublin: A. Thom & Co. 1903.) 5s.*

We are glad to welcome a second section of this work, which promises to form so valuable an addition to our Irish County Histories. Part I. prepared us to expect much from the labours of Mr. Ball. No writer of Irish history has more faithfully and untiringly searched for material, or more carefully combined the facts which his industry has brought

together; nor has any been more successful in presenting the resulting narrative in an attractive and interesting style.

Part II. amply maintains the high character of its predecessor. The district covered by it includes the ancient parishes and manors of Donnybrook, Merrion, Booterstown, Taney, Dundrum, and Rathfarnham, and the now suburban districts of Rathmines and Baggotrath. Though possessing few surviving relics of an early past, this district has been the home of several of the leading county families. The history of each is traced with the careful research which has characterized Mr. Ball's previous work.

The family of Fitzwilliam, of Merrion, is traced with special care from its first appearance in the fourteenth century until its extinction nearly five centuries later. During the whole of this time it played a leading part in the history of the county, and for a time in that of the country at large. Mr. Ball's researches, carried on in the family archives, in every available source here, as well as at Cambridge and London, have produced a history of this family which forms a valuable contribution to the story of our country. It is illustrated with excellent reproductions of a complete series of family portraits, extending over a period of two centuries.

Other families connected with the districts, whose history is given in the same way, are Ussher of Donnybrook, and Loftus of Rathfarnham. There are also shorter accounts of the families of Bagod, De Rideleford, Jocelyn, Le Bret, and others.

An excellent feature of Mr. Ball's work is the collection of admirable illustrations, which all really illustrate their subjects. Portraits, rare plates, and old paintings have been carefully sought for, and are very well reproduced.

Mr. Ball's interest has been attracted somewhat more by the personal than the social side of his work, though the latter is by no means neglected. We should have expected to find more, for example, of such subjects as Donnybrook Fair, and Vauxhall and Ranelagh Gardens, than the short notices given of them. He might, too, with advantage, have used more freely and fully the language of his authorities than he sometimes does. But if we are thus found fault-finding, our complaints only show that we so much appreciate what is written for us that we crave more.

The illustrations include a very good reproduction from the Down Survey, and a very clear modern map. In the latter, however, we think we notice a few sites not quite correctly placed; the plan, too, of representing the foreshore in the same way as the land is misleading.

We look forward with great interest to the future parts of the History.

Proceedings.

(FIFTY-FIFTH YEARLY SESSION.)

MUNSTER MEETING—YOUGHAL.

A GENERAL MEETING OF THE SOCIETY was held at Youghal, County Cork, in the Town Hall (by permission of the Chairman, Urban Council), on Tuesday, 4th August, 1903, at 8 o'clock p.m.;

JOHN RIBTON GARSTIN, D.L., M.A., M.R.I.A., F.S.A., *President*,
in the Chair.

The following also attended :—

Vice-Presidents.—Seaton F. Milligan, M.R.I.A., *Vice-President for Ulster*.
Major-General Stubbs, J.P., *Vice-President for Munster*.

Hon. General Secretary.—Robert Cochrane, F.S.A., M.R.I.A.

Fellows.—Arthur Fitzmaurice, J.P., Carlow; Edward Martyn, Tillyra Castle, County Galway; J. J. Perceval, J.P., Wexford; William N. Strangeways, London.

Members.—Rev. Chancellor Abbott, M.A., Tullow; Rev. W. F. Alment, B.D., Navan; Montgomery F. Barnes, Mullingar; John Barrett, B.A., Macroom; James Buckley, Solicitor, London; M. J. C. Buckley, Youghal; Lieut.-Colonel Biddulph, Tullamore; James Grene Barry, D.L., Ballyneety, County Limerick; George O. Carolin, J.P., Dublin; Henry A. Cosgrave, M.A., Dublin; Thomas B. Costello, M.D., Tuam; John J. Cranny, M.D., Dublin; Matthew Dorey, Dublin; Rev. Canon Fisher, M.A., Mountrath; P. J. Griffith, Dublin; Miss Rosa F. Grubb, Cahir; Francis Guilbride, J.P., Newtownbarry; Bryan Hennessy, New Ross; Rev. P. Hurley, P.P., Inchigeela; Miss Frances Keane, Glenshelane, Cappoquin; Lady Keane, Cappoquin House; Owen J. Kelly, J.P., Dundalk; Mrs. Owen J. Kelly, Dundalk; T. J. Mac Inerney, Drumcondra; D. T. McEnery, M.A., I.N.S., Clonmel; Rev. R. M. Miller, M.A., Roscrea; Rev. Canon Moore, M.A., Rural Dean, Mitchelstown; Rev. Thomas Mulvany, c.c., Killucan; Goddard H. Orpen, B.A., Enniscorthy; Miss L. J. Orpen, Enniscorthy; Lieut.-Colonel Orpen, Killiney; Miss Parkinson, Ennis; William H. Patterson, M.R.I.A., Belfast; George Shackleton, Lucan; Mrs. Shackleton, Lucan; Mrs. Simpson, Ballymena; James Tuite, M.P., Mullingar; Richard J. Usher, D.L., Cappagh; Joseph Vaughan, J.P., Athlone; W. J. Verlin, Solicitor, Youghal; William Webster, Solicitor, St. Helens, Lancashire; W. J. Wilkinson, B.A., Trim.

Associates.—Mrs. M. F. Barnes, Mullingar; Rev. S. R. S. Carolin; Miss Davys; Albany Fetherstonhaugh, B.A., Dublin; Miss Hurley, Inchigeela; James Milling, Bangor, County Down; Miss Neville, Ennis; Edward R. Orpen, Enniscorthy; Mrs. Orpen, Enniscorthy; Miss G. Stacpoole, Ennis; Miss C. E. Stubbs, Cork.

The Minutes of last Meeting were read and confirmed.

The following Fellows and Members were elected :—

AS FELLOWS.

Ashbourne, Right Hon. Lord, LL.D., Lord Chancellor of Ireland (*Member*, 1863).
12, Merrion-square, Dublin: proposed by John R. Garstin, D.L., M.R.I.A.,
President.

Glencross, J. Reginald M., M.A. (Cantab.), 10, St. Mary's-road, Dublin: proposed by George D. Burtchaell, M.A., *Fellow*.

Stapley, Sir Harry, Bart., Egypt Cottage, Cowes, Isle of Wight: proposed by Sir Thomas Drew, *Fellow*.

AS MEMBERS.

Boothman, Charles T., Barrister-at-Law, 14, Clarinda Park, West, Kingstown: proposed by the Rev. William W. Campbell.

Boothman, Mrs. Charles T., 14, Clarinda Park, West, Kingstown: proposed by the Rev. William W. Campbell.

Boyle, Rev. Henry, F.P., Mount St. Michael, Randalstown: proposed by the Very Rev. Alexander Mac Mullan, F.P.

Comerford, William, Urlingford National School, County Kilkenny: proposed by John Commins.

Dolan, Joseph F., M.A., Ardee: proposed by J. Ribton Garstin, D.L., *President*.

Doyle, the Very Rev. Canon James, F.P., St. Canice's, Kilkenny: proposed by M. M. Murphy, *Fellow*.

Gallagher, Miss Jane, Egliah, Dungarvan, County Tyrone: proposed by the Rev. W. T. Latimer, B.A., *Fellow, Vice-President*.

Goddard, Norris, Solicitor, 52, Merrion-square, Dublin: proposed by John R. Garstin, D.L., M.A., M.R.I.A., F.S.A., *President*.

Kennedy, Thomas Patrick, 12, Alwyne Mansions, Wimbledon, Surrey: proposed by Thomas F. Nooney.

Leslie, the Rev. J. Blennerhassett, M.A., Kilsaran Rectory, Castlebellingham: proposed by John R. Garstin, D.L., M.A., M.R.I.A., F.S.A., *President*.

Lyons, the Very Rev. James, Dean of Ossory, The Deanery, Kilkenny: proposed by M. M. Murphy, *Fellow*.

Martin, William, Solicitor, Monaghan: proposed by D. Carolan Rushe, *Fellow*.

O'Leary, the Very Rev. Canon David, F.P., The Presbytery, Dingle: proposed by P. J. Lynch, *Fellow*.

Orpen, Miss Lillian Iris, Monksgrange, Enniscorthy: proposed by Goddard H. Orpen, B.A.

Orpen, Lieut.-Colonel (R.E.) Richard Theodore, St. Leonard's, Killiney, County Dublin: proposed by Goddard H. Orpen, B.A.

Reeves, Jonathan Townley, Assistant Secretary, Bank of Ireland, Dublin: proposed by The O'Morchoe.

Robinson, James, Solicitor, 47, Up. Mount-st., Dublin: proposed by The O'Morchoe.

Slevin, Felix, Manager, Hibernian Bank, Londonderry: proposed by Mrs. Sheridan.

Stevenson, James, Fort James, Londonderry: proposed by the Rev. William O'Neill Lindsay, M.A.

Stevenson, Mrs. James, Fort James, Londonderry: proposed by the Rev. William O'Neill Lindsay, M.A.

Verlin, W. J., Solicitor, Youghal: proposed by M. J. C. Buckley, *Hon. Local Sec., East Cork*.

The following Papers were read, and referred to the Council for publication:—

"The Ancient Highway of the Decies," by the Rev. Patrick Power.

"The Town Walls of Youghal," by M. J. C. Buckley, *Hon. Local Sec., East Cork*.

"Notes on Sir Walter Raleigh's House at Youghal," by Goddard H. Orpen, B.A.

The following Papers were taken as read, and referred to the Council for publication:—

"The Antiquities of Ardmore, County Waterford," by T. J. Westropp, M.R.I.A., *Vice-President*.

"Antiquarian Notes on Youghal," by Robert Day, J.P., F.S.A., *Vice-President*.

EXCURSIONS.

TUESDAY, AUGUST 4th, 1903.

EXCURSION IN YOUGHAL AND VICINITY AND EVENING MEETING.

THE members assembled at the Town Hall at 11.30 a.m., where they were received and welcomed to Youghal by Richard Carey, Esq., J.P., Chairman of the Urban Council. The ancient muniments of the town were exhibited; and afterwards the party proceeded to visit several places of antiquarian interest in the ancient town of Youghal, under the guidance of Mr. M. J. C. Buckley, *Hon. Local Secretary for East Cork*. An interval was allowed to members from 1.30 to 2.30 for lunch at their respective hotels, and they assembled again at 2.30 p.m. at the Collegiate Church of St. Mary (by permission of the Rector, Rev. J. R. H. Becher), and after devoting an hour and a half to this most interesting church, the grounds of Sir Walter Raleigh's House were visited (by permission of His Excellency Sir Henry Blake and Lady Blake, the present owners, who unfortunately were absent). Through the kindness of Mr. and Mrs. Sealy Allin, the College and its grounds were visited. Proceeding thence, the ancient town walls were examined, and they were described by Mr. Buckley. Another interval was allowed from 6 to 8 p.m.; and at the latter hour the Evening Meeting was held in the Town Hall, for the reading of Papers, and examination of the following exhibits:—

By ROBERT DAY, Esq.—Dated specimens of Youghal Delph, viz. three plates, a puzzle-jug, and a blue decorated jar; also the seal of John Thyngul (*vide* Hayman's *Memorials*, p. 36, 1863. Lindsay, Youghal).

By THE REV. J. R. H. BECHER.—Plate of St. Mary's, Youghal, with the Youghal town-mark. Made by Edward Gillett.

By THE REV. W. T. C. DAY, Rector of Killeagh.—The Chalice of Killeagh, with the Youghal town-mark. Made by Edward Gillett.

By THE REV. L. M. BEATTY, Rector of Corkbeg.—The Chalice of Iter Murragh. By the same maker.

By M. J. C. BUCKLEY, Esq.—Case of "Relics" of Early Celtic Art; also specimens of "greybeard" jugs, similar to some found in the Dock at Youghal; Celtic bronze rings; brass candelabra (sixteenth and seventeenth centuries) from County Kilkenny, &c.

The ancient Charters of Youghal and other muniments were exhibited by the Chairman and Secretary of the Urban Council in the Town Hall on Tuesday morning at 11.30, as there was then a better opportunity in daylight of examining them.

The President delivered a short address to the meeting, which was adjourned to the following evening.

WEDNESDAY, AUGUST 5th, 1903.

The members assembled at the Devonshire Arms at 10 a.m., and proceeded to several places of antiquarian interest in Youghal not visited the previous day. At 2 p.m., after lunch, the party again met at the Devonshire Arms, and drove to Rincrow Preceptory, Temple Michael, and the Abbey of Molana, the latter on an island on the River Blackwater at Ballinatray, the seat of Lady Harriet and Colonel (Holroyd) Smyth, who kindly received them.

An adjourned meeting was held at 8.30 in the evening, in the Town Hall, the President in the Chair.

The President described the several exhibits of silver, referring especially to the subject of hall-marks on Irish plate, and supplementing Mr. Day's notices of the work of Youghal and Cork silversmiths.

Additional exhibits were examined and discussed, including the following by Dr. Charles Ronayne:—Ancient Deed of the Provost of Youghal, Richard II., 1394; original Warrant of Queen Elizabeth, with the Queen's Autograph and Seal, granting a pension to Eleanor, Countess of Desmond, widow of the last and great Earl; ancient Map of Youghal, *temp.* Elizabeth; Youghal Pipes, smoked by Raleigh; Key of Franciscan or South Abbey; Key of the College, *temp.* Richard Boyle, Earl of Cork; Youghal Tokens.

A vote of thanks was passed to Mr. M. J. C. Buckley, *Hon. Local Secretary*, for his valuable services in connexion with the Excursions.

THURSDAY, AUGUST 6th, 1903.

On Thursday morning the party, under the guidance of Mr. Buckley, completed the survey of places of interest in Youghal, assembling at the same hour and place as on the previous day, and adjourning for lunch at 12.30 p.m. Members re-assembled at the Devonshire Arms at 1.45 p.m., where cars were in readiness to convey them to Ardmore to see the Round Tower and the ruins of Ardmore Cathedral, under the guidance of Mr. R. J. Ussher, D.L., *Hon. Local Secretary, County Waterford*.

The party returned by road to Youghal, crossing the new bridge over the River Blackwater at Youghal Harbour.

FRIDAY, AUGUST 7th, 1903.

On this day Lismore was visited, and the Castle seen (by permission of His Grace the Duke of Devonshire, *Fellow*, and late *Hon. President* of the Society); also Lismore Cathedral, under the guidance of the Very Rev. Dr. Brougham, Dean, who read a paper on the Cathedral. The party lunched at the Hotel, and afternoon tea was kindly provided for them in the banqueting-hall of the Castle by the Duke of Devonshire. Mr. Penrose showed the party the MS. "Book of Lismore," the famous crozier, and the silver maces, &c. The carriages left the Devonshire Arms at 9 a.m., arriving at Lismore at 12 noon. The return journey was made by road to Cappoquin, where the steamer was taken, at 6 p.m., for Youghal, down the River Blackwater.

The following notes on the places visited have been contributed :—

YOUGHAL.¹

THE very ancient town of Youghal derives its name from the two Celtic words, *eo*, "a yew-tree," and *kyle*, or *caille*, "a wood"—that is, the yew-wood. This name is the same as Okyle, which is a small place on the banks of the River Bride, near Tallow, County Waterford. There is there the ruin of a very remarkable old church of the fourteenth century, in a dilapidated and unprotected state, attached to which is a most curious



THE OLD TOWN WALLS OF YOUGHAL.

little edifice of very small dimensions, roofed in stone, of similar form and construction to the bee-hive huts on the Aran Islands. It seems to have been the cell of a hermit, or anchorite, and, with the exception of the traces of a similar cell in the north-east wall of the chancel of St. Canice's Cathedral in Kilkenny, is, perhaps, the only example of such an abode in Ireland. A townland named Ballyanchor lies in the same district—no

¹ By Mr. M. J. C. Buckley.



THE CLOCK TOWER AND GATEWAY, YOUGHAL.
(From a Photograph by W. Lawrence, Dublin.)

doubt, this place was the endowment or "termon" land of the hermit. The town of Youghal is situated on the west side of the harbour, where the River "Avonmore" or "Broadwater," now called the "Blackwater"—as Spenser the poet writes, "the Awny-dubh," by Englishmen called "Blackwater"—discharges itself into the Atlantic Ocean.

The geological formation on both sides of the river is the same, consisting of Upper Old Red Sandstone, Carboniferous slate, and Carboniferous limestone. An immense submerged forest lies underneath the strand, which extends from "Clay Castle" towards Knocadoon. A bar of sand, and large masses of gravel, cemented together by carbonate of lime (which is held in solution by the waters of the river), render the entrance of the harbour very dangerous, and prevent large modern ships from entering. The Danes, or rather the "Vikings," were the first to establish a small "burgh" or trading-fort here in the course of the ninth century. Doubtless, an early Irish fortified enclosure or "rath" existed here, ages before the arrival of the Scandinavian searovers. This "rath" they seem to have incorporated within the circuit of their palisaded burgh or "ton." The name is still preserved in "Raheen-lane," near the present town walls. The town grew and prospered under the rule of the Northmen for a long period, until the arrival of King Henry II. in 1172, when the Northmen, who had then become Christians, were granted many privileges, amongst which "murage," the right of taking toll to erect or repair the fortified walls, is included. The chequered history of the town, like that of many other places in Ireland, is full of interest, and its details are too voluminous to be told briefly; but that very interesting volume called the "Council Book of the Corporation of Youghal," recording Urban transactions from 1610 to 1800, gives us a very clear idea of the social manners and customs of this corporate town during the seventeenth, eighteenth, and early nineteenth centuries.

RALEGH'S HOUSE, YOUGHAL.¹

THE building known as Sir Walter Raleigh's house at Youghal looks to-day from the outside much the same as it must have looked more than three hundred years ago, when the famous soldier, sea-captain, colonizer, poet, historian, statesman, and courtier (to give him a few of his titles to fame) of Queen Elizabeth's reign is believed to have some time sojourned there. Slates, indeed, replace the original thatch on the roof, and modern glass the ancient leaded panes in the windows; but the pleasantly broken front, with its three gables, projecting porch, and bay-



SIR WALTER RALEGH'S HOUSE, YOUGHAL.
(From a Photograph by W. Lawrence, Dublin.)

window; the south end with its sunny oriel; the back with its towering chimneys; the massive wall, five feet thick; the high-pitched gables, all remain, perhaps almost unchanged. Entering the house, we pass through the hall and visit the low dining-room on the ground-floor, from which a subterranean passage is said to have connected the house with St. Mary's Church. Upstairs there are handsome rooms wainscoted with dark oak. One of these retains in its fire-place the old blue Dutch tiles with scriptural subjects enclosed in a circular border. In a recess in this room

¹ By Goddard H. Orpen, B.A., Barrister-at-Law.

behind the wainscoting was discovered about the middle of the last century "a part of the old monkish library hidden at the period of the Reformation." One volume contained a black-letter compendium of scriptural events from the Creation to the days of the Apostles, printed at Mantua in 1479, together with Peter Comestor's "*Historia Scolastica*," printed at Strasburg in 1483. It is a pity we have not a complete list of the library, as it might help to throw light on the date of the house. The principal room, that with the sunny oriel window, still preserves its beautiful mantelpiece of elaborately carved oak rising up to the panelled ceiling. Three figures, representing Faith, Hope, and Charity, support the cornice, above which is an open-work parapet by an apparently later and inferior hand. The panels between the figures are ornamented with fantastic shields, while an exquisite design runs over the lintel of the fireplace, itself supported by grotesque figures. Unfortunately the original tiles of the fireplace have in this instance been removed.

In the garden four old yew-trees, said to have been planted by Raleigh himself, are still flourishing, and look very young for their age. The myrtle-trees, however, which were also supposed to date from his time, and which at one period gave their name to the house, were destroyed in a storm some years ago. Here Raleigh is believed to have planted the first potatoes ever grown in Ireland, and to have smoked, if not even planted, the first tobacco, and, no doubt, "found many rare and woonderfull experiments of the vertues thereof." At any rate, we know that in these and in many other directions, such as mining enterprises, fruit culture, making pipestaves, exporting wool, &c., he was busily engaged at the Irish industrial revival just three centuries before the time.

The house is believed to have been originally intended for the residence of the Warden of the College of Youghal, and to have been built soon after the year 1464, when the College was founded by Thomas, the eighth Earl of Desmond. (See the article contributed by the Rev. Samuel Hayman to the Society's *Journal* for the year 1856, pp. 16-28.) The house can be plainly identified in the map of "Youghal as in Elizabeth's reign when sacked by the Earl of Desmond," reproduced, from a MS. in Trinity College, Dublin, in the Society's *Journal*, 1868-9, p. 469, more doubtfully in the Map of Youghal in "*Pacata Hibernia*." For Sir Walter Raleigh's connexion with it we have to rely on tradition, in this case probably well founded. He probably obtained possession of it about the year 1587, in connexion with his Crown Grant of 42,000 acres on the rivers Blackwater and Bride. His visits to Ireland, however, at this time were fitful and only for short periods, confined probably to the years 1587 to 1589. He managed his huge estates by deputy, and they went from bad to worse; and in December, 1602, he sold them all, including the College of Youghal, to Sir Richard Boyle, afterwards first Earl of Cork. Since then the house has changed hands many times. Not many years ago it was occupied by Sir John Pope Hennessy, who in

1883 wrote a bitter monograph on Sir Walter Raleigh in Ireland. The house has been known in legal documents as Sir Lawrence Parsons' House, and in recent times as Myrtle Grove, &c.; but, in a truer historical perspective, it is now indissolubly linked with the memory of one of the most remarkable personalities of his own or indeed of any age, Sir Walter Raleigh.

RINCREW PRECEPTORY.¹

ON the summit of the hill, at the confluence of the Blackwater, or "Avonmore," with the River Toorigh ("The King's Bleach-green"), are the ruins of a Preceptory of Knights Templars, said to have been founded in 1183 A.D., by Raymond le Gros. These ruins are very extensive, covering almost the whole of the top of the hill. The foundations of the chapel, cloisters, refectory, and kitchen may still be traced, but with difficulty. The chapel is about 66 feet long by 27 feet wide; and the walls are nearly 5 feet in thickness; the sills of the opes of the eastern window are still visible. There is a long vaulted "undercroft," or cellar, under the apartments which existed on the eastern side of the cloister. This chamber, which is about 51 feet by 17 feet, is covered by early pointed vaulting of stone about 11 feet high, roughly grouted and undressed. There are no traces whatever now left of any carved stonework; doubtless, in the construction of this semi-monastic, semi-military establishment, very little ornamental sculpture was to be found. The walls in parts are exceedingly thick, being upwards of 6 feet in width. All the stones used in the construction are of small size, and seem to have been quarried on the top of the hill. Seven deeply-splayed spike-opes light this "undercroft," four of these being in the eastern wall, two in the southern, and one at the north-east corner. Traces are still remaining above the vaulted chamber of small apartments. The dormitory, supported on thick oaken beams, and divided into cubicles or cells (of which we see the vestiges in the Abbey of Molana, near Ballinatra), must have once existed over the refectory, and in proximity to the chapel. Local tradition says that some carved effigies of the Knights (such as may still be seen in the ruined and dismantled chapel of the Knights Hospitallers, at Hospital, County Limerick) were to be seen in the ruins at the beginning of the last century, but all traces of such statues are now lost. The Preceptory was granted, after the dissolution of the monasteries, to Sir Walter Raleigh, A.D. 1585, and was after-

¹ By Mr. M. J. C. Buckley.

wards assigned, A.D. 1602, to Robert Boyle, the "Great" Earl of Cork. Few, if any, historical details are left concerning this monastic fortress.

TEMPLE MICHAEL CASTLE.

This castle, one of the Geraldine fortresses, stands in a most picturesque position by the side of the Blackwater. It is very likely that its name of "Teampul Mihil," or Michael's Church, owes its origin to the Templars of Rincrew having possession of the crossing or ferry at this point. This stronghold has been very much battered and maltreated by the cannon, which the Lord Protector brought to bear upon it, from a hill near Ballinatra, leaving only the southern and eastern walls of the keep still standing, with a portion of the spiral stone stairs inside. There still remains part of one of the small, circular, curtain towers of the walls of the "bawn" or castleyard. The castle was erected in the course of the fourteenth century by one of the Fitz Gerald family, the last of whom when in possession, in the year 1645, assisted Lord Castlehaven to cross the Blackwater at this point, in order that he might bombard Youghal from the ferry-point. The architectural features of this keep were similar in type to those in the fortalice of Kilnatoora, of which a short description will be found below.

THE ABBEY OF MOLANA.

This ruin is situate on what was formerly an island called *Dar-Inis*, and was founded, in the sixth century, by *St. Molanfidho*. Within recent times (in 1806) this island was united to the mainland by a causeway. Probably it derived its name of "Oak Island" from having been a "crannog" or island habitation surrounded by oaken stakes, such as we still see round an islet in one of the lakes of Inchigeela, County Cork. Such an islet would have formed a secure and commodious site for the primitive "Laura," or monastic settlement, of the early Christian missionaries, in the midst of a densely-wooded and trackless land, as all this country was then, and even down to the time of Raleigh. There are still extensive remains of the church, with its tower, the chapter-room, or "scriptorium," the refectory, and its adjacent kitchen and draw-well, as well as the cloister-garth, or "paradise." The church was divided into nave and choir by an arch, of which the bases of the piers are still to be seen. The choir was lighted by six lancet-headed windows on the south, four on the north, and a two-light window in the eastern wall. The church is about 120 feet in length, and 24 feet wide; and the walls, up to the springing of the roof, are 27 feet in height, and about 3 feet in thickness. The type of the architectural remains, still to be found, seems to be in Early English style. In the refectory is a fine, round-arched, moulded and

ornamented window, which appears to be of an earlier date, and more "Romanesque" in treatment. This window is now filled up with a modern wall and slab, surmounted by a sham Greek cinerary urn (surely the Norman knight was not cremated!), dedicated to the memory of Raymond le Gros, who is said, on the authority of a Carew ms., to have been buried here in 1186 A.D. The cloisters had no arcaded opes or arches, such as we see at Ardfert, in County Kerry, and in so many other abbeys in Ireland and elsewhere. The "ambulatory" of this humble cloister was roofed, most probably with oaken planks, covered by slates, quarried (as they have been down to recent times) on the banks of the Finisk, a few miles away on the opposite side of the Blackwater. This oaken roof rested on wooden posts, and the floor was composed, most likely, of local stone slabs. There are some traces still remaining of mural decoration, in the shape of white "ashlar" lines, traced on a light rose-red ground, on the walls of the apartment, near the chapter-room, which was most probably used as the "scriptorium," or writing room. This room commands a most delightful prospect over the broad waters of the "Avonmore," and it must have formed, in days gone by, an ideal retreat for the skilled penmen of the Middle Ages, whose labours have left us such magnificent memorials of their learning, skill, and industry. This abbey, originally under the ancient Celtic monastic rule, became a monastery of Canons Regular of St. Augustine, after the Norman Conquest.

KILNATOORA CASTLE, YOUGHAL.¹

THIS fortalice is a fair type of the fortified houses or "keeps," which were erected in great numbers by the Hiberno-Normans, all along the limits of the Pale (in the same manner as they did in Wales and Scotland); these castles served similar defensive purposes as the blockhouses which were built during the recent South African war, all along the border lines. The keep at Kilnatoora, as well as that at Cornaveigh (which is now utterly ruined), was a Geraldine stronghold; after the attainder of the Earl of Desmond, in Elizabeth's reign, these castles passed into the possession of Sir Walter Raleigh, and afterwards of the Earls of Cork. In Kilnatoora we see the expedients adopted by the military engineers of those days, in order to make use of the new weapons (such as small cannon called "culverins," and guns or "arquebuses," either of brass or iron), which the general employment of gunpowder, both for offensive and defensive operations, was then introducing all over Europe. In looking at the destructive havoc wrought on the solidly-built limestone walls of such fortresses of the Middle Ages, an intelligent observer of these "signs of the times" may well say that gunpowder, the invention of a peaceful German monk, was one of the most powerful agents for the overthrow of the whole Feudal system, both here and in every other European country. Kilnatoora was besieged, in 1645, by Lord Castlehaven, the commander of the Irish Royalist forces, which were fighting for the king. The garrison having been called upon to surrender, they refused to do so, and Castlehaven bombarded the fortress and made a breach in the walls. The place being taken "upon mercy," as it was called, the commandant, who was Lieutenant Smyth, was thereupon shot dead; such summary methods seem to have been carried out by the commanders on both sides. We have several letters from Castlehaven addressed to the Republican commanders of various fortresses in this part of the country, ordering them to surrender their "strong places" into his hands. We shall quote two or three of these peremptory epistles. For instance, "To the Commander of the Castle of Mogeely," he writes, "I summon you therefore to yield that hold of Mogeely instantly, into my hands, and to become yourself of our party, which if you do, you shall have quarter; otherwise, I will make you and your warden, such an example, as I did last night, to your neighbours at Conna Castle, by putting to the sword some,

¹ By Mr. M. J. C. Buckley.

and hanging the rest." June 19th, 1645. This summons not being obeyed, next day the following missive was sent to the Governor of Mogelly:—

"SIR,—I have now showed you my artillery, against the effect of which you can make no resistance, wherefore, come forth instantly, and submit yourselves, otherwise, you, the Governor, shall be infallibly hanged, and your company hanged, or put to the sword, by your friend, CASTLEHAVEN."

This summons was obeyed.

Another letter was addressed to the commander of Templemichael, to this effect:—

"SIR GOVERNOR,—You may remember that when I sent for you yesterday, you not only refused to come, but in my defiance, flourished a sword on the top of your castle. If you do not instantly come forth, and submit yourself unto me, I will put to death you and all the men within your place. And as I was so favourable as only to hang the Governor and Warden of Strangally, because they made me stay some hours there, I will shoot you out of the cannon's mouth, and give my soldiers the massacring of all under your warders." June 29th, 1645.

This shows the power which artillery was gaining in the warlike operations of those times.

Kilnatoora Tower, as far as the edifice is concerned, is still fairly perfect. As is usual in such fortified dwellings, all the apertures, for light and air, on the ground-floor, as well as of the story above it, are merely narrow slits, so as to prevent all ingress; the entrance doorway in the south-east angle of the southern face of the castle, was defended by a small cannon, for which a circular aperture was provided outside the oaken and iron-bound door. The stone stairs, circular in form, winds upwards, on the Archimedean screw principle, to the floors above. The entrance corridor is most ingeniously fortified against sudden intrusion of enemies, by means of an opening in the ceiling, through which molten lead, red-hot sand, cauldrons of boiling water, and other disagreeable "missiles" were showered on the heads of unwelcome intruders; for in such military dwellings every part of the building was prepared for hand-to-hand defence, in case of necessity. The vaulted lower apartment was used for the storage of salted meats, and barrels of beer (or "cervoise") and wine, as well as cheeses, etc. There was also a wooden floor resting on the stone corbels which divided the room in two; this loft was the store or grenier for corn, hard-baked bread or biscuits, oatmeal, and other perishable provisions. The vaulting of rough stonework was evidently "turned" or built on wattles of willow twigs, which have left their indents on the bed of concrete, on which the

"keying" stones were set. The first floor chamber, a spacious one, was the living-room of the Warden and his family; the windows of this apartment, being above the reach of besiegers, are larger than the lower ones; they are provided with seats on both sides of their reveals. These seats, when cushioned (as we see them in many illuminations of MSS.), formed comfortable and safe lounges, no doubt, for the ladies and gentlemen of that troubled period. This living-room, as well as the upper ones above it, communicates by means of long narrow passages with "garde-robes" or cabinets, having doors cutting off communication with the rooms to which they belonged, thus showing that, rude and uncomfortable as we may esteem them nowadays, these mediæval dwellings were provided with most practical sanitary arrangements, which arrangements have been, in most cases, ignorantly called "murdering-holes."

Ascending by the stone stairs, we reach a chamber which was evidently the dormitory; the shallow alcoves next the windows were for the reception of "pallets" or beds, with movable wooden bedsteads; curtains hanging from rods separated these sleeping-places from the rest of the room. A lofty garret was formed under the planked and slated roof; this garret was generally used for the storage of clothes and armour, along with woollen coverings, coffers, and boxes. A narrow stairs led up to the broad stone walk inside the parapets. A small turret stood on the north-eastern angle of the castle; this turret was provided with a "cresset," or iron basket, which held the signal fire, that was lit in case of necessity, for signalling to the other castles for many miles around the approach of an enemy or of any other imminent danger; a small "boudoir," used most likely as an Oratory, with wide window opes, of cusped arcades, existed in the south-east angle, and it is evident that all this ornamental arcading was ruined and brought down from the effects of cannon shot. Lofty chimneys, built up from the parapets, surmount the roof-gables; the fire-places communicating with these chimney-shafts, were large ogee-arched hearths, in which blocks of wood and peat were burned, as sea-borne coal was then unknown in this part of Ireland. "Aumbries," or cupboards, made in the thickness of the wall, are to be found in the different rooms; and there can be no doubt that these cupboards, as well as the walls themselves, were lined with wooden panellings, such as are still to be seen in the fortified manor-house of the Earls of Ormond at Carrick-on-Suir, and in the "Warden's House" (now called Sir Walter Raleigh's) in Youghal. The keep of Kilnatoora, like many other fortalices, was occupied solely by the Governor and his family; the men-at-arms of the garrison lived in the outhouses or in the small towers attached to the "ballium" or "bawn" of the castle. A few traces of this "bawn" are still remaining here, amongst them being one of the ruined angle-turrets or bastions. We can find no signs of the gate of the castle-yard, nor of any other outward defensive works. Of

the small "kill" or primitive church, from whence the locality derives its name, a few foundations can still be traced a short distance from the castle walls; but no other architectural remnants are now to be found. As this Tower of Kilnatoora is a most interesting type of its kind, and is well worthy of preservation, I think some measures should be taken by the County Council to prevent quarrying being carried further into the limestone rock on which the keep stands, for we can ill afford to lose this, now silent, witness of so many of the fierce struggles for supremacy which occurred during ages past along the historic banks of the fair, broad Avonmore.

NOTES ON YOUGHAL.¹

THE ancient and important town of Youghal has been most fortunate in the number and ability of its historians, commencing in Elizabeth's reign with the great Earl of Cork, and ending with the learned antiquary, Richard Caulfield, the interval having been filled by Alderman Thomas Cooke, who wrote in 1749; Thomas Lord, who issued from his printing press in Youghal, anno 1784, "The Ancient and Present State of Youghal," and the Rev. Samuel Hayman, who published in his native town its Historical, Ecclesiastical, and Antiquarian Records, &c.

Of these published works, the first-named, containing the remembrances and diaries of Sir Richard Boyle, first and great Earl of Cork, was issued in ten volumes for private circulation, and edited by the Rev. Alexander Grosart.² It abounds in references to Youghal, and contains abundant evidence of the interest taken by the Earl of Cork in its trade, industries and manufactures, and the exports and imports of its harbour. Who would now suppose that in the reign of Charles I., instead of importing manufactured iron from Wales, it was mined, smelted, converted into bars, and exported to the Continent and England, in cargoes from Lord Cork's ironworks at Lismore, Lisfinny Castle, and Cappoquin, on the banks of the Blackwater, where the barges were loaded, and floated down the river to his stores at Youghal, and from thence abroad? This important trade continued for years, until at last the supply of forest timber was exhausted; no more charcoal could be produced, and the cost of imported coal was prohibitive, making it too expensive a substitute to work with profit. Another department of his export trade was the manufacture of pipe and hogshead staves. In one of his entries, under anno 1619, he writes: "I paid John Brothers for the making of 52,000 pipe staves, last made in M'Donagh's woods at 32s. the thousand, delivered free in my yard at Youghall at £3 a thousand. I have also agreed with him to make me 100,000 hogshead staves delivered free in my yard at Yoghill," &c.

In 1749, Alderman Thomas Cooke, of Youghal, presented to the Right Hon. Henry Boyle, afterwards first Earl of Shannon, a memoir of the town, giving an account of its laws and customs, its offices, gates, walls, church immunities and privileges, with a list of its mayors, bailiffs, burgesses, and freemen from 1542 to 1749. This has been

¹ By Robert Day, F.S.A., *Vice-President*.

² Privately printed in 1878.

edited by the writer from the original MS. in his possession, and will be found in the Journal of the Cork Historical and Archæological Society, vol ix., 2nd Ser. Hitherto it had been unpublished, except the præmium, which appeared for the first time in Hayman's "Handbook for Youghal."¹

Thomas Cooke, the author, was Bailiff in 1744, and Mayor in 1746, and again in 1747. His family was of good repute, as members of it were elected to the office of Chief Magistrate during a period of six successive years. This MS. antedates the "Council Book" by sixty-eight years, and carries the town records back to the reign of Henry VIII., anno 1542.

In 1784, Thomas Lord, a printer in Youghal, published there a little volume of 130 pp., dedicated to the Corporation, entitled "The Ancient and Present State of Youghal, containing a natural, civil, ecclesiastical, and topographical history thereof."

This was followed by the Rev. Samuel Hayman in his "Notes and Records of the religious foundations at Youghal," and a Guide to Youghal, Ardmore, and the Blackwater, editions of which were printed by John Lindsay at the "Old Lindsay Press," Youghal, in 1855-1858,² 1860, &c.

Lastly, we owe a deep debt of gratitude to Richard Caulfield, the cultured and learned antiquary, profound scholar, and indefatigable worker, who, when in failing health, edited, as it were a lasting legacy, "The Council Book of the Corporation of Youghal," with added notes made during his summer vacations in the Public Record Office, British Museum, Bodleian Library, and from other original sources, both public and private.

The Cork Corporation Records, published also by Dr. Caulfield, although useful to the local antiquary and illustrative of contemporary manners, are, in comparison with those of Youghal, singularly devoid of historical value. The latter are of much importance as illustrative of the condition of Munster during a period of which detailed information is unfortunately scanty. They form a complete record of the town during the Rebellion of 1641 and the Commonwealth, inclusive of the orders and requisitions of Lord Inchiquin relative to the large garrisons then stationed in the town.

Concerning the industries of the town, neither Jordan nor Hayman

¹ Lindsay, Youghal, 1858.

² Lindsay has only recently died. His father, John Wesley Lindsay, commenced business as a printer here in 1824, having served his apprenticeship in Cork, and purchased there an old wooden press, which had formerly belonged to James Blow, a well-known printer in Belfast in 1696. It is believed to have been the very press at which the first Bible printed in Ireland (8vo, Belfast, 1704) was struck off. Blow sold it to a Cork printer, who used it in publishing a small newspaper, and with him it remained until Lindsay purchased it in 1824. (*Vide* Cotton's *Typographical Gazetteer* (Macmillan, 1866), and *Ulster Journal of Archaeology*, vol. ii., p. 76, 2nd Ser.; also Madden's *Irish Periodical Literature*, and Anderson's *Belfast-printed Books*.)

makes any mention of the manufacture of delf in Youghal. Notices of the earthenware works, which were owned and for many years successfully worked by the Drury family, occur by both; but of the higher class glazed and decorated delf, which was made there during the first half of the eighteenth century, there is no notice. That this manufacture existed there can be no doubt, as well-authenticated examples are preserved by the descendants of Youghal families; one of these, the late Robert J. Lecky, writing in 1889 from London, informed me that "the tradition concerning the delf is, that a vein of white clay was discovered in the neighbourhood, and some trials were made with it, but only in a very small way; that the place was covered up, and the locality entirely forgotten. I have a doll's cup and saucer made of it, diameter $1\frac{1}{4}$ inches and $2\frac{1}{4}$ inches, a thick white glaze, the clay a light grey straw colour.

The cup has the initials $\begin{matrix} H \times L,^1 \\ 1751 \end{matrix}$ and a mock Chinese ornamentation outside, colour light blue. These were part of a set given to my grandaunt, Hannah Poole, *née* Lecky (born in 1741), when ten years old. (She died in Cork in 1820.) I have the tradition from my father, who was born in Cork in 1764. I don't know whether there is still there any manufacture of the coarse brown ware once carried on rather extensively by Fishers and Drurys. There were some fairly successful experiments made by grinding up the wasters, of which there must be large quantities buried, and mixing with fresh clay, so that, with modern machinery and more careful manipulation, I fancy a much-improved class of earthenware could be made."

Miss Baker, of Carrigbeg, Cork, has four fully authenticated specimens, one of which was presented to me. The body of the clay composing these is a light grey, the glaze a very pale bluey-white, the decoration a full deep blue, the ornamentation Chinese in character. One of these is a 14-inch circular dish, painted in a willow pattern, with pagoda, bridge, water, and landscape, also a plate 9 inches diameter, with flower and leaf pattern of the same colour. And two plates, $7\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, of the same body and same glaze, plain borders, and within three concentric rings the initials E. H., for E. Highnet, an ancestor of Miss Baker's, for whom the set of ware was made.

In my own very small collection are the following examples of this rare and little known delf:—

1. The plate of E. Highnet, 1738, before described, marked $\begin{matrix} E. H. \\ 1738 \end{matrix}$.
2. An armorial plate. Arg. three *fleur-de-lys*, az., between six cross crosslets for Hillary, County Warwick, with the initials K. H., and date 1747.
3. A puzzle jug of the same colours, similar to one exhibited in the

¹ Smith's "Cork," vol. i., p. 70. (Guy, 1893.)

Agricultural and Technical Loan Department of the Cork Exhibition, 1902, and with the same inscription:—

“ Here, Gentlemen, come try your skill,
I’le hould a wager if you will,
That you don’t drink this liquor all
Without you spill, or lett some fall.”

4. An 8-inch fluted oviform jar without cover, with a dark blue decoration composed of birds, flowers, ferns and rushes. It was given to me some years ago by a lady member of an old Youghal family, who, because it was made in her native town, prized it greatly, and treasured it for the family associations that clustered round it.

Lord, writing of the manufactures of Youghal in 1784, places that of earthenware at the head of the list, “a considerable quantity of which is made in Youghal,” and goes on to say, “it is far from being brought to the perfection the manufacture requires. A considerable branch of this trade, and which we continue to import in vast quantities from Holland, is the article of tiles for roofing and flooring, as also chimney tiles, in many of which one meets with no unelegant designs done by children in that industrious country, and sold extremely cheap.”

Lord also mentions the “exceeding good brick made in Youghal, very little inferior to that which comes from England.” Although a century and a half has elapsed since he wrote, the industry continues to flourish, and to retain the high reputation which it then so justly bore.

Hayman¹ figures and describes a bronze seal which was found near the precincts of the Franciscan Friary on Dec. 31, 1853, in the garden of R. H. Rogers, Esq., from whom I purchased it in 1898. The matrix of this seal is circular, $\frac{7}{8}$ -inch diameter; the handle is hexagonal, tapering until it expands into a trefoil head of yellowish bronze. The central device of the seal is surrounded at the edge by a pearl border, and may be described as an almond-shaped vesica [emblem of the Blessed Virgin], intersected by a square, having in the middle of the field a heart proper in high relief, pierced in the centre by a sword pointing downwards. The heart rests on an open calix of a flower-de-luce, or Mary Lily, the position of the sword being symbolic of Simeon’s prophetic words to Mary. The inscription surrounds the vesica, and reads, in black-letter:—

“✠ S. FRIS. JOH. THYNGHUL.”

Our Local Secretary, Mr. Buckley, has suggested that the legend is composite in character through an error of the engraver in omitting a stop between the letters “th” and “yughul,” the first being an abbreviation for “Thesaurarius,” treasurer of the convent. Yughul is one of the varieties of mediæval spelling for Youghal, and this seal would, if his conjecture be well founded, be that of

“FRIAR JOHN, THE TREASURER [OF ST. MARY’S FRIARY], YOUGHAL.”

¹ Page 30. John Lindsay, Youghal, 1858.

YOUGHAL SILVERSMITHS' WORK.

It is to Cooke's MS. we are indebted for a list of the various trades, of which the four guilds of the town were composed; they are not mentioned by Hayman, and only referred to by Caulfield as the Clothiers, Leathermen, Victuallers, and Hammermen.

It is with the last-named that the Goldsmiths were incorporated, viz. Goldsmys, Black Smyths, Peuterers, Shipwrights, House Carpenters, Joyners, Coopers, Tilers, Masons, Cutlers, Brasiers, and Glaziers.¹

Messrs. Egan & Son, of Cork, had recently for repairs a dated chalice with the Youghal marks. It was $9\frac{1}{4}$ inches high, the cup plain, and measuring 4 inches deep by $3\frac{3}{4}$ inches wide at the mouth, resting on a baluster stem, with pear-shaped knop, on which were three cherubs' heads, winged, of applied chased work. The foot was splayed, forming a rose of ten petals, the raised dividing lines of which had each a *fleur-de-lys*, and in one of the open spaces a representation of the Crucifixion, and the date 1644, the whole resting on a gadrooned edge all engraved. On the cup were four marks, viz., the galley, and maker's stamp twice repeated [I. G.], which corresponds with John Green, Goldsmys, whose name is mentioned in the Council Book of the Corporation of Youghal, anno 1652. This is the earliest example of Youghal marked plate that has so far been recorded, dating from the reign of Charles I.

The chalice and paten which are now used in the parish church of Killeagh formerly belonged to the adjoining parish of Clonpriest. I am indebted to my kinsman, the Rev. W. T. C. Day, Rector, for entrusting these valuable pieces of Communion plate to my care, by which I was enabled to more carefully examine them and take impressions from their makers' stamps.

Both chalice and paten are remarkably fine examples of Youghal silversmiths' work. The chalice is $8\frac{1}{4}$ inches high, supported on a circular foot $4\frac{3}{4}$ inches diameter; the cup is straight-sided, 4 inches in depth, and $4\frac{3}{4}$ inches wide at the lip, embossed with a spiral fluting 3 inches deep round the lower part, the base resting on an applied rose of five petals, the stem with fluted baluster knop and similarly decorated.

The paten corresponds in ornamentation with the chalice, which it fits as a cover. On both are eight makers' marks all alike, namely, the letter F below a lymphad in one stamp.

The following inscription is underneath the lip of the cup:—

“THE PARISH OF CLOYNE PRI^{EST}, A^R 4, 1702.”

Extending beyond it was a continuation of the legend which has for some cause been designedly erased. The paten is a very choice specimen

¹ “Proceedings,” Society of Antiquaries, London, 2nd Ser., vol. xi., p. 388.

of Queen Anne silver. It stands on a spirally fluted foot, and has a similar border on its upper rim. The combined weight is 20 ounces 10 dwt. So far the maker's name has not been identified.

After the disestablishment of the Church of Ireland, it was found necessary to group certain parishes in some of the sparsely populated districts. One of these unions was formed in the diocese of Cloyne, where Castlemartyr, Igtermurragh, and Kilcredan were united, and now form the combined parish of Castlemartyr. Igtermurragh was in the centre of the three, flanked upon the west and south by Castlemartyr, and bordered on the north and east by Kilcredan. It was soon apparent that the convenience of the parishioners would be best consulted by holding Divine Service in the two last-named, and to save the church of Igtermurragh from falling into ruin and from possible desecration, it was taken down, and its church plate handed over to the Rev. Canon Bolster, Rector of Castlemartyr, after which it was transferred to the parish church of Corkbeg. In 1886, through the kindness of Colonel Sir R. U. P. FitzGerald, Bart., I had an opportunity of examining the chalice and paten, and seeing for the first time an example of silver, with marks hitherto unpublished and unknown, which I was able to identify as Youghal local stamps. The cup is straight-sided, $8\frac{1}{4}$ inches high, and 4 inches wide at the lip; underneath the bowl, and springing from a baluster-shaped stem, is an open rose resting on a circular foot $4\frac{1}{2}$ inches diameter; it has in a scroll the inscription:—

“ The legacy of M^{rs} Mary
Brelsford, who died y^e 3rd of
Febr^y 1712, to the Church
Of Igtermurrough.”

Under the rim are four marks, two are those of the maker E. G., and two the arms of Youghal, a lymphad in a shaped stamp. The initials are those of Edward Gillett, Goldsmith, who on the 23rd of February, 1711, was admitted free at large, on May 20, 1712, was sworn as such, and in 1721 was Mayor. The paten forms a cover for the chalice, and bears an inscription to the same effect; both weigh 19 oz. 11 dwt.

We have here an example of the Town Arms having been adopted by the Goldsmiths' Guild of Youghal as their authorised stamp on silver plate, just as in Cork during the seventeenth century, where its arms, the ship and castles, were used in the same way for a like purpose.

The only other examples of Youghal marked silver so far known are the flagon and patens (two) of St. Mary's Church, Youghal, and the chalice of the parish church of Killeagh, diocese of Cloyne. These and the Igtermurragh chalice the Rectors have most kindly promised to bring for your inspection, so that an opportunity may be thus afforded of examining the town marks and makers' stamps upon them. As it often happened, the local silversmiths omitted to stamp their work, and in this

respect the Youghal Guild were not an exception, as the chalice and paten of Ardmore parish church¹ are unmarked, so also is the Youghal inscribed chalice of the Franciscan² Order in Cork, and the Mace of Castlemartyr,³ all of which, in all probability, were made in Youghal.

In this short Paper I have only been able to glance at some of the industries of this ancient town, without touching upon any of its historical memories and associations. It is unfortunate for the members of our Society that they have come in the absence of H. E. Sir Henry and Lady Blake, who would have given them a hearty welcome, and made their visit to the hospitable shelter of Myrtle Grove a long and happy memory. Those who will follow the course of the Blackwater to Lismore will find in the beauties of that romantic river the probable reasons why the poetical but thoroughly practical Raleigh settled at Youghal, where his memory is still green. He was Mayor of the town in the years 1588 and 1589 successively, William Magner being his Deputy. Cooke, under these dates, has the following note:—"Sir Walter Rawleigh, K^t, a person of rare endowments, take him as a Statesman, Seaman, Soldier, or learned writer, being attainted of High Treason, and the sentence lay dormant 16 years, and he sent to Guinea 13 years after his Conviction. Yet he was beheaded in the great Court at Westminster the 29th October, 1618, his motto—

"TAM MARTI, QUAM MERCURIO."

Among the benefits that Youghal, and indeed the kingdom, inherited from Raleigh's connexion with it was the introduction of the potato, which he first planted in its congenial soil. Here also, under the yew-trees at Myrtle Grove, he smoked the pipe of peace, and linked his name with the introduction of tobacco.

Here the poet Spenser, and afterwards his widow, Elizabeth Seckerstone (*née* Boyle), lived in the old castle of Kilcoran, which overlooks the bay; and here, in the "Amoretti," sonnet 75, Spenser writes:—"One day I wrote her name upon the strand"⁴—possibly on what has continued to be known as the "name rock" upon the beach, so called because of the custom of cutting lovers' names and "poesays" upon it.

¹ "Journal" of the Cork Hist. and Arch. Assoc., vol. v., p. 61.

² *Ibid.*, p. 46, 1897.

³ Smith's "Cork," vol. i., p. 197. (Guy & Co.)

⁴ "Lismore Papers," vol. i., p. 18.

THE BURGH OR "VILLE" OF YOUGHAL.¹

EARLY in the thirteenth century Youghal was already a *walled* town; but, doubtless, long previous to that period this burgh was enclosed by defensive bulwarks, such as a fosse or ditch, with palisading of pointed stakes or "chevaux-de-Frise," with some sort of a stone wall behind them. Such defensive works were usually constructed when places on the coast were occupied by the original Norse invaders, as well as by the Normans.



THE TOWN WALL, YOUGHAL.

If the lower courses of the masonry in the Youghal walls be closely examined, it will be seen that they are built in a different manner from the upper parts of the same wall. I consider that all this lower portion dates from the Scandinavian period; in their configuration these walls closely follow the "demi-lune" entrenchments of the Viking settlement. We have no documentary evidence as to the "murage" or walling of the town earlier than the thirteenth century, when a grant was given in the

¹ By Mr. M. J. C. Buckley, *Hon. Local Secretary for East Cork*.

third year of the reign of Edward I., A.D. 1275, to the burghers of Youghal, for the levying of "customs" or taxes on various articles of merchandise, in order to enable them to surround their "ville" or town (Celtic "*dun*") with defensive walls; it is of interest to note that amongst the articles enumerated as subject to these customs, are wine, salt, tanned and untanned hides, fleeces, badger, rabbit, squirrel, or goat skins, Cordovan leather, millstones, tar and pitch, lead, bundles of cloth, linen and canvas, woods for dyeing same, &c., &c. In 1358 we find that Edward III. granted another permit to levy the same taxes for the repair of the walls; also in the times of Richard II., 1380-1394; Henry IV., 1404; Henry V., 1414-15, and in all the succeeding reigns up to the period of James I.

THE GATES.

On the southern side of the walls, extending from the present Clock Gate to Windmill-lane, was an enclosure, which surrounded what was called the "base town," which was ordered, by the charter of Edward IV., in 1462, to be allotted to the native Irish inhabitants; this wall was pierced by the south gate, and all ingress was jealously guarded after a certain fixed hour in the evening. There were originally five gates in these walls, which were the North Gate, the South Gate, the Trinity Castle, or the Iron Gate (now called the Clock Gate), the Quay Gate, and the Water Gate. Until the year 1592 the room over the North Gate was the Hall of the Guilds. This old gate was entirely removed in 1777, and the South Gate was also removed in the same year.

The Water Gate, which still exists at the lower end of Quay-lane, was preserved and restored in the early years of the last century, thanks to the intelligent zeal of Mr. Thomas Harvey, a merchant of Youghal. A desperate struggle took place inside this gate, after the sack of the town in 1595, by the insurgent Earl of Desmond, of which a very graphic account is given in a contemporaneous letter now in the State Paper Office, London, as well as a notice in the "*Annals of the Four Masters*."¹ The Iron Gate, now the "Clock Gate," was replaced by the present structure in 1777, and was built under the direction of Wm. Mead, architect; it is in the "Palladian" style of architecture, its total height, to the top of the cupola, being 90 feet. This gate was used as a town prison until 1837.² The ancient Commercial

¹ Tradition assigns this spot as the place of embarkment of Cromwell when he left Ireland for ever, on the 26th May, 1660.

² There is a wood-block engraving of the ancient iron gate in the quaintly-written account of Youghal by Thomas Dineley, in the year 1681. This shows a castellated edifice, square in plan, with angle-turrets, pierced by narrow oves. The archway is pointed, and a small niche appears above it, exactly as we see in the ancient gateways of Bruges, Mechlin, and elsewhere on the Continent. On either side of this arch are large grated openings, evidently the windows of the town gaol. In the upper storey is the dial of the public clock, and immediately over this is a domed turret, surmounted by a wrought-iron girouette. This turret occupies the same position as the modern bell-cupola. A small circular turret, with a conical roof, and a square-headed doorway, stands at the left-hand side, just by the present gaol steps.

Exchange¹ stood on the quay, outside the Quay gate, but of it not a trace remains.

THE TOWERS.

Along the walls at intervals were thirteen castles or towers; of these towers there are still remaining, a "half-moon" tower, fairly well preserved, on the western wall of the present College Park (this edifice is shown in the two illustrations, pp. 307, 326); another "lunette" of a similar type (occupied formerly as an Astronomical Observatory by the late Dr. Harvey, who composed therein for many years an almanac called "The Youghal Nautical Almanack," now obsolete) has been restored by me when repairing the walls round Montmorenci; and at the south-west angle are the remains of the legendary "Banshee" tower, about which many stories used to be told. All traces of Nott's and Rath's Castles have disappeared. Doorways led from all these towers to the "chemin de ronde," or "Archer's Walk," as it is called, by which the Town Guard, in troublous times, patrolled, in their various companies,² the precincts of the stout old burgh.

REMARKABLE HOUSES.

Of several fortified castellated houses inside the town we have but one specimen still existing, which is called Tynte's Castle; it is very similar in structure to the towers still remaining at Thurles, Cashel, Drogheda, Kilmallock, and elsewhere. It was erected in the fifteenth century by the Anglo-Norman family of Walshe, by whose name it was called, until the forfeiture of their estates in 1584. It was then leased for ever by the Corporation to Sir Robert Tynte (of Somerset origin), of Kilcredan. It shows a striking example of the care bestowed by its old Norman

¹ There are two very interesting views of the Exchange, as well as of the Pier and its fort, along with the walled town, given by Thomas Dineley in his account of Youghal in 1681. In these views the Exchange is shown as a building of the same type as the "Bourses" in several of the Flemish and Hanseatic towns. The Youghal edifice is represented as having four circular arcades, with wide mullioned windows over them, and dormer windows in the roof. A tower, terminated by a domed cupola (which appears to be covered with copper scales), stands in the centre of the façade. The gables are very lofty, and are surmounted, as well as the cupola, by wrought-iron vanes. On the south side of the Exchange is seen the fortified water-gate, immediately over which, in the distance, is shown the windmill, which formerly stood at the top of Windmill-lane.

² These companies of "Town Guards" were formed in almost the same manner as the "commandoes" were brought together in the South African war, each townsman or "burgher" being obliged to turn out, with his arms (consisting of a sword, an "arquebus" or gun, and some rounds of ammunition in a bandolier; or a pike or "halbard," and a sword only), on the alarm being given by the "Town Drummer." The companies were drilled and inspected in the presence of the Mayor or his adjutants. Absence from these quarterly inspections and drillings was punishable by fines and admonitions. At various distances along the walls are small redoubts or "bastilles," projecting slightly (five or six inches) beyond the face of the wall. These redoubts were intended as resting-places for the men off guard; they were roofed, and provided with wooden forms or settles, for the accommodation of the watchers of the town.

possessors to hold their own dwelling-places, "*par la main forte et dure*," even in the midst of a walled town. Its total height is about fifty feet. The ancient entrance was on the south side, as we can see by the projecting hood of the machicolation in the upper storey, which was used for giving a "warm reception" to unwelcome visitors, in the shape of red-hot sand, molten lead, heavy stones, arrows, and such-like "*douceurs*." The first floor, which is approached by a steeply inclined plane, was of timber, the oaken joists resting on stone corbels, as in the church tower of St. Mary's (as we also see in the castles of Kilnatoora, Templemichael, and others). The principal apartment is vaulted in stone, and must have been comfortably and even handsomely furnished, as we see traces of stuccoed cornices still remaining. Doubtless this room was lined with oak panelling similar to what we have found round the principal apartments of Roth's House in Kilkenny, and which still exists in the rooms of the Manor Castle of Carrick-on-Suir, Co. Waterford. The windows to the street are modern. The ancient apertures, however, seem to have occupied the same place, and, from the outside of the castle, must have been wide and open, with stone mullions and heavy labels of the fifteenth century. In the south wall are the original windows, now built up. Continuing the ascent, the stairs are lighted by two lancet-windows, at different heights, which lead us to the upper floor, which was fire-proof, being the stone-arched covering of the dining-room. The sleeping rooms and "*garde-robe*" are in the east side of the castle, with a circular staircase leading to them, constructed in the thickness of the wall. From its position on the waterside, this castellated house served as a defensive outwork to the weak and rather unprotected sea-wall, of which some traces still exist behind the houses abutting on the present Grattan-street, which, as well as the store-houses and quays, are all built on reclaimed slob-land. In the records of the town during the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries we find many urban enactments were made regarding such reclamations.

Nearly opposite this antique fortified mansion, which was so strongly guarded against sudden attacks in wild and lawless times, we see a very quaint and interesting specimen of the domestic architecture of the early eighteenth century. This is the large and substantially-built dwelling, known as "*The Red House*," which was built by one of the "*Uniacke*" family, between the years 1706-15, from the plans and under the superintendence of a Dutch builder named Leuventhen. It is a fine example of the domestic architecture of the Netherlands at that period; with its Dutch Renaissance details, its wide doorway and portico approached by a flight of steps, and its tall windows, it forms a striking contrast to the gloomy, semi-fortress house on the other side of the street. The whole of this edifice is built of red bricks, which are, most probably, of Dutch origin, as it is doubtful whether brick kilns had been established in Youghal at this period. I may here remark that similar brickwork in houses of this date can still be seen in some of the

older parts of towns and cities in the New England States, in the narrow streets of Manhattan Island, New York, formerly called New Amsterdam. The interior of this antique Dutch residence is panelled in memel pine-wood, which is still in good preservation. The old bridge across the Blackwater was built of the same wood.

Beyond the Red House in the North Main-street is a very picturesque group of old alms-houses, which, with their gables and low-arched doorways, add an interest to the street, that is entirely wanting in our modern thoroughfares. These alms-houses, as well as the grammar-school, were founded by the Earl of Cork about 1620. A very fine roof, of hammer-beam construction, still exists in the ancient school-house close by. This roof is well worthy of careful cleaning and preservation. Unfortunately all the windows, doorways, and the interior arrangements have been entirely altered and spoiled by successive changes, introduced by its various inhabitants. The greater number of the houses in the Main-street are old, dating mostly from the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries. Many of them still retain their ancient chimney-shafts of stone, of large size; but the fronts have all been modernised. One may still observe, however, that a large number of these old houses are built on a "skew" plan to the street (as was very often the case in mediæval towns), so as to allow of small "espions," or spy-windows, being made in their projecting angles, which are mostly towards the south-east. Up to the beginning of the seventeenth century the timber used in these dwellings, for joists, floorings, doors, etc., was oak, of which there was an abundance to be got in the great woods that extended from Youghal, along the banks of the Blackwater, up to the valley of Lismore and beyond. Even in the days of Sir Walter Raleigh we learn that there were some thousands of oak-trees to be found in the woods around Youghal, which he mentions as being fit and suitable for the service of the Royal Navy, in Elizabethan days.

THE FRANCISCAN FRIARY, YOUGHAL.

This was the earliest foundation in Ireland of the Order of St. Francis. Thomas, the second son of the founder, completed the building at his own expense, and dying 26th May, 1260, was here interred. Several other noblemen of the house of Desmond were also buried here, viz. John, 3rd Earl of Desmond, in 1369; John, 5th Earl, in 1399; James, 7th Earl, in 1462; James, 9th Earl, in 1487; Maurice, only son of Thomas, 12th Earl, in 1529; Thomas, 12th Earl, in 1534; James, 14th Earl, in 1540; and Sir Thomas Ruadh Fitzgerald, in 1595. Wadding informs us that many religious men were interred within the walls. Provincial chapters of the Order were held here in 1300, 1312, and 1331.

The Franciscan Friary, as we have seen, derived its name of "The South Abbey" from its local position. At the opposite end of the town,

a little outside the walls, was founded by another member of the Geraldine Family :—

THE DOMINICAN FRIARY, COMMONLY CALLED THE NORTH ABBEY.

1268.—Thomas Fitzmaurice Fitzgerald, surnamed n'appagh, "Simiacus," or "the Ape," founded a Friary for Dominicans, or Friars Preachers, at Youghal. This House was at first placed under the Invocation of the Holy Cross (S. Crux), perhaps on account of the Family Arms of the Founder; but it was subsequently dedicated to St. Mary of Thanks (S. Maria Gratiarum), on account of a miraculous image of the B. Virgin preserved here (Bourke's "Hib. Dom.," p. 272). This ivory image is now in the Dominican Priory in Cork. A copy of it, in marble, is in the "Frontale" of the altar of the Catholic Church in Youghal.

1281–1304.—General Chapters of the Order were held.

1296.—The Founder was here interred in the middle of the Choir (Grace).

1303.—22nd Oct. Robert de Percival, an eminent benefactor to this house, having been slain in a battle with the Irish, was interred here (Lodge).

1493.—This Friary was reformed by Bartholomew Comatius (Bononiensis), 33rd Master of the Order ("Hib. Dom." pp. 76, 273, 518).

1581.—28th April. This Friary, with six gardens within the liberties of Youghal (the tithes excepted), was granted for ever, *in capite*, to William Walsh, at the yearly rent of 22 pence sterling. From him it passed, after a term of years, to John Thickpenny, gent. ("Hib. Dom.," p. 273).

1585–86.—3rd February. The Friary was granted to Sir Walter Raleigh, at an annual rent of £12 19s. 6d.

1602.—7th December. Sir Walter Raleigh conveyed all his Irish grants, including this Friary, to Mr. R. Boyle.

1604.—31st March. By an Inquisition taken this day at Cork it was found that Sir Walter Raleigh, lately attainted of high treason, was seized in fee (among others) of the Priory, or House of Friars Observant, near Youghal, called "the Black ffreers, neere Youghall, with appurtenances, together with its scite, circuit, ambite, and precinct, etc., and its other possessions and hereditaments, spiritual and temporal."

1604.—10th May. The Priory, or late House of Observant Friars, near Youghal, called the "Black Friars," of Youghal, with all their possessions, spiritual and temporal, was granted by the King to Sir Richard Boyle. (Calendar of Patent Rolls.)

1617.—The Lady Honor Fitzgerald, of the Geraldine family, presented the Dominicans of Youghal with a silver-gilt shrine for the image of the Madonna in their possession. This reliquary is about 4 inches in

height, by about 2 inches in width. Its sides are richly chased with floriated ornaments, and its summit is surmounted by a cross. It opens with two folding-doors (as a "trptych"), which, thrown back, display the statue within. The reverses of these doors bear the Crucifixion, and a figure of a saint in prayer, respectively. On the outside is this inscription in Roman letter:—"Orate . pro . anima . onoriae . filiae . Jacobi . de . Geraldinis . quæ . me . fieri . fecit . Anno Dni . 1617."

1632.—The tenants of the Friary were exempted from taxes or quartering soldiers.

1632.—In the Dominican House of St. Mary's of the Isle, Cork, is preserved a handsome silver chalice, as well as a Monstrance, which formerly belonging to this Friary. The chalice bears this inscription:—"Pertinet ad conventum Deiparae Gratiarum de Yeoghall, 1632."

1698.—1st May. An Act having been passed which commanded the departure of all monastic orders out of Ireland, never to return "*on pain of death*," the Dominicans of Youghal were constrained to leave; and they deposited their Madonna Shrine with Sir John Hare, of Shandon Castle, County Waterford.¹

Several remains of stone coffin-lids of the usual tapered form, covered with "fleur-de-luce" crosses, and bearing traces of Norman-French inscriptions, were found here from time to time during the last century, as well as two full-length freestone effigies of knights in armour. One of these effigies was found in 1857, and a description of it by the late Mr. Edward Fitzgerald is given at page 287, vol. iv., of the Kilkenny Archæological Society's *Journal*. There is a legend amongst the people, that the bell of this antique Friary is buried in the angle of the ruined thirteenth-century chancel-pier; the same story is told of the five bells formerly in the tower of St. Mary's, which are said to be buried either in the churchyard, or in the garden of Myrtle Grove. A similar tradition was proved to be true, in a most remarkable manner, to the writer's own knowledge, in the case of the discovery of two splendid "silver-metal" bells within the ruined church of Boulick, near Thurles, County Tipperary (a sort of Irish Baalbec), a few years ago. These bells, one belonging to the ninth-century period, and the other to the fourteenth, are now deposited in the Archbishop's residence at Thurles, County Tipperary.

¹ Many further notices of this Abbey and its miraculous statue will be found in the Rev. Ambrose Coleman's Notes (p. 51) to his reprint of O'Heyn's *Irish Dominicans*, 1902.

NOTES ON ST. MARY'S CHURCH. YOUGHAL.¹

THE Church of St. Mary, of Youghal, although much injured and badly restored, can still be classed amongst the most interesting and beautiful edifices of its kind remaining in Ireland. The present edifice, built at various periods, occupies a site devoted to religious worship during many centuries, even before the advent of the Normans in this land. The first missionary of Christianity here was St. Declan, of Ardmore, who, with St. Carthagh of Lismore, St. Caineach of Kilkenny, St. Ailbe of Emly, and others, were predecessors of St. Patrick.

Doubtless a small "Daimh-liag," or stone-built oratory, such as we still see at Ardmore (now called "St. Declan's grave"), was erected on the spot where St. Mary's Church stands. In those early days a sombre green yew-wood² covered the side of the hill on which the town is built, and surrounded the precincts of this primitive oratory. It is very likely that early Pagan rites were previously celebrated in the same place, for in many instances the Christian missionaries chose such spots as had been "consecrated" in the minds of the people for countless ages before their arrival, and dedicated them to Christian worship, just as they consecrated so many of the "Dolmen" and "Gallaun" raised stones, by blessing, and incising the Sign of the Cross on their sides.

As population increased, and the Celto-Danish town began gradually to acquire the rights and privileges of a trading burgh, this church had to be rebuilt and increased in size about the middle of the eleventh century. Many interesting fragments of this Hiberno-Romanesque edifice are still remaining, incorporated with the walls of the later building.

There is a very delicately-moulded semicircular arch, resting on two low columns, with "turned" capitals and bases, existing in the wall of the aisle of the northern transept; this arch evidently surmounted a sepulchral slab. High above the present chancel-arch, on either side of the gable through which this arch was pierced (early in the thirteenth century), are still seen two open round-headed windows, which belong to the earlier church, as the wall itself was the eastern end of the same building. These windows must have been immediately over the roof of the earlier chancel, just as similar apertures are placed over the chancel roof of Cormac's Chapel in Cashel, for the earlier chancel stood on the

¹ By Mr. M. J. C. Buckley.

² "Eo-Caille, or Youghal, means "the yew-wood."

same site as the present choir, although it was most probably much shorter. The circular ope, with its decorated tracery, which is between these two windows, is of later date, as far as the tracery is concerned. The key-stones of semicircular arches still exist in the walls of the west gable, as well as in that of the north transept aisle. This latter arch belonged to the northern porch of the earlier church, which portal was rebuilt and enlarged in the course of the fourteenth century, as can be seen by the fragments of well-wrought door-mouldings, and polished limestone *colonnettes*, lately found in digging inside, under the foundation of the south wall of the tower; this wall traverses the site of the northern porch, thus proving that the thickening of the walls of the tower was carried out at a much later date, probably about 1450, so as to adapt the tower to the purposes of military defence, as is shown by its deeply recessed narrow "slit" windows (on the ground-floor), splayed widely outwards, so as to afford an extensive range for shooting. There are also remaining several of the tapered stone cross-slabs, which were formerly placed over sepulchres in the earlier church; many of these incised slabs, with chamfered edges, bearing "Lombardic" lettering, were found, during excavations, to have been used by the builders of the thirteenth century as foundations for the piers of the nave and other parts.

The present edifice of St. Mary's was largely re-built about the year 1220, in what is called the Early English style. The form of the church is that of a Latin cross, and consists of a nave with aisles, a north transept, with aisle at the west side, a south transept, formerly called the "Chantry of our Blessed Saviour" (now the Cork chapel), the choir or chancel, and the tower in the angle of the north aisle and transept.¹ There formerly existed the following portions of this building, which have been ruthlessly demolished, namely, the vestry or "sacristy," two chantries, a circular stair tower in the west gable, and the north and south porches to the aisles. This fine edifice replaced the earlier church, which, having been dismantled in the great tempest of 1192, became ruinous and decayed. According to ancient tradition, the founders of the new church were Richard Benet, a knight of Glamorgan, in Wales, who accompanied Strongbow in his expedition, and his wife, Ellice Barry, who most probably belonged to the family of that name at Buttevant, County Cork. The building of such a large place of worship at that period shows that the population of the town must have increased very much during the preceding centuries. The south transept was chosen by the founders as their burial-place. Their tomb existed on the right-hand side of the altar, which stood in this transept or "chantry," until the year 1579, when it was destroyed by the insurgent Earl of Desmond.

¹ Total length of nave and chancel, 189 feet; breadth across the transepts, 110 feet 3 inches; width of nave and aisles, 60 feet 3 inches.

From a fragment found some years ago, the monument must have been similar to the sepulchral arch and effigy of Thomas Paris in the northern aisle, and that of Mathew the Mercer in the southern, which are both of the same period (*circa* 1200). From this date on to the year 1350 no great structural changes seem to have been made in the church.

About the middle of the fourteenth century extensive additions were made to St. Mary's. A new chancel was built; the gables of the aisles as well as their side-walls were raised up, and pierced with new windows, rendering them loftier. The new buildings were designed in the style which is called "Decorated." A finely-moulded pointed doorway, with polished marble shafts (of the same type as the fragments of stonework recently found under the tower), was inserted into the western gable wall (or façade); the three-light window, in the same gable, as well as the pointed windows of the aisles, were inserted at this time. Several interesting monuments also were erected inside the church during this century; amongst them are two effigies of burghers of the town, resting on their coffin-slabs. These effigies are each covered by a recessed arch, richly moulded in both cases, and resting on two columns with capitals and bases: the labels, or hood-moulds, ending in carved "head" bosses. One of these effigies lies near the junction of the north aisle and transept, close by the quaint "flying buttress" arch, which spans the aisle diagonally; a very clever and uncommon treatment of a "waterway," as well as a support to the upper portion of the nave wall. The effigy which is in this recess represents the recumbent figure of a man, who is clad in a loose tunic (a "gabardine") or "surcoat" of cloth, quite plain, and unornamented; his feet, shod with pointed shoes, rest on a dog of the kind called a "Talbot." He holds a bird, a ger-falcon, in one hand, thus denoting his belonging to the class of the gentry having the rights of chase, &c., according to the Norman code of "Forest Laws." We are informed by the chronicler, Dineley, in his "tour" of 1681, that this is the effigy of Thomas Paris, an inhabitant of Youghal, who gained great privileges for the town, and thus obtained the honour of such an interment in his parish church. No memorials exist concerning this family of "Paris," except a short rescript in the Memoranda Rolls of Edward II. in 1333, directing payment to be made to a certain "Edith Parys, of le Youghall, for two crannocks of salt." The other effigy, also placed under a recessed arch, is at the west end of the south aisle. The costume of the figure closely resembles that of the "Paris" effigy, as he wears the "gabardine," which was the usual "civil" dress of the period (*circa* 1300), as distinct from the military "undress" costume. The heads of both the figures rest upon cushions, one of which is placed transversely over the other in this carving. The feet of this figure rest upon the back of a lion, which was an ordinary adjunct of such tombs in numberless instances for many centuries. The "coiffure" of the hair is like a curled peruke—a fashion which prevailed during the reigns of Edward II. and

Edward III.; as an emblem of his trade, for he belonged to the Guild of "Gantiers" or "Glovers" (these trades were included under the general name of "mercerie"), he holds a glove, or "gauntlet," in his left hand; thus showing that being a Freeman of a Guild in Youghal, he had a certain social *status* of petty nobility, entitling him to certain privileges. On the chamfered edge of the tomb-slab on which the effigy lies, the following inscription, in Norman-French or Lombardic letters, is still discernible:—

"(Ma)theu : le : mercer : git : ici : cell : ke : prie : por : le :
alme : jours : de : perdo(n).

"Mathew the Mercer lies here; he who prays for the soul (shall have) days of pardon."

This effigy has been erroneously described as being that of the famous old Countess Catherine, of Desmond, who died in the reign of James I., about 1620. Several early Norman-French stone coffin-lids have been deposited within the Cork chapel; some are quite plain, whilst others have "*fleur-de-lys*" crosses carved along their roof-ridges; a few bear inscriptions cut on their chamfered edges. One stone is carved on its upper surface with a human head in high relief, surmounting a cross fleury. The following inscription still exists on three sides of its slab:—
"Alun : git : ici : Deu : del : alme : est : mei." "Alun lies here; God on his soul have mercy." Another slab bears these words:—

† Roger : Deivil : G . . .

"Roger Deivil (lies here)." He was one of Strongbow's companions.

The nave of St. Mary's, as it is at present, appears to have been erected about the middle of the thirteenth century, judging from the form of the six pointed arches on each side; these arches, which are simply chamfered on their edges, without any mouldings whatever, rest upon plain square piers, and are very massive and severe in effect.

At the eastern end of the nave there stood a magnificent "Rood-screen," to which access was gained, by two newel-stairs, on the north and south sides, of which stairs one only (that on the south side) still remains open, its lower steps having been taken away, and the entrance to the northern stairway closed up, during the "vandalic" restorations of recent years. We know from the curt remarks of the tourist Dineley in 1681 that this screen was richly gilt and painted in its panels and carved work. Similar Rood-lofts exist in a great many English churches, especially in Devon, Somerset, Norfolk, and Cornwall; many of these beautiful screens have been most carefully and artistically restored during the past few years. On this screen stood the Rood or "floriated" Crucifix.

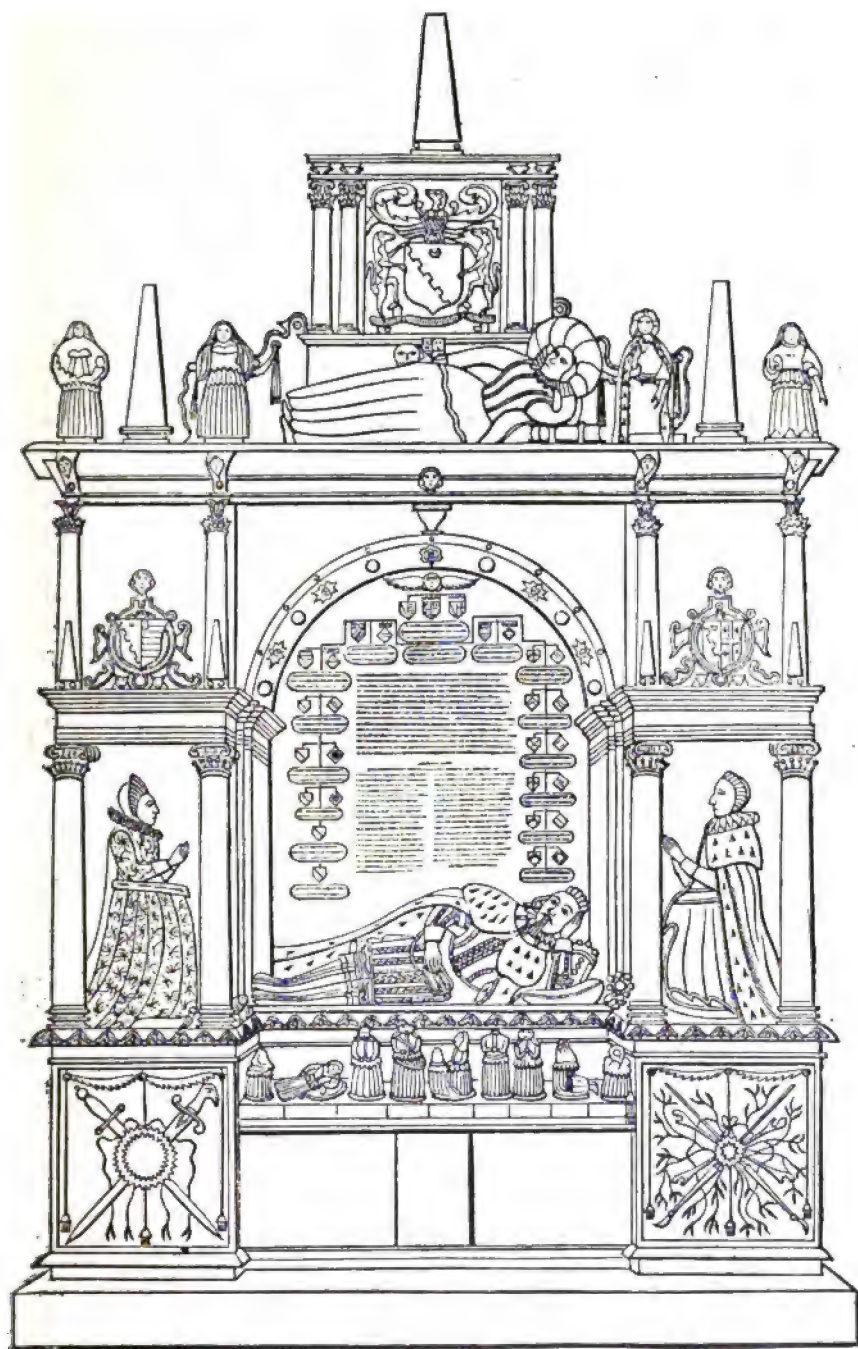
We are told in the records of St. Mary's that the upper panels of the Rood screen, which bore "subject" paintings on their surfaces, were ordered to be daubed over, and the "arms" of the twelve tribes of Israel to be inscribed thereon! The ancient font, carved in freestone, of the "Decorated" style of the end of the fourteenth century, was moved from its ancient position at the western end of the nave to the place it now occupies near the old "Rood" stairs at the south side of the chancel-arch, during the "restorations" of recent years, thus destroying altogether the symbolical meaning attached to all baptismal fonts throughout Christendom, in being placed near the western porch or entrance to parish churches. This font is octagonal in shape, and is supported on four moulded columns terminating in depressed "ogee" arches, their spandrels being carved with vine-leaves; a central pillar of larger size upholds the ribbing of pointed arches, thus forming an elaborate groining on a small scale; this central pillar is pierced by an "aqueduct" aperture to allow the baptismal water to flow into the earth beneath, as we find in all such mediæval fonts. There is a font, precisely similar to this one, but without the supporting pillars (which are now missing), standing in the centre of the nave of the present Protestant Church at Ardmore. Over the font, in St. Mary's, is an "ogee"-shaped cover of oak, with rudely crocketed ribs, forming a dome-like canopy, surmounted by the gilt figure of a dove, the emblem of the Paraclete; this cover appears to be of the Charles II. period. The floor, now existing, round the font, in its present position, is formed, in great part, of antique tiles of the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries, of which a large number were found when the ruined chancel was cleared of trees, weeds, graves, and their attendant headstones and monuments.

At the left-hand side of the western doorway, on entering the nave, is seen the low-pointed arched door, which gave access to the stairs that existed in the circular turret, which formerly stood against the wall of the western façade, and which led up to the narrow stone-paved passage which was all round the nave roof along the drip-table or stone "wall-plate" of its clerestory on either side. This turret was roofed with a conical stone cap, and the doorway opened on the level of the drip-table. A similar turret existed at the junction of the north transept with the chancel. This turret not only gave access to the roof, but was used for the ringing of the "Sanctus" bell. These turrets were ruthlessly swept away, and all traces of them obliterated, during the mis-called "restorations" of 1853 and 1858, thus depriving the edifice of some of its most interesting and essential features. At the same time that these modern changes were effected the ancient divisions of the nave and aisle roofs were obliterated, and a vast ugly expanse of blue Welsh slating, without a single trace of golden lichen or grey moss to tone down its crudeness, was substituted by the "restorers" in 1853, giving a

barn-like air to the nave and its two aisles thus hidden beneath this very monotonous covering. The levels of the ancient lean-to roofs of the aisles, as well as the faint outlines of the circular stair turret, are still visible in the masonry of the western wall of the nave. The two western doorways of the aisles were built up and windows inserted in their places; and the picturesque north and south porches were also pulled down, by Act of the Vestry, in the year 1791.

But it is the chancel or choir of St. Mary's which is the most deserving of attention by all lovers of beautiful buildings and amateurs of refined architecture of mediæval type. This chancel is the latest portion of the church, having been built about 1468 by Thomas Fitzgerald, eighth Earl of Desmond, aided by a donation, given for this purpose, by Pope Paul II. Both externally and inside this choir is a very fine specimen of the skill of the builders of the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries; the mouldings of its base, which run round the buttresses, the lofty gable, with boldly carved foliage crockets, formerly surmounted by a floriated finial cross (now broken), with the two spirelet pinnacles at the angles, and the grandly designed eastern window, with its flamboyant tracery, which has survived all the attacks of wars and bad taste for many centuries, render this chancel one of the most remarkable in Ireland. This beautiful structure, although raised and adorned through the pious zeal of one Earl of Desmond, was utterly ruined and despoiled during the rebellion of Gerald, sixteenth Earl of Desmond, in December, 1579.

During the occupation of Youghal, after having made several breaches in the walls, the soldiers of the rebellious Earl plundered and sacked the town for five days. According to "the Annals of the Four Masters," they desecrated St. Mary's Church, robbed all the vestments and plate, which they found in the north sacristy (now demolished), injured the south transept, and defaced the tomb of the founders. The choir, with the vestry attached to it, and the two chantry chapels (of our Blessed Saviour and of the Portingall family) were unroofed and made desolate; horses and cows were stabled (it is said) within the chancel, and the two chapels, both by the insurgent soldiery of Desmond (who, we are told by an ancient author, were rebuked for their sacrilegious conduct by some Spaniards who accompanied them), but also by some of the townspeople in revolt. The noble chancel, roofless and ruined, remained for upwards of 270 years uncared for, a miserable wilderness of weeds, bushes, and trees, which grew up inside this once beautiful sanctuary. However, thanks to the intelligent interest shown by the Rector, the Rev. Pierce William Drew, in 1852, aided by generous contributions, the chancel was roofed in, the windows glazed, and the floor re-laid and re-tiled, thus rescuing this architectural "bijou" from total destruction. Before concluding these notes, attention must be called to the following objects in the choir. The



THE EARL OF CORK'S MONUMENT, ST. MARY'S CHURCH, YOUGHAL.
 (See the *Journal* of the Society, vol. vii., p. 328, 1862-63.)

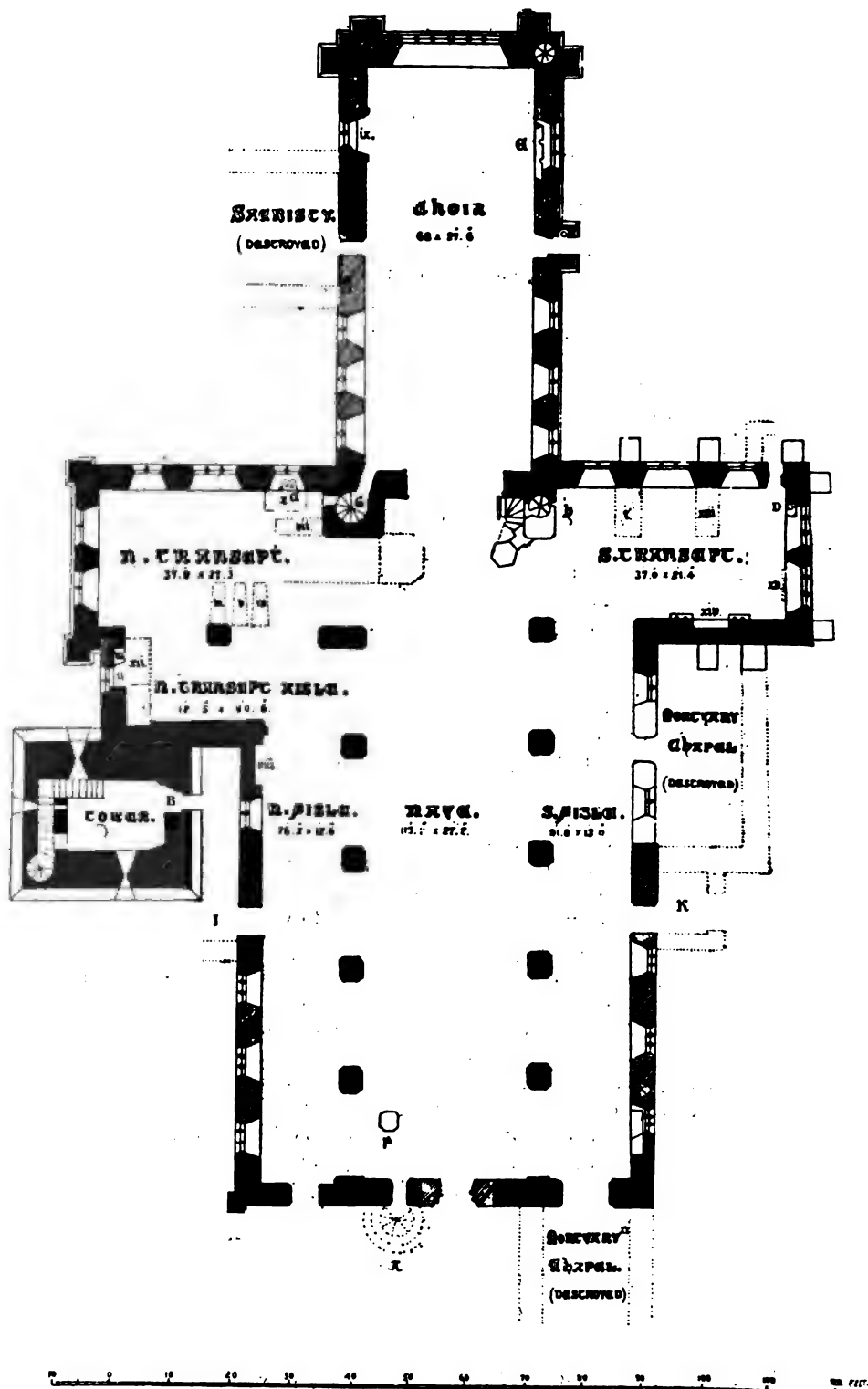
great eastern window, in its tracery, is decidedly of the flamboyant type, and shows foreign (most probably Flemish) influence, which may be due, perhaps, to the commercial relations existing in the fifteenth century between Youghal and Bruges (Flanders). With the exception of the magnificent east window in Kilcooley Abbey, County Tipperary, this window ranks as the finest specimen of "tracery" in Ireland. Judging from the traces of designs etched and stained upon numerous fragments of antique glass, which were found buried in the soil outside the walls of the chancel during the "restoration" of 1851-1858, the stained glass which formerly filled the opes of this window must have been of much artistic merit, and quite unlike the present hideous jumble of heraldic devices, more resembling a huge kaleidoscope in effect than the window of the most sacred part of a Christian sanctuary.

A remarkable altar-tomb, in the northern wall of the choir, is worthy of attention. It is in the perpendicular style of the fifteenth century; a richly moulded "ogee" arch, crocketed to the top, and terminating in a finial, rests upon two light buttresses, with spire pinnacles. The base and recess of the "mensa" are panelled with trefoil arches, their spandrels being delicately carved with foliage. On a small shield, in the apex of the curved gable, are the words "*hic jacet Thomas Fleming,*" with a small engraved "knot" beneath; it is supposed to be the tomb of Thomas Fleming, seventh Lord Slane. This recessed altar-tomb, as well as a similar one, in the roofless chancel of the Church of New Ross (like many others in this country, in England, and on the Continent), served as the "Sepulchre" during Holy Week. (See Bloxam's "*Gothic Ecclesiastical Architecture,*" vol. ii., pp. 98, etc.) The tombs of founders and generous donors were very often allowed to be erected inside the choir, in close proximity to the high altar, so that they could be used for this "laudable custom," as it was called in the Articles of Convocation in 1536. The whole of this structure appears to have been gilt and decorated in colours in former days: traces of painted figures can be discerned on the arcaded panels; for stone carvings in such a position were never left plain and bare-looking, as they now are.

On the opposite side of the chancel are four very elaborately moulded arched niches, grouped in one design; three of these recesses formed the seats for Priest, Deacon, and Sub-Deacon during the Divine Office. The gradation in height of these seats shows the relative ecclesiastical rank of the clerics who occupied them. The fourth arcade was the "Piscina," used for the ablutions of the chalice, etc. A small aperture, as in the central pillar of the font, conducted the water of the ablutions into the earth beneath. A stone shelf across the back of this recess served for resting the sacred vessels on it before they were placed on the altar. The present hideous "canopy-work" surmounting the four niches, as well as the rudely sculptured arcading on the eastern wall, under the great window, were all put up during the

"restorations" of 1851-1858. Two boldly-moulded stone corbels project on either side of the east window at about 12 feet from the pavement; these two corbels supported statues, most probably those of St. Patrick and St. Declan, the patron saints of the district. There are no traces whatsoever now remaining of the high altar; but, doubtless, this altar must have been of stone, backed by an arcaded reredos. A remarkable acoustic contrivance exists in this chancel, namely, several jugs of Youghal pottery ware (such as are used nowadays), embedded up to their mouths, at various heights in the walls. These jugs caused a re-percussion of sound, so as to add considerably to the effect of the voices of the Collegiate Canons when chanting the "Offices" which were daily recited in the choir. Specimens of such "sound-bearers" are to be found in other churches and public buildings. The recessed and arched "Piscinas" in the eastern wall of the north transept indicate the positions of the two altars of the Guild Chapels. There were five altars in St. Mary's at the close of the fifteenth century, namely, the high altar in the choir, the altar in the chapel of "Our Blessed Saviour" on the south side (now the "Cork Chapel"), the altar at the western end of the south aisle (called the Portingall Chapel), and the two altars of the Guild chapels in the northern transept. The "College" of Canons which served in this church was composed of five "Chantry" chaplains, one of whom was Warden, and resided in the old house (the Warden's Lodge), now known as "Sir Walter Raleigh's."

The chancel still retains its "embattled" parapets, such as formerly stood outside the eaves of the nave roof before the ignorant "restorer" had covered it in (as well as the lean-to roofs of the two aisles) with the present hideous expanse of slating. Quaint rough "spout" gargoyles of limestone served to discharge the rain-water, melted snow, etc., from off the stone flagging or "wall plate," the access to which was gained by the choir turret now demolished. A most delightfully designed "Priest's Door" opened in the sturdy buttress of the southern wall of the chancel; a richly moulded pointed doorway, with drip-hood, resting on two bosses (one of which represents a Tudor rose), leads into the choir; a much-defaced stoup (for holy water), terminating in a seraph's head beneath, still exists in the east side of its deeply-recessed wall. Immediately opposite to this choir doorway is seen a low-arched narrow entrance, now closed up, in the old College wall. This was evidently the entrance to the College, and was used by the Canons for ingress and egress to the church.



PLAN OF ST. MARY'S CHURCH, YOUGHAL.
(See the Society's *Journal*, vol. iii., p. 103, 1854-55.)

ST. MARY'S CHURCH, YOUGHAL.

REFERENCES TO THE DETAILS OF PLAN.

Hiberno-Norman,	. . . . .	<i>Cross-hatched.</i>
Thirteenth century, or Early English,	. . . . .	<i>Black.</i>
Decorated,	. . . . .	<i>Diagonal Hatching.</i>
Modern,	. . . . .	<i>In Outline.</i>
Destroyed portions,	. . . . .	<i>Dotted.</i>

- A. Destroyed Bell-Tower, Hiberno-Norman.
- B. Remnant of Moulded Hiberno-Norman. Entrance built up in the door to Tower.
- C. Double Piscina : thirteenth century.
- D. Stoup : thirteenth century.
- E. Sedilia and Single Piscina : fifteenth century.
- F. Font, Decorated ; original site.
- G. Rood Stairs.
- H. " "
- I. and K. North and South Porches (destroyed).

REFERENCES TO THE ANCIENT MONUMENTS.

- i. Founder's Effigies and Tomb. Restored in 1619 by Earl of Cork.
- ii. Sepulchral Arch, Hiberno-Norman.
- iii. Monumental Stone, Coffin-lid : twelfth century.
- iv. " " to a female : thirteenth century.
- v. " " Roger Deivil : thirteenth century.
- vi. " " Alun : " "
- vii. " " Effigy of Matthew Le Mercer.
- viii. Sepulchral Arch and Effigy (*unknown*) : thirteenth century.
- ix. Altar-tomb of Thomas Fleming : fifteenth century.
- x. Cross-slab to Uniacke, Mayor, 1557.
- xi. " " Nagle, 1605.
- xii. " " Ronane, 1621.
- xiii. Tomb of Villiers, President of Munster, 1626.
- xiv. Mausoleum of First Earl of Cork, 1643.
- xv. Monument of Earl of Orrery, 1679.

A LIST OF PAPERS ON THE ANTIQUITIES OF YOUGHAL WHICH HAVE
APPEARED IN THE "JOURNAL" OF THE SOCIETY.

- Tradesmen's Tokens, vols. v., p. 222, 399; vi., 139, 262; vii., 149, 237.
The ecclesiastical antiquities of, iii., 96, 326; iv., 14.
St. Mary's Collegiate Church, iii., 96; Dineley's sketch and description of, vii., 324; plan of, iii., 103; the Boyle monument in, iii., 108; altar-tomb of Thomas Fleming in, iii., 118.
The Nunnery, or Chapel of St. Anne's, iii., 326; the light tower of St. Anne's, iii., 328; the Franciscan Friary, or South Abbey, iii., 329; the Dominican Friary, or North Abbey, iii., 333; iv., 287; St. John's House of Benedictines, iv., 14; Our Lady's College, iv., 16; the Warden's House, iv., 26.
Sir Walter Raleigh's House, iv., 25; town plundered by Gerald, sixteenth Earl of Desmond, iv., 16; x., 469; hand-mill found near, iv., 16; Rhincrow Preceptory, iv., 289; St. Coran of, iv., 289; ancient mason marks at, v., 67, 384; the local coinage of, v., 195, 222, 399; xv., 35; mayor's seal of, vi., 140; Youghal and Dungarvan connected, vi., 262; longevity of inhabitants, vii., 338n; derivation of name, vii., 323n; blockhouse, vii., 338n; seamen, vii., 322n; the ferry of, vii., 320; library of the Franciscan friars, transcript of catalogue made in 1491 (exhibited), xv., 9; Youghal money of necessity, xv., 35; flag of the Youghal Volunteers, xv., 263; cross-legged effigy in the Dominican Abbey, xv., 342.
Edward Gillet, goldsmith and Mayor of, xix., 303; acoustic vases in St. Mary's Church, iii., 303; tobacco introduced into, iii., 308.

A LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS OF THE ANTIQUITIES OF YOUGHAL WHICH
HAVE APPEARED IN THE "JOURNAL" OF THE SOCIETY.

- Acoustic Vases in St. Mary's Church, vol. iii., p. 304.
Altar-tomb of Thomas Fleming, iii., 118.
Cup-marked stone found near, xvii., 604.
Dineley's Tour, general view, vii., 322.
Dominican Friary (North Abbey), iii., 335; x., 469.
Doorway of St. John's House, iv., 14.
Earl of Cork's monument, vii., 328.
Franciscan Friary (South Abbey), iii., 331; x., 469.
General prospect from Cork road, vii., 325.
House of Sir Walter Raleigh, iv., 26.
Map of, in Elizabethan times, x., 469.
Money of necessity, coined there, v., 197, 198; xv., 35.
Ogam-stone, built into a wall, xv., 39.
Seal of Joh. de Yughul, iii., 330.
Seal of Mayor, vi., 140.
Short pipes (dudeens) found here, iii., 304.
St. Anne's light-tower, iii., 328.
St. Mary's Collegiate Church, vii., 324; exterior of choir, iii., 99; interior of choir, iii., 117; plan of church, iii., 102.
The College, vii., 323.
The Exchange and quay, vii., 321.
The iron gate, vii., 324.
Tradesmen's tokens, vi., 262, 263; vii., 237, 238; coined here, v., 223-231, 399; vii. 151.

THE JOURNAL
OF
THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES
OF IRELAND
FOR THE YEAR 1903.

PAPERS AND PROCEEDINGS—PART IV., VOL. XXXIII.

Papers.

RALEGH'S HOUSE AT YOUGHAL.

BY GODDARD H. ORPEN, B.A.

[Read August 4, 1903.]

THE house traditionally believed to have been the residence of Sir Walter Raleigh when at Youghal has been frequently described,¹ and its later history from 1617 onwards is well established,² but its earlier history is obscure. The Rev. Samuel Hayman, in the pages of our *Journal* for 1856, speaks of it as the house of the Warden of the College of Youghal, and assumes that the title to it passed with that of the College. This statement, which has been in general locally adopted, and has never since been contested, involves grave difficulties and requires re-examination.

Raleigh's Crown-grant of 42,000 acres, in the Counties of Waterford and Cork, big as it was, has been very much exaggerated. In my Paper as read at Youghal, I endeavoured to define it with some approach to accuracy, and to identify the places named. This portion of my Paper I hope may be printed at some future time, but at present I confine

¹ For example, by the Rev. Samuel Hayman (*Journal*, 1856-1857, p. 25), and by the present writer in the Programme of the Youghal Meeting of the Society, August, 1903.

² See "Lismore Papers," 1st Ser., vol. i., p. 293n, and Hayman's Paper, *ubi supra*.

myself to the question of Raleigh's interest in the College of Youghal, and in the house in which he is believed to have lived.

From the Certificate (dated the 14th March, 1587) of the lands allotted to Raleigh, it appears that he was to get (*inter alia*) "four messuages or tofts in the town of Youghal, with the patronage or gift of the wardenship of our Lady's College of the same" if the lands therein before allotted to him did not amount to the full quantity of 42,000 acres.¹ This part of the grant, therefore, was conditional, and, as far as the wardenship of the College is concerned, perhaps never took effect. At any rate, wardens continued to be appointed long after this time, and it would seem that they were not appointed by Raleigh. The history of the College is given at some length in Smith's "History of Cork," and again in an amended form by Mr. Hayman in our *Journal*. Allusions to it are also to be found in the Lismore Papers. From these sources, and above all from the Patent Rolls, it appears that in 1587 Thomas Witherhead, D.D., was collated to the wardenship by the Bishop of Cork and Cloyne, and held it afterwards *in commendam* with the united sees of Waterford and Lismore, to which he was promoted on the 20th July, 1589; that on the 28th September, 1588—the very year of Raleigh's first connection with Youghal²—Dr. Witherhead granted a lease under the common seal to Sir Thomas Norris (then vice-president of Munster), of the new College of St. Mary of Youghall, with all the hereditaments spiritual and temporal thereto belonging, for the term of sixty years;³ that on Witherhead's death in 1592 the priests and fellows elected Nathaniel Baxter to succeed him, and signified their choice of him to the Queen, which election she confirmed by Letters Patent; that Baxter, under threat of expropriation by the Crown, also demised the College House and revenues to Sir Thomas Norris; that Dr. Meredith Hanmer succeeded Baxter in the wardenship, and on the 27th October, 1602, with the consent of the priests, renewed Sir Thomas Norris' lease (he being then dead) to William Jones of Youghal, in trust for Sir Walter Raleigh for the unexpired term. This is the first mention of Raleigh in connexion with the College property, and it was his interest in this unexpired term that with the rest of his estates passed to Sir Richard Boyle on the 7th December, 1602,⁴ that is to say, about six weeks later.

How then did Raleigh get the house he lived in at Youghal in 1588 and afterwards? Sir John Pope Hennessy in his uncharitable way says, "Beyond his selecting the Warden's House for his own residence, no evidence can be found that Raleigh took any interest in saving or reviving

¹ "Cal. Carew Papers," vol. i., p. 452.

² In this and the following year Raleigh was titular mayor of Youghal (see Cooke's "Memoirs of Youghal"); it can be proved that he visited his Irish estates several times, and in these years.

³ See this lease recited in the confirmation grant by the king to Boyle ("Cal. Pat. Rolls," 1 Jac. I., p. 42); also Inquisitions in Exchequer, 1604, March 31.

⁴ "Cal. Pat. Rolls," 1 Jac. I., pp. 37, 38.

the College."¹ The plain fact, established by documentary evidence, is that Raleigh only acquired his interest in the College property a few weeks before he sold it, and all his estates to Sir Richard Boyle. But the question may be asked in another way: Was there a Warden's house, other than the College House, for Raleigh to present to himself? It is a remarkable fact that Smith does not mention the Warden's house at all, and in all the long controversy between Strafford and Boyle as to the College and its revenues, as set forth either in the Lismore Papers,² or in Smith's History, I find no allusion to the Warden's house other than the College House, with which by some writers it has been confused. It was the latter building that was used as a dwelling-house by Sir Thomas Norris, Sir George Carew, Mr. Jones, and the Earl of Cork.³ Indeed, that there was no house other than the College house known at this time as the Warden's house may be inferred from the following facts. When Strafford made the Earl of Cork pay £15,000 to the king for mesne profits of the College revenues, and deprived the Earl of all the possessions of the College, except the College house itself, the Crown granted the Rectory of Youghal with the wardenship of the College to the Bishop of Cloyne *ratione tenuitatis Episcopatus*, along with a house called "the Old College House," for the use of the incumbent and his successors for ever. Of this house, according to Mr. Grosart, the able editor of the Lismore Papers, not a vestige now remains; but its site was a piece of ground about midway on the southern side of Church Lane, that is to say, on the opposite side to Raleigh's House.⁴ It seems certain that if there had been a recognised Warden's house, apart from the College house, at this time, it would have been granted to the Bishop for the use of the incumbent of the Parish Church of Youghal; and if it had belonged to the Earl of Cork, would have been wrested from him along with the remainder of the College property.

The only mention I find in the Lismore Papers of the house now known as Raleigh's house, is under date the 31st December, 1617, when Boyle says that his wife was delivered of her sixth daughter, "in my

¹ "Sir Walter Raleigh in Ireland," 1883, p. 66.

² 2nd Ser., vol. iii., pp. 247-259; 1st Ser., vol. iv., pp. 179-185; vol. v., p. 15.

³ Smith's "Cork," p. 88, n. (ed. 1774), quoting the Earl of Cork's answer to the Attorney-General's charge.

⁴ See "Lismore Papers," 1st Ser., vol. v., p. 126, and note, pp. 259-260. This old College House has been almost lost sight of by the historians of Youghal, and yet its former existence is interesting, as explaining the title "New College House," so often applied to the building acquired in 1602 by Raleigh. Whether the old College House was the building founded by the eighth Earl of Desmond in 1464, or whether it existed previously, I have not been able to determine. It was acquired by Sir Richard Boyle in 1616, as appears from the following entry in his Diary, under date the 1st of May in that year:—"I compounded with Domyrick and Phillis gogh, the children of Sir Alexander gogh, for the old colledg howse and man^r in yoghall and the 2 colledgeondes [= college grounds (Ed.), but, I think, Colledgioners', i.e. Collegians'] parts of tythes he had, and gave them for their interest 20^l ster: in redly money, and my bill for other 20^l at all Saints next" ("Lismore Papers," 1st Ser., vol. i., p. 110. Sir Alexander Gough occupied this house, *ibid.*, p. 143, and cf. pp. 144, 145).

cozen Lawrence parsons house in Youghal." Sir Lawrence Parsons was Attorney-General for Munster, and in 1617 was appointed Recorder of Youghal.¹ He obtained the house from Boyle, who reserved a new almanac yearly as rent. Mention is also made of "the Lyttle olde Almes-house at the Church style," which it appears was sold to Sir Lawrence Parsons by the Corporation, and has "for a long period been an appanage as a stable and outhouse to Raleigh's House."²

The Warden's House is not mentioned by Thomas Dineley in his Journal in the reign of Charles II., nor by Thomas Cooke in his memoir of Youghal (1749), nor by the author of "A Tour Through Ireland" (1748), though all three mention the College. In fact, nothing seems to have been known of a Warden's House until towards the middle of the last century.

Mr. Hayman gives no authority for calling Myrtle Grove the Warden's house, but he mentions one or two circumstances which might be supposed to countenance the hypothesis. Thus he says (p. 27) that from the diningroom on the ground floor of Myrtle Grove there is "a subterraneous passage connecting the house with the old tower of St. Mary's Church." Whether so intended or not, this has been magnified in popular imagination into a passage by which the Warden used to go from his house to the church. Why, especially in a walled town, he should not have walked over ground is not explained. I am assured, however, by one who was present when a portion of "the passage" near the tower was opened, that it is not more than two feet high, and that the meagrest monk that ever lived could not squeeze along it! As to the so-called "part of the old monkish library" found in a recess behind the wainscoting in one of the rooms, the existence of a few old-printed volumes proves nothing as to the point at issue. Sir John Pope Hennessy indeed supposes that Raleigh compiled notes from one of these volumes for his "History of the World," a supposition inconsistent with their having lain hid, as was suggested, since the period of the Reformation. Mr. Hayman also says that the ancient College lands embraced the whole of the north-west quarter of the town, and comprised the present College grounds, the churchyard, and the grounds of Myrtle Grove. For this he gives no authority except the picture map of Youghal in "Pacata Hibernia," "a glance at which," he says, "will enable the reader to form an idea of their extent." I have the reprint of 1810 before me, and the map certainly does not support the view that Myrtle Grove was included in the ancient College lands. The drawings of the buildings are so inaccurate that it is hard to recognise Myrtle Grove, but from its position relative to the Church it is probably the building with three gables facing east, and lying slightly north of east with regard to the

¹ Cooke's "Memoirs of Youghal" (1749); "Journal" of the Cork Historical and Archaeological Society, 1903, p. 47.

² "Lismore Papers," 1st Ser., vol. i., p. 169, and editor's note, p. 292.

Church. At any rate, a wall is represented surrounding the Church, apparently just touching the College where there is now a built-up doorway with jambs and pointed arch of carefully cut stone, and showing only one opening at the head of Church Lane, as at present. I do not think that many students of architecture would endorse Mr. Hayman's statement "that from the general appearance of the building [Myrtle Grove] we feel safe in pronouncing it to be fully as old as the date assigned to the foundation of the College" (1464). And, finally, the idea of a separate house for the Warden seems quite inconsistent with what we are told of the original constitution of the College, viz., that "the community consisted of a warden, eight fellows, and eight singing men, who lived in a collegiate manner, having a common table, and all other necessities allowed them, with yearly stipends, the whole donation at the time of the foundation being worth £600 a year."

For all these reasons I am led to the conclusion that to call Myrtle Grove the Warden's House is to apply to it a misnomer, and that Raleigh did not get the house as an appurtenance to the College at all. If I am asked how then did Raleigh get the house, I can only say that I am led to suspect, though I cannot at present prove, that he got it as one of the "four messuages or tofts in the town of Youghall," mentioned in the certificate of allotment before quoted. That these four messuages or tofts, though only mentioned in the conditional part of the Raleigh's grant, were actually acquired by him, appears clearly from the following memorandum endorsed on the certificate, viz. :—

"That the Friar's House, alias the South Friars of Youghall, and the four messuages or tofts with their appurtenances aforesaid, are not to be accounted as parcel of any seignory. Nevertheless, the same lying nigh to the seignories appointed for the said Sir Walter Rawleye are agreed by the undertakers to be granted unto him, and are surveyed at the yearly value of £3 13s. 4d." These certificates of the allotments were signed by the undertakers mutually, and were expressed to be made in pursuance of letters from the Council in England to the Lord Deputy Perrot, dated the 10th February, 1587, the object of which letters was to hasten the completion of the survey "in a more speedy and superficial sort by the eye or by the instrument," as it was found to be a slow process when done more exactly "by the line." In these letters it is expressly stated that the undertakers had already agreed what special seignories or smaller parcels should be allotted to each of them, and the Lord Chancellor was directed to pass letters patent to the undertakers for all lands allotted by mutual consent.² We may infer from this that at the time of his crown grant Raleigh was anxious to get possession of these four messuages or tofts, and that he did get possession of them. And, so far as we know, they were the only possessions he had within

¹ Smith's "Cork," vol. i., p. 83.

² "Cal. Carew Papers," vol. ii., pp. 439-440.

the walls of Youghal, until in 1602 he got a lease of the College House and property.

I further think that Raleigh's house in Youghal did not pass to Sir Richard Boyle by the deed of 1602. There is no express mention of it in the deed. Raleigh may have parted with it previously, not having been in Ireland for many years, and still, perhaps, retaining his house at Lismore, if he should wish to go there. That the Earl of Cork acquired it before 1617 is certain. It may possibly have been one of the messuages or tofts comprised in the Crown grant to Boyle, dated 1609-10, 23rd March. These include "a garden and toft in the northern part of Church Lane, lying from Collen's land north to the church lands south, and from Patrick Walshe's east to the Earl of Desmond's west."¹ This would appear to have included Raleigh's house, but, perhaps, some local antiquary, better acquainted than I am with the old town-denominations, can identify this plot with certainty. This and the other plots are stated to have been previously aliened to Joyce Audrian, an alien-born, and hence became forfeited to the Crown.²

Thus far I had in substance written when this Paper was read at Youghal; but it is satisfactory when one is convinced of the falsity of a tradition, or rather in this case of a generally received opinion, to be able to show how the false tradition or opinion arose, and this, I think, I can now do. I noticed that some writers in the second quarter of the last century confused Raleigh's house with the College House. I now think I have tracked this confusion to its original source, namely, an article in the *Dublin Penny Journal* for May 25, 1833, signed "O'G." This periodical was widely read, especially by antiquaries of the day, and had a deservedly high reputation. Some of its articles may still be read with profit. Who O'G. was I do not know. Perhaps some of my readers can inform me. This writer, however, under a print showing Myrtle Lodge, described as "The College of Youghal, the residence of Sir Walter Raleigh," says—"This house, which was originally the College, or residence of the Warden, Fellows, &c., of the Collegiate Church of Youghal, was founded in the year 1464." He then mentions several historical facts which are true of the College House, but not of Myrtle Grove. He next describes the building minutely, the description being true of Myrtle Grove, but not of the College. He gives it the existing name, Myrtle Grove, speaks of Raleigh's residence there, and mentions the myrtles, arbutus, potatoes, &c.

This, so far as I have discovered, is the earliest statement in print identifying Myrtle Grove with the Warden's House, or rather with the residence of the Warden, Fellows, &c., of the Collegiate Church of Youghal, and it obviously arose from a mistaken identification of Myrtle

¹ For this I can at present only refer to "The Handbook for Youghal," 1896, p. 24, published in that town by W. G. Field.

² See the same Handbook, p. 19, and compare the grant to John Wakeman, p. 23.

Grove with the College House itself. Writers, especially writers of tours and descriptions, have a most pernicious practice of adopting the statements of previous writers without acknowledgment, without verification, as if they were well-established facts, or the results of fresh observation or research, with the result that the ordinary reader thinks he has before him independent authority for a fact, when he has only a dishonest and perhaps inaccurate copy of an original blunder. Writers subsequent to O'G. have blindly adopted his confusion of the College of Youghal with Myrtle Grove. Thus Mr. and Mrs. S. C. Hall,¹ writing in 1841, do not mention the College as distinguished from Raleigh's House, and say of the latter, only slightly modifying O'G.'s phrases, "The house is said to have been originally the residence of the wardens of the Collegiate Church; but was probably altered to its present character—which closely appertains to that of the ordinary English manor-house of the sixteenth century—either by Sir George Carew, or by Sir Richard Boyle, both of whom resided there." This last statement, made also by O'G., is true only of the College House. Again, Mr. J. R. O'Flanagan,² writing in 1844, says that "Samuel Hayman in 1662 purchased this dwelling [Myrtle Grove] from the second Earl of Cork: it was then called the College House of Youghal. It was founded originally in 1464 by Thomas Earl of Desmond, and consisted, as we have seen, of a number of singing men; in 1586 it became the property of Sir Walter Raleigh, and was his residence while at Youghal. It was repaired and remodelled in 1602 by Sir George Carew," &c. Next, Mr. Hayman, sprung from an old Youghal family, who were former owners of Myrtle Grove, and himself for some time a resident in Youghal, could not exactly fall into this mistake. He knew that the College and Myrtle Grove were distinct buildings, and he knew the history of the former, and the modern history of the latter; but he seems to have followed a hardly less pernicious practice, that of omitting portions of a statement known to be untrue or incredible, and assuming that what remains, if not known to be untrue and not incredible, is correct. This is the way that myths are rationalized into spurious history. Mr. Hayman, writing in 1856, retains, without giving any authority, the statement (or rather the inaccurate copy of a blunder) that Myrtle Grove was the Warden's House, gives his opinion that it is fully as old as the date assigned to the College, and assumes that it had the same legal title as the College. Anyone carefully reading his Paper will see that he had O'G.'s article before him. In several instances he repeats the errors of the former writer, and reproduces his phrases. Finally, Sir John Pope Hennessy in 1883 accepts the spurious history of his dwelling-house, and founds thereon a characteristic sneer against the subject of his monograph.

The conclusion I come to on this point is that there is no evidence,

¹ "Ireland: its Scenery, Character," &c., 1841, vol. i., p. 86.

² "Historical and Picturesque Guide to the River Blackwater," p. 25.

or even old tradition, or probability of any sort, that Myrtle Grove was ever the Warden's House, or that there was ever a Warden's House apart from the College House, as long as the College existed as such. The notion, I think, first arose in the second quarter of the last century, and was due to a confusion of Myrtle Grove with the College House, where it was naturally supposed that the Warden and Fellows, &c., resided and had their common table. When this mistake was corrected, and the College, though altogether transformed from its original appearance, was recognised as a separate building, the picturesque name of the Warden's House still clung to Myrtle Grove, and we were asked to believe that the "fine old Elizabethan mansion" was built in the year 1464.

In this Paper I have not questioned the tradition that Raleigh, during his brief sojournings at Youghal, resided in the house now linked with his name. In the absence of direct evidence we have indeed to rely upon tradition; but this is just one of those facts of which popular memory is curiously tenacious. People often recollect where a great man lived, or even where he stayed for a night, and hand down the recollection, long after they have completely distorted, or altogether forgotten, what the great man did. Besides, the house has all the appearance of having been built about Raleigh's time; and its resemblance to an old English mansion, or even more particularly to a Devonshire manor-house of Elizabeth's time, which has been noted by many writers, may possibly not be accidental. In thus depriving the house of a spurious title, I am far from robbing it of the great interest that attaches to it, and I have even cleared the way, for anyone who accepts the conclusions arrived at in this Paper, to cherish the belief that the house was built, as well as inhabited, by Raleigh himself.

NOTES ON THE ANTIQUITIES OF ARDMORE.

BY THOMAS JOHNSON WESTROPP, M.A., M.R.I.A., VICE-PRESIDENT.

[Read NOVEMBER 24, 1903.]

ARDMORE, with its ancient cathedral and monastery, lies on a ridge over Ardmore Bay,¹ in the Barony of Decies-within-Drum, County of Waterford. It is of so early foundation that its patron, St. Declan, is



ARDMORE CATHEDRAL AND ROUND TOWER, FROM NORTH-WEST.

alleged to have been a bishop when St. Patrick first entered Munster. It

¹ Ardmore, with the townlands of Ardochesty and Ardogninagh, may be found on the Ordnance Survey map, Sheet 40, County Waterford.

is replete with archæological interest; its ogam stones remind one of the advance of ogmic decipherment in modern times. The round tower, one of the finest in Ireland, has features, one of which (the string courses) has an equivalent only in a ruined tower¹ on the opposite edge of the province. The panelling of the western end of the cathedral stands unique among that of Irish churches; the oratory of St. Declan ranks among the most primitive Irish cells. The folk-lore and observances at the wells, St. Declan's stone, and the Cloch Daha, are of high mythological interest. The crannog in the bay and the inroads of the sea give other points of interest. With material so ample we might expect a mass of records from the past, and a number of recent monographs.

Strange to say, this has not been the case, for our chief Annals are a blank so far as Ardmore is recorded, and the Calendars of Rolls, Papal Letters, and State Papers from the twelfth century to the seventeenth have very little to tell. It is only in a late "Life" that we get any full account of its founder. The chiefs of ancient fame, the bishops and saints and builders of Ardmore, have passed into the "great forgetfulness" of the past. "The greater part must be content to be as though they had not been, . . . to be found in the register of God, not in the record of man."

To write a guide to the existing ruins rather than an exhaustive essay has been my object, and must be my excuse for the deficiencies of this paper. It was called for at too short a notice to claim to be more than the hurried compilation of the notes collected during the thirteen years which have elapsed since I first saw the city of Declan.

THE DESII.

The tribe of the Desii, driven out from the district of Tara after a quarrel of their chief Aenghus with the Ardriagh Cormac MacAirt, settled in various districts.² An important section, frequently called Nan Deisi, was established in County Waterford, in the baronies bearing its name, by A.D. 278, it is said. Of them sprang the family of St. Declan of Ardmore. If later legend tells us truly, Christianity had sprung up like a young plant in their midst before St. Patrick visited our shores. In view of the very ancient assertions about Cormac MacAirt and sundry bishops, and the record of the mission of Palladius, it is hard to deny this fact, though prejudice is strong against any seeming diminution of the great work of the son of Culpurn. We are willing to believe that the late "Life of Declan" hands down an early and probable tradition of the existence of Christian priests among the Desii, announcing the Faith

" Which dawned in human breasts, a double morn,
With earliest watchings of the rising light,
Chasing the darkness——"

¹ Dysert O'Dea, in Clare (*Journal*, vol. xxiv., p. 155).

² See Dr. P. Joyce's "Irish Names of Places," 2nd Ser. (1875), pp. 425, 427, for a good account of the event and place-names.

ST. DECLAN.

Declan was son of Erc, son of Trean, son of Lugud, son of Anac, son of Bran, taking his origin from the mighty and misty monarch Mogh Corb. It may be a mere coincidence that the names Lugud and Anac¹ occur on the Ardmore Ogams, but it is an important and interesting one.

The pedigree is, however, given by a ms. used in Usher's "Primordia" as Mogcorb, Artcort, Eogan, Brian, Niath, Ludhoich, Trene, Erg, Declan.

The Life of Declan, as handed down to us, is a veritable tissue of contradiction and absurdity. It is attributed by some high, but uncritical, authorities as having been written by Ultan, Declan's successor, or at least in his lifetime, because it speaks of him in the present tense. No more uncritical test can be used, for the authors of late mediæval Lives referred to the saint "being at" a place where his relics lay, and thought of him as living in heaven. The supposed sixth-century Life, as Canon O'Hanlon² justly points out, abounds in late allusions, "granting the liberty of a city" being one instance, besides mentioning monasteries, some of long subsequent foundation, as existing. The "history" of Declan's royal ancestors is a tissue of gross inaccuracies as to fact and chronology; so, passing over it, we will tell briefly the outline of the saint's life. Declan was born about A.D. 347.³ His parents Erc and Dethain came to visit a relative Dobhran, at whose house⁴ Declan was born, his head dinting the slab on which his mother lay.⁵ In several particulars the author had the history and legends of our Lord's birth in mind, such as the painless birth, the globe of light shining over Dobhran's house, and the seven wise men, led to visit and reverence the infant. Colman, a holy priest (possibly commemorated at Kilcolman townland and well), converted Erc and his wife, and baptised the child. Declan was a pious youth, and avoided all pagan practices; he was brought up by Dobhran till the age of seven.⁶ Some attribute his fosterage to St. Moling (the "Life" says St. Dimma).⁷ St. Cairbre, afterwards a noted bishop, was his school-fellow. Declan by his piety

¹ See, however, *infra*, p. 374.

² "Lives of the Irish Saints," vol. vii., p. 307, &c.

³ So the Bollandists.

⁴ Will's identifies Dobhran's house with "Declan's Hall" at Ardmore ("Lives of Illustrious Irishmen," vol. i., p. 100). The Rev. F. O'Brien ("Journal" of Waterford and South-East of Ireland Archaeological Society," vol. i., p. 39) gives stronger reasons for its identification "with St. Declan's Chapel" at Dromroe, between Lismore and Cappoquin, where the foundations of a little, dry stone oratory, 14 feet long, and 6 to 8 feet wide (bearing the name of "Religin Deaglain"), lie in a plantation and neglected graveyard.

⁵ A similar legend is told of St. Aedh mac Brice of Rahugh, and King Fiacha Muillethan.

⁶ Cal. Oenghus, July 24.

⁷ Possibly of Kildimo, in Kenry, County Limerick: see the Rev. S. Hayman's "Guide to Youghal," p. 65.

gathered a band of disciples, and went to Rome, where they studied for seven years, bringing back several Italian friends, among the rest "Lunanus, son of the King of Rome"! Declan is said to have met and commenced friendship with St. Patrick in Italy in A.D. 402 (*i.e.* at the age of fifty-three, not of fourteen or fifteen, as in the "Acts of St. Declan"). St. Kieran of Saighir returned with him, staying at Menevia, with St. David, the Patron of Wales. Declan landed at Ardmore, then called Ard-na-gcaerach, the hill of the sheep. The seven holy men who had visited him at his birth received him as their bishop, and "thousands" of persons settled round his monastery.



ST. DECLAN'S ORATORY, ARDMORE.

Declan is described as a handsome man, of very humble mien and dress. He was of powerful but rich and melodious voice, ardently charitable, and animated in conversation.

He attempted to convert the King of Cashel—Aenghus, son of Nadfraoich—but the latter refused to hear a member of a hostile tribe, and waited to yield himself to St. Patrick. The king's views on matrimony were less exclusive than on conversion, for he had married Dethain, Declan's mother, and had by her two sons, one of whom, Colman, had become a monk under St. Ailbhe of Emlý.

Declan visited Rome three times, and came to an agreement with

St. Patrick¹ as to the independence of Ardmore; he also with Patrick appointed Fearghail chief of the Desii, in place of an opposing pagan chieftain Luban. Declan is said to have abated a pestilence of yellow jaundice at Cashel, and cured or restored to life seven hostages. The foundation of Ardmore is placed at A.D. 416; but the chronology may be fifty or sixty years too early. Many strange, painful, and useless miracles are told of him—how a little black bell came from heaven through the church window; how, when forgotten, the bell sailed after him on a rock from Menevia; how his ship from Italy sailed by itself without sailors; how by a vision he recognised as boiled dog the meat set before him by a mocking but easily converted pagan; how three drops of his disciple Manchin's blood became wells; how a stag drew his chariot when his horse was lamed; how he put out a burning "castle" by throwing his bachall into it; how Declan sank the piratical fleet, and turned its pagan seafarers to stones; how, stretching his staff like a second Moses over the sea, he joined Ardmore Island to the land; but the list were long to tell.²

He was also chiefly remembered as a thaumaturge by the modern peasantry at Ardmore. They told, in 1853, how Declan built the Round Tower in three nights, stopping each night at an offset; but when an old woman asked, "Wisha, Deglan dear, how high are you going to build it at all, at all?" he was offended, and hurriedly finished the work by building the cap—*tantane iræ!*—how Declan petrified the "strong" farmer and his dog as they hid from him among the rocks; how the saintly boy was too fond of his books to keep birds from the corn, and being rebuked, herded all the sparrows into a roofless barn, with open-barred gate, and shut them in; the farmer refused to believe till he went to the barn and found it "full of sparrows as quiet as lambs, not a word out of one of them"; how, to punish a fisherman who refused him a salmon, he turned the Blackwater into its present bed, instead of leaving it flowing into Whiting Bay, as it used to do. One legend, however, attributed to Ultan the petrification of the pirates.³

The date of his death is unknown; the day was July 24th; but outside the chaotic dreamland of the mediæval "Acts," little beyond his name, pedigree, and feast day seems to have been recorded.⁴ Some suppose him to have died so late as A.D. 527, or even A.D. 550.

¹ Dr. Todd has shown the impossibility of the chronology of the alleged "contest" of Declan, Kieran, and Ibar with St. Patrick.

² See "Vita Deglani": Bollandists, tom. v., under July 24. Calendar of Oenghus.

³ F. "Ochille's" (Fitzgerald's) "Antiquarian Rambles," 1853, pp. 18, 65. Some of the legends, such as the petrification of the pagans and the farmer, are still repeated (1903).

⁴ See a valuable collection, from numerous sources, by Canon O'Hanlon ("Lives of the Irish Saints," vol. vii., July 24th, p. 307); also the Bollandists, and Colgan's "Vita S. Declani," under same date; Rev. S. Baring-Gould's "Lives of the Saints," vol. vii., pp. 532, 533.

THE "SEE" OF ARDMORE.

Declan was succeeded by Ultan, who died in A.D. 555, after an episcopate of sixty-eight years (another contradiction); but the history of his successors is lost in mist. Ardmore was not recognised as a See by the great Synods of Rathbreasail, 1116,¹ and Kells, 1151, though, like many a monastery, it doubtless possessed bishops with no territorial jurisdiction. The term "cathair" was applied to "Dealgan's" foundation, as well as to other monasteries, and is used for any monastic settlement in the Tripartite Life, probably merely referring to the monks' "fort." This was misleadingly equated with "cathedra" in mediæval records. It is only once named in the Calendar of Papal Letters, in 1210, as a cathedral (see *infra*); never elsewhere in the Records of the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries, so far as I can recall.

An Irish verse, attributed to Benen by Usher, tells how at Cashel, in A.D. 449, "Patrick gave Munster and all its raths to Ailbe the humble, the Deisi to Declan for ever." This may have been held to constitute it a See, but if so, later ages little regard the "for ever."

LATER HISTORY.

Smith states that he had seen an ancient deed of 1197 settling the lands on the Mernin family, who held it down to Tudor times. The original grantor was a "Danish lady" named Hydorothy.²

We will treat its "history" as bare annals, for nothing better can be done at present. Under early English rule, the Bishop of Ardmore swore fealty to Henry II. in 1170, and four years later Eugene, Bishop of Ardmore, was witness to the charter granted by Dermot, King of Munster, to the Monastery of St. Finnbar in Cork. Eugene was an author, and wrote a Life of St. Cuthbert; after his death the See was merged into that of Lismore.

In 1203 the "Annals of Inisfallen" state that Maeletrim O'Duibhe-rathna, the venerable priest of Ardmore, died after he had ordered and finished the church of Ardmore.³

The Pope, in 1210, wrote to Donat, Archbishop of Cashel, confirming him in the Cathedrals of Limerick, Killaloe, Kilfenora, Waterford, Ardmore, Lismore, "Clonmacnoise" (probably Cloyne), Cork, Ross, Ardfer, and Emly.⁴

We next find, in 1217, that the king (Henry III.), or rather H. de Burgo, wrote to reprove G. de Mariscis, Justiciary of Ireland. Complaint

¹ Keating's "History of Ireland" (ed. O'Connor, 1723), Book II., pp. 100, 102.

² "History of Waterford."

³ See Archdall's "Monasticon Hibernicum" (1876), vol. ii., p. 684; *Gentleman's Magazine*, vol. xvii., New Ser., Part II. (1864). This gives the name as Maeletrim O'Deubraithra.

⁴ Cluanens is often mistranslated as Clonmacnoise.

⁵ Cal. Papal Letters, i., p. 35.

had been made by "our venerable father the Bishop of Waterford that you and Thomas Fitz Anthony Griffin had unjustly and without judgment" disseised the Bishop of the castle and "vill" of Lismore with its appurtenances of "Armor" and "Arfinan."¹



ARDMORE CATHEDRAL—NAVE, LOOKING WESTWARD.
(Photograph by Mr. Goddard Orpen.)

In July, 1253, we learn that Alan, late Bishop of Lismore, had made an agreement with Griffin, his predecessor, for a lease of Ardmore

¹ Rotuli Litt. Clausar. An. 2 Hen. III., m. 2, *dorso*.

and Lismore. When they were assigned to the Pope on Griffin's retirement, the king commanded the Justiciary of Ireland to restore those lands which on Alan's death had been taken into the king's hands. There was a right of re-entry reserved to Griffin in case of Alan's death, and the matter seems to have been complex, and only set right by the Royal Act.¹

In 1302-6 the Papal Taxation, preserved in the Exchequer Rolls, records the church of Ardmore, in the diocese of Lismore, as worth £8. Taxation, 16s.

Then the place almost vanishes from the records, though, apparently, a monastery of some importance and a castle existed there. The deanery of Ardmore covered the parishes of Ballymacart, Dungarvan, Kilgobnet, Rinagonagh, Gloge, Whitechurch, Ballymacart, *alias* Cruparva, Modeligo, Lackowran, Affane, Aglish, Kilmolash, Seskinan, Clonea, Clashmore, Kilrush, Kinsalebeg, Rincrow, Lisgenan, Kilcokan, Kilwatermoy, Kilworth, Lismore, Tallow, and Mocollop, and perhaps represents the older See.²

In 1497 Perkin Warbeck, the pretender to the English crown, occupied Ardmore Castle, and sent thence to summon the city of Waterford to surrender. At Ardmore he left his wife in safety, and marched to besiege the city that refused to recognise his claims.³

In 1588 (Nov. 2) the vicar, John Gree, was suspended, and the fruits of the vicarage of "Armore" sequestered.⁴ The church and chancel were in good repair in July, 1615. The vicar, Alexander Gowgh, was a "minister legens" and resident at £15 per annum. There were books in the church, and the other dues belonged to the precentor of Lismore.⁵

The church lands, manor, lordship, castle, and town of Ardmore were leased for 101 years by Thomas Witherhead, Bishop of Waterford and Lismore, to Sir Walter Raleigh, the dean and chapter consenting, January 15th, 1591. The castle is stated to have been occupied (early in the seventeenth century) by Sir Edward Harris, Chief Justice of the province of Munster, who lived in feudal state, and owned the greater or rectorial tithes. He made the "Justice's Well" near the modern Protestant Church.⁶ The tombstone, with defaced arms and bull's head crest, was (it is said) made for him.

Sir John Dowdall of Pilltown, however, obtained Ardmore two years later, 1593. On May 10th, 1604, King James granted it to Sir Richard Boyle (Earl of Cork), with power to take possession without suit or else by law to recover the same. Boyle leased the mines near the sea for £50, as appears in his diary in 1636. Some repairs were effected.

¹ Close Roll, 37 Henry III., m. 6.

² Smith's "Waterford," p. 43.

³ See "Journal" of the Waterford and South-East of Ireland Archaeological Society, vol. iv., p. 254, and *Frazer's Magazine*, 1845, p. 299.

⁴ MSS. T.C.D., x. 3. 14.

⁵ "Visitatio Regalis," Waterford, 1615.

⁶ *Frazer's Magazine*, 1845, p. 292.

at the cathedral, and the heavy buttresses were built in 1630. By far the most stirring event in its uneventful history took place a few years later.¹

In 1642 an Irish garrison of about 100 men held the castle, and their presence prevented the English crossing the river from Youghal. When the Irish fell back from Kilmallock, in August, 1642, Lords Broghil and Dungarvan took a part of Sir Charles Vavasor's force at Youghal, and sending a culverin by sea, marched on Ardmore from Lismore (Friday, 26 August); they had 400 musketeers and sixty horse, and reached Ardmore by three o'clock. They captured some outhouses, and fired on "the enemy's spikes" at the castle.² Next day they took the church with abundant stores in it. Some forty men, but with only two muskets, held the steeple (round tower); it was "something disjoined from the body" of the church. Next day 100 horse and 300 foot of the Irish appeared, and the English feared that if the enemy had rallied at Doneraile, the siege of Ardmore should have to be abandoned. That afternoon, however, "the great artillery" arrived by water, and by three o'clock, despite the fire from the steeple and castle, the English, sheltering behind wool-packs, so that none were shot, got near enough to the fortress to begin a mine. The dismayed garrison craved for a parley, but the only terms the lords would give them were the clothes, lives, and liberty of the women and children. When these unfortunates had gone, the "steeple" also surrendered. There were 114 able men and some 200 women and children in the castle, and forty in the steeple with abundant powder and shot. The men, however, gained little by their yielding, for the relentless victors hanged 117 out of the 154, keeping the thirty-seven chief prisoners for exchange with the Confederates, and having accomplished this butchery, left a garrison of forty men in the castle and marched away.³

In the Down Survey Map, by Francis Cooper, in 1657, the churches are barely indicated, but the townlands are given as Duffearigone (Duffcarrick), Decari (Desart, Dysert), Ardcliner (Ardochesty), Ardogeany (Ardoginny), and Monea.⁴

ARDMORE.

The ridge of Ardmore is a great rounded up-crop of old red sandstone, falling towards the north into a hollow in which dark limestone lies under a bed of drift, which during the last fifty years has been deeply cut into by the sea. The older straight road that led to Dungarvan (shown

¹ "A Journall of the most memorable passages in Ireland," &c. Published in *Journal R.S.A.I.*, vol. iv., p. 201.

² Which stood on lower ground to east of the modern Protestant church.

³ "A Journall of the most memorable passages in Ireland," from August, 1642. Published in *Journal R.S.A.I.*, vol. iv., pp. 196-201; and again in the *Gentleman's Magazine*, vol. xvii., New Ser., 1864.

⁴ Vallancey's Copy, Waterford Map, 94. Public Record Office, Dublin.

on the Ordnance Survey map) has gone, with the fields and a schoolhouse on the seaside, the old coast-guard station, a subsequent school-house, and some hundreds of yards of the fields inland. Nor has the destroyer ceased. On the beach near the town a deep bed of peat lies, now rapidly vanishing by the gnawing of the waves; in it was a crannoge which was explored by Mr. Richard Ussher in 1879. This site had previously been covered and crushed down by a heavy bank of shingle, the removal of which exposed the shore to its present rapid denudation. South of the peat-bed, resting on two parallel ridges of dark rock, is the great rounded boulder "St. Declan's stone." The views in the second edition of Smith's History and in the later guide-books are "striking unlikenesses." On the cliffs farther westward lie the church of Temple Dysert, or Temple Deiscirt, and the famous holy well. On the slope high above to the south of the town stand the monastery and round tower—conspicuous objects for several miles inland. Near these once stood the castle, while a long fosse runs down the hillside below the glebe. We purpose describing these remains in the following order:—The round tower, cathedral, and St. Declan's cell, the castle, the Cloch Daba, Temple Dysert and the holy well, and the raths.

" . . In the glimmer of the dawn
They stand, the solemn, silent witnesses
Of ancient days."

THE ROUND TOWER.

This beautiful structure¹ stands in a crowded graveyard on an elevated site whence a very steep descent runs, for the most part, on the bare sandstone, to the village and modern Protestant church. The lofts are now removed, but the view from its summit must have been wide and fair. Even from the graveyard and the adjoining fields the view, though tame, is very pleasant. The dense masses of elm and sycamore below the cathedral nearly shut out the village, but there are beautiful glimpses of the great open bay and the bluff headlands to the north-east, while the sound of the waves seems ever present.

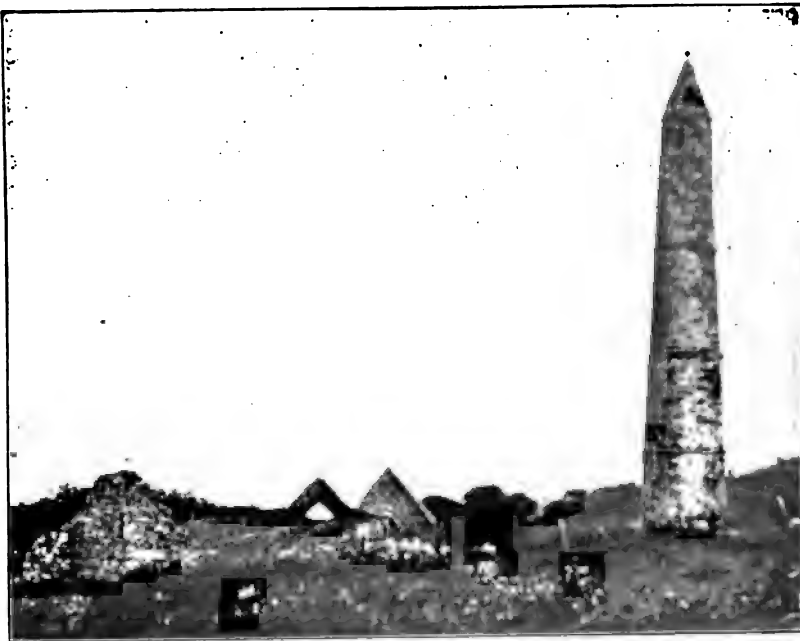
" And the slow tooth of the sky
Frets the stones where my dead lie;
The wave of the great sea talks."

Westward we see the softened outlines of the wooded bluffs, and a grey gleam of the Blackwater, near Rincrew. The ridge of Ardmore shuts out all view to the southward; while to the north and west the broad valley, and long, featureless ridge beyond are divided into fields of

¹ See Lord Dunraven's "Notes on Irish Architecture," vol. ii., p. 39, with two plates; the *Gentleman's Magazine*, vol. xvii., Part II., pp. 276-277. It is well described in 1841 by Dr. J. O'Donovan, in Ordnance Survey Letters, MSS. R.I.A., 14. G. 7, pp. 159-161, with an excellent etching.

meadow and tillage, with here and there a white farmhouse or dark tuft of trees.

The tower is of unusually tapering and graceful proportions, with most regular courses of sandstone, 8 to 10 inches high (one account has described them as of brick!).¹ It stands about 66 feet from the cathedral, and is 95 feet 4 inches high, not 97 feet, as so often stated. The diameter at the base is 17 feet, the internal diameter at the door-sill, 9 feet 1½ inches, and the walls, 3 feet 5 inches thick. The internal diameter in the top story is only 4 feet 7 inches. It rises from a plinth, and has about 112 courses of masonry, and three projecting string courses (with, it seems,



ARDMORE CATHEDRAL AND ROUND TOWER, FROM SOUTH-WEST.

slight offsets) at uneven intervals. Some, endeavouring to trace the evolution of our Irish architecture from the wooden and wicker huts² of the Celts, have compared Ardmore Tower with the conical huts shown on the Antonine column, and regarded its string courses as representing the wicker ties of the huts, while the herringbone masonry, as at the lesser tower of Clonmacnoise, is regarded by many as a relic of wicker-work. Were this so, we should surely find more examples of the string courses

¹ In *The Builder*: see "Ochille's" "Antiquarian Rambles," p. 19.

² See article on Pagan Ireland in the *Century Magazine*, xxxvi. (1889), p. 368.

and herringbone in our towers and clochauns. The conical roof remained, but so bent and loosened¹ that it had to be rebuilt (the stones being numbered and replaced in their actual position) during the conservation of the ruins by the Board of Public Works. These restorations seem to have been judicious on the whole, and very well carried out. The batter of the roof is 2 inches in the foot; there is a curious modern finial, but the worn and broken old cap-stone—too worn to be replaced—lies in two pieces to the left of the door as one enters the cathedral.² There was a “cross” of some kind on the top in the eighteenth century,³ and some accounts tell of a strange cross-like iron object set askew on the side of the cap. The door faces eastward; it has a round head, and a neat roll moulding and beading runs round the ope. Outside the sill is grooved, it is said, by the bell-ropes, and a sill of a side-window to the north seems to show similar wear. The door-sill is 12 feet 6 inches above the ground. Brash⁴ gives its dimensions as 2 feet 3½ inches at the sill, 1 foot 11 inches at the spring of the arch, and 5 feet 10 inches high. There is a rebate on the inside angles, and two projecting socket-stones on each side for an internal door. Above the door, in the next story, is a lintelled ope; a similar one in the third story; a round-headed ope in the fourth; it has beading inside, but unfinished, which has an interesting bearing on the insecurity of arguments based on moulding and even ornaments in such buildings. In the top story are four lights set roughly to the cardinal points; the “eastern” is not, however, above the door; the southern has a flat lintelled head; the other three have pointed heads of two “pitched” stones outside and lintels inside.⁵ They are (says Brash) 3 feet 10 inches high, 1 foot 5 inches to 1 foot 2 inches inside. In the first story there are 28 courses; in the second, 24; in the third, 27; in the fourth, 33. Inside are eleven plain corbels; and five others, carved or partly carved, with grotesque faces and other ornaments, project from the walls. The carvings are probably after-thoughts, some being still unfinished. These corbels were hollowed on the upper surface, and were not placed at regular intervals, as they would have been if designed to support lofts. The most remarkable of them represented the heads of two beasts, one with a human head in its mouth.⁶

¹ It is stated to have been struck by lightning some years before 1853 (see “Ochille’s” “Antiquarian Rambles,” p. 17). It was bent before 1841 (Hall’s “Ireland,” p. 278).

² It is about 2 feet high and 20 inches in diameter.

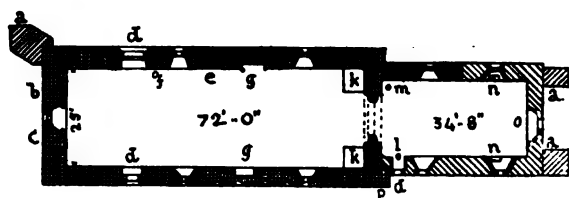
³ Dr. Charles Smith’s “Ancient and Present State of . . . Waterford” (ed. 1746, p. 71) states that the Round Tower is 100 feet high, the door 15 feet up, and that there were three pieces of oak remaining in top story for a bell; grooves of two bell-ropes in door sill, and “crutch-like cross” on top. This cross is said to have been accidentally shot away by a man aiming at a chough on the tower (*Journal*, vol. iv., p. 256). Fitzgerald knew a man in 1852 who had held the cross after the fall. O’Donovan was told the same in 1841 by Col. Montmorency Morris. *Letter*, p. 161.

⁴ “Ecclesiastical Architecture of Ireland” (ed. 1875), pp. 109–119.

⁵ These rest on “shouldered” corbels: see *Gentleman’s Magazine*, xvi., Part II., p. 277 for view.

⁶ These corbels are illustrated in the *Gentleman’s Magazine*, *loc. cit.*, p. 276.

Two holes for beams were broken in the top story, and the facing between the windows was hacked away to allow the swing of a bell. A dangerous settlement occurred in one pier, extending through the upper part of the tower outside, which, however, was secured many years ago.¹ There are internal offsets only $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches, 2 inches, and 4 inches deep at 13 feet 3 inches above the door-sill, at 29 feet higher, and at 23 feet higher. These Brash is probably right in considering too slight for floor



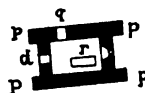
CATHEDRAL

- OLDEST WALLS
- XII CENTURY
- LATER MEDIAEVAL
- 1630 AND MODERN



ROUND TOWER

105'-0"


ST DECLAN'S
ORATORY

The W. Wherry
1903

10' 0 50 FEET

PLAN OF RUINS, ARDMORE, COUNTY WATERFORD.

- | | |
|-----------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| a. Buttresses, 1630. | l. Ogam of Lugud. |
| b, c. Carvings in panels. | m. Ogam of Amadu. |
| d. Doorways. | n. Ambries. |
| e. Pointed panels. | o. East window. |
| f. Cap of Round Tower. | p. Antæ. |
| g. Trefoil arched Tomb. | q. Modern entrance. |
| h. Modern buttresses. | r. St. Declan's Grave. |

support. Indeed, the offsets in other towers are far wider and better adapted for the purpose. Mr. Edward Odell, with Messrs. Windele, Hackett, and Abell, made excavations in 1841 in the base of this tower. The results were very interesting, disclosing two imperfect skeletons, the neck of one of which abutted against the foundation stones, and was most probably decapitated by the men who dug the foundation of the

O'Donovan describes iron bars set in the top story, and reputed to be of St. Declan's time. O. S. Letters (184), MSS., R.I.A., 14 G. 7, p. 160.

¹ Under supervision of Brash. See *Journal*, vol. vi., New Ser. (1861), p. 72.

tower in an older cemetery.¹ In connexion with the literary history of the place, we may note that Petrie in his epoch-making essay got unusually angry, and fell vigorously on the Munster archaeologists for their views. It is not, however, generally known that he made a most courteous and ample apology to Windele, especially in the matter of the Ogam inscriptions, and intended to publish it in the sequel to his work, which, to the great loss of Irish archæology, never appeared.² The tower was locally called "Guilcagh" or "Cuilce,"³ understood to mean "like a bulrush."

ST. DECLAN'S ORATORY.

Nearly to the east of the tower, on the edge of the steep slope, and, like the cathedral, deeply buried by the rising of the surface, is the venerable little church, the reputed burial-place of St Declan, and one of the principal holy places revered at the great patterns held on July 24th. This oratory or "Leabha" is a small oblong building, about 70 feet from the corner of the cathedral. It has a modern slated roof erected for its preservation in 1716 by Dr. Thomas Mills, Bishop of Waterford.⁴ The pillar-stone, with the ogmic inscription to Lugudeccas found in its gable, will be described in connexion with the Ogam stones. It measures internally 13 feet 4 inches by 8 feet 9 inches, and its walls are about 2 feet 5 inches thick. They are of rude, moderate-sized rubble, partly hammer-dressed, and have small projecting antæ to each face, 2 feet 6 inches across, having the tops of single flags. The upper parts of the walls and gables have been rebuilt in late times. The old west door is intact, but the earth rises to within a foot of the lintel, which is over 6 feet long. The ope is 5 feet 6 inches high by from 2 feet 5 inches to 2 feet 1 inch, tapering upward. The present entrance is a late square-headed opening in the north wall. There is some internal trace of a closed ope near the east end of the south wall. In the east gable is a window, the splay has a semicircular head and tapering jambs splaying inward, from 2 feet 5 inches to 2 feet wide, and is contemporaneous with the west door. The light appears to be later, or at least to have been reset.⁵ In the south-east corner is a deep pit, stone-lined; it was once a rude

¹ Rev. James Graves, in a manuscript in possession of Mr. R. Ussher, says that "Dr. Poole remembered that the tibia was also cut across."

² Petrie's "Round Towers," p. 84. He asserts that the Ogams are not "a literary inscription of any kind." Brash's "Ogam-inscribed Monuments," p. 252.

³ "Guilcagh" (*Journal*, vol. iv., p. 198).

⁴ See "Notes and Records of the Ancient Religious Foundations at Youghal and its Vicinity," by the Rev. S. Hayman (ed. 1859), p. 6. O'Donovan's Letter, *loc. cit.*, p. 162. The author of a paper in *Fraser's Magazine*, xxxii. (1845), p. 286, asserts that this oratory was built by Bishop Mills in 1716.

⁵ It is said to have been "altered" (*Journal*, vol. iii., pp. 200, 223), but is shown as built up in Hayman's view. The inner head is cut out of one block. Windele says the cell was also called the "Monachan" or "Dormitory." ("History and Descriptive Notices of the City of Cork," &c., 1840.) Rev. P. Power gives the name as "Beannachan," or "peaked oratory." The burial-place is called "Levitiana" in the Bollandists' "Life of St. Declan."

hole scraped under a slab. It is supposed to be St. Declan's grave, and the earth was reputed to have medicinal properties like that of St. Patrick's grave at Downpatrick. An old woman used to dispense the same on the pattern days for a small sum. Some time ago we are told that the coachman of a family that went to visit Ardmore, having heard wonderful things about the ruins, went up to see them in the dusk. Stumbling over graves, he saw a faint light in the oratory. Now the old woman was preparing for the pattern by scraping up the earth at the bottom of the pit. The coachman looked in and saw a grave, out of which emanated the ghastly gleam, while a dark and haggard form with aged and faded face rose slowly from the tomb. One glance was enough; and then the terrified man rushed headlong to the friendly kitchen to fall fainting as soon as he reached its shelter.

Two skulls were formerly preserved in the oratory with divergent claims to be the remains of the patron. Scoffers said that one had been sent for repair to a Youghal jeweller whose operations so broke it up that he thought it best to procure a new skull from the spikes on Youghal gate; others denounced this as a libellous falsehood.¹ The earth was sold as "Declan's ashes," and the grave could communicate healing properties to new earth placed in its recess.

THE CATHEDRAL (NAVE).

The cathedral, locally known as the "old church," is a building of the greatest interest. It appears to have had a long and varied history, and this makes it the more regrettable that no written records are at present accessible to date the story marked on its venerable walls. We see in the western half of the north wall of the chancel and the lower part of the north wall of the nave the strong, massive masonry of the earlier church. The main building, with its variously moulded windows with semicircular heads, belongs to the next period. The panels in the outer face of the western end have either been reset from an older building, or else they have been partly removed in a later rebuilding. The transition from "Norman" to "Gothic" appears in the chancel arch and its pillars, and, lastly, the east window is of late Gothic.

The building consists of a nave and chancel, respectively measuring 72 feet long² by 24 feet 2 inches and 34 feet 8 inches by 18 feet 3 inches internally. Taking the fabric as it is likely to be visited, we commence by examining the outer face of the west end. It is a remarkable composition. It consists of thirteen little round-headed recesses, about 3 feet high by 20 inches wide; these are shallow and divided by pilasters, with (so far as I can judge from their worn remains) plain

¹ "Ochille's" "Antiquarian Rambles," p. 9. Smith, *loc. cit.*, mentions two skulls as venerated. One was "pretended" of St. Declan.

² Brash says 75 feet, probably including the space under the arch. The plan in the *Gentleman's Magazine*, vol. xvii., is good and careful.

capitals and bases, resting on a string course; cutting into the latter are two larger semicircular arches, and the spring of a third to the south, where no further trace of a panel now remains. These mouldings are chamfered underneath in the upper section; in the lower they have a hollowed edge common in other parts of the nave.

The upper panels from north to south are as follows:—1 and 2, blank; 3, a defaced figure;¹ 4, a robed ecclesiastic lays his hand on the head of a kneeling man; 5, a group of two long-robed ecclesiastics; 6, a figure with a staff, with its crook turned out; 7, a larger recess under the sill of a west window, stated to have contained a carving



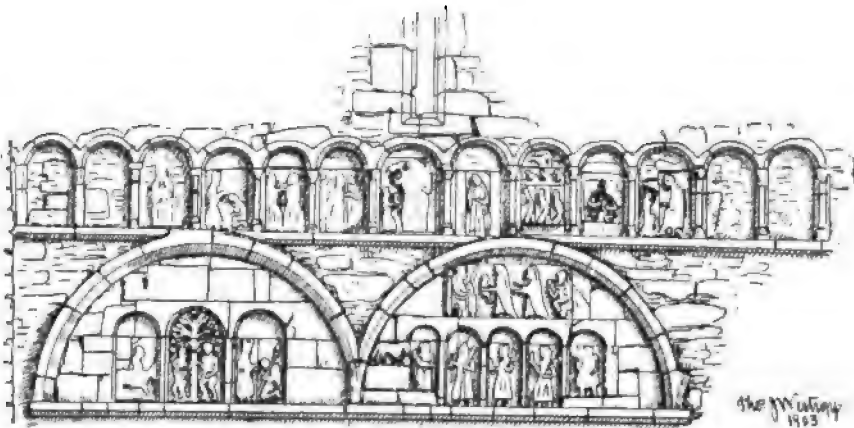
ARDMORE CATHEDRAL—WINDOW AND PANELS, NORTH WALL OF NAVE.

of the Crucifixion, but, so far as its worn condition allows us to guess, it represents a large standing figure robed, with a smaller one to the left holding a chalice, and an object like an animal to the top left corner; 8, the recess is modern; in it is set a carving of a bishop found in the cathedral by the Board of Works, but which seems to suit the series; 9, a curious device, three bending figures on little slabs, and over them three small figures nearly prostrate; over all a carving shown as a bird in Rev. S. Hayman's sketch,² but undefinable at present; 10, a

¹ Rev. P. Power considers it "a thresher, perhaps Gideon."

² The gable is figured in Ryland's "History, &c., of Waterford," 1824; by Hayman in both of his Guides, "Youghal, Ardmore," &c., p. 68; "Blackwater," &c., p. 42; in T. Crofton Croker's "Researches" (1824), p. 162; also in Lord Dunraven's "Notes on Irish Architecture," and numerous other recent works.

pair of scales, with a large ring on the handle, and little prostrate figures holding on below. Doubtless this represents the weighing of souls and the devil trying to tamper with the scales at the Judgment, which is so favourite a picture not only on Irish crosses, but in all mediæval iconography in sculpture, painting, and glass in Western Europe. The next panel has a seated king or bishop, before whom a little man holds aloft a rod or long tablet. The twelfth panel is utterly defaced, and the thirteenth panel is blank. The string course continues beyond it, and (though I do not know on what authority) the total number of the panels is stated to have been seventeen. There were certainly others in the original design, and as about five and a-half upper panels correspond to each of the lower "bows," if there were three of the latter, there were possibly seventeen of the former.

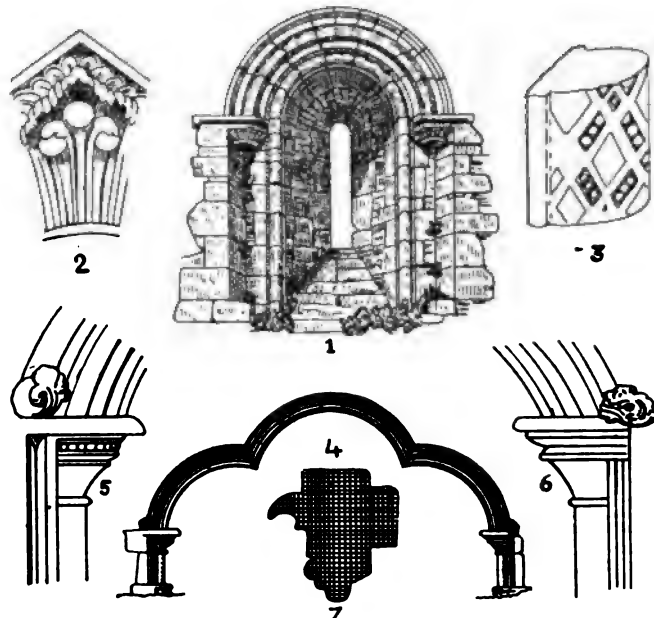


ARDMORE CATHEDRAL—PANELS IN WEST FACE.

The northern "bow" is about 8 feet long, and has three recesses, with semicircular heads divided by slight piers; they respectively contain—1, a figure on horseback;¹ 2, the Fall—Adam and Eve on either side of the elaborately sculptured tree, the discs of the apples and a fold and head of the serpent fairly preserved; and, 3, an ecclesiastic blessing a kneeling warrior, armed with a long spear. The central "bow" is 7 feet 7 inches long, and has overhead the Judgment of Solomon on a single stone. The king, armed with a long sword, is seated on a massive throne, with curved arms, bossed upright back, and a trefoil arched space underneath; a long-robed woman holds out a child, another rushes forward with extended arms, while a bearded harper plays on an elegantly shaped little harp to the right. There is

¹ Not "an ox or cow," as in "Ochille," p. 8; and Hayman's "Youghal," p. 69. He correctly calls it "an equestrian figure" in "The Blackwater," p. 42.

unusual life and motion apparent even in the weather-worn outlines of the figures. Below,¹ to the left, an animal, possibly an ox. The block below it may have been intended for the sculpture of the ass; before it is seated the crowned Virgin, holding on her lap the Divine Son. She and the four other figures occupy arched panels, the three middle figures with crowns and sceptres, and bearing objects in their hands, are the Magi, and the smaller figure in the little end recess to the right is possibly Joseph. The bottom stone of the "bow" is noteworthy as having the spring of a third arch.



ARDMORE CATHEDRAL.

- | | |
|---|--------------------------|
| 1. West Window. | 3. Shaft. |
| 2. Detail of South Capital of Chancel Arch. | 4. Trefoil Arched Tomb. |
| | 5, 6, 7. Detail of same. |

The outer faces of both the nave walls have a similar string course rising in arches over the heads of the two side-windows and at a point half way between them. The last seems purely ornamental, as there is no sign of a closed or removed light at these points. The west ends of

¹ This scene is described by some previous writers (such as Dr. Smith) as a "Jewish sacrifice," and some learned notes have been given on ancient Irish "Bovine Cultus," supported by local names, the legend of the Rian Bo earthworks in this county, and the Tain Bo Cuailgne (see Brash's "Ecclesiastical Architecture," pp. 114-117). Mr. Fitzgerald and the Rev. S. Hayman, however, recognised its true meaning, though the illustration of the Virgin is incorrect ("Youghal," &c., p. 69).

the string have step-drops, at about 26 feet 6 inches from the face of the end wall. The head of the plain round southern door of the nave appears 20 feet from the west. Only the hood of the south door of the chancel remains uncovered by the rising of the graveyard to the south. A projection, perhaps actually an anta, stands out 9 inches, with a face 4 feet 1 inch broad, at the east end of the south wall of the nave. The outer faces of the choir windows are very late. The eastern buttresses, clumsy, but necessary to the safety of the church, project for 6 feet. The outer face of the east window is invisible; but a late-looking rectangular ope has been built up. The north-western buttress bears the date 1630 on a small chamfered stone in its north face.¹ The north door of the nave (now the only entrance) is round-headed, and has two orders, with late transition capitals, fluted and scalloped.² One of the right capitals, however, is of the same pattern as the south capital of the chancel-arch. The pillars have vanished. A smaller pointed door-set in its opening has been removed. There are two windows in each side, with different mouldings, but all of the same period, having semi-circular heads, while outside they are recessed and chamfered. The west-end window is of richer but similar design, with fluted capitals. The south door is built up; it has, as already noted, a round-headed outer arch. There are recesses for tombs in each wall; that on the north side is an interesting and well-moulded ope, with a bold hood ending in knots of foliage, a trefoil head, and low, neat pillars, with moulded capitals and bases. The spaces between the windows have shallow pointed panels, resting on a string course;³ and there are oblong panels to the west of the first window to the door. The only other objects we need notice are the cap-stones of the round tower inside the north jamb of the door, and seven worn tombstones, tapering and with crosses. One has a rude late inscription, read by some as "Fundatorum Epi Ards" (*sic*), but very doubtful.⁴

THE CATHEDRAL (CHANCEL).

The east window is pointed, and has plain quoins; it is built up, and does not show externally. Of the side-windows near it, the northern has been reset, and the southern has been hopelessly modernised; the latter has several of the older quoins (with a roll-moulding, fillet, and hollow) built into its piers. Under each window is a flat-headed recess, or ambry, nearly buried; the northern is chamfered and divided into two. The ancient masonry of the western half of the north wall has

¹ T. Crofton Croker regarded these clumsy buttresses as convincing proofs of the great antiquity of the church.

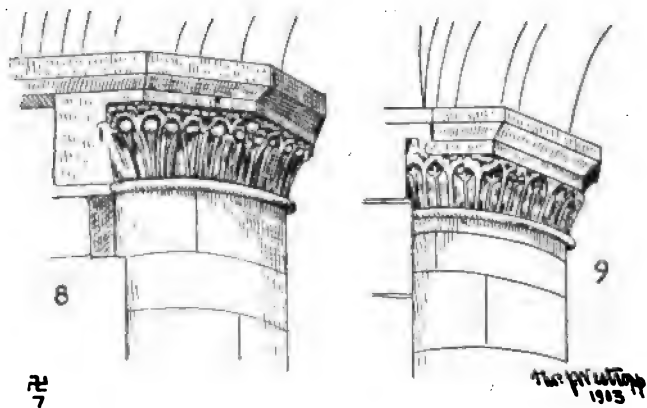
² See illustration, p. 377, Nos. 4 and 8.

³ Illustrated in "Early Christian Architecture," p. 122.

⁴ A pair of ancient shoes, supposed to be "monk's shoes," was dug up near the chancel-arch. *Fraser's Magazine* (*loc. cit.*, pp. 292-3).

been noted; the round-headed windows are similar to those of the nave, though plainer. The inner arch of the south door, near the pier of the chancel-arch, now contains the Ogam-stone of Lugud, while the ruder monument of Amadu stands in the north-west angle. (See Plan above.)

The chancel-arch is a beautiful structure. Dr. Smith in his "History of Waterford" argues, with the learnedly superficial "knowledge" of his days, on the great age of this Gothic structure, because of its "Tuscan" proportions; and I think he regards it as of the fifth century,¹ but it is really of the Norman transition. The northern capital is decorated with fleur-de-lys in low relief under canopies of bolder leaves; the southern has a more ornamental (though conventional) design,² bordered at the top with a stiff row of little leaves, such as we see on



ARDMORE CATHEDRAL—PIERS OF CHANCEL-ARCH.

the choir arch of St. Cavan's Church on Inishere and elsewhere. They rest on plain pillars, with thick engaged shafts, semicircular in plan and simple raised bases. The arch is pointed and boldly moulded. The ivy prevented my finding the mason mark noted by E. Fitzgerald.³ The upper parts of the gable have been removed, but part of the weather-table of the roof may be seen to the north.

THE FONT.

The modern Protestant church is a neat structure in a grove of trees, on the next "terrace" of the hill above the village. It was built in 1838. The only object of antiquarian interest in it is the ancient font,

¹ "Ancient and Present State of the County and City of Waterford" (1746), p. 71. "The edifices of the ancient Goths were very massive, heavy, and coarse, whereas the later Gothic structures are light, delicate, and rich." The first was introduced in the fifth, the latter in the thirteenth, century.

² Rather suggestive of peacocks' feathers, save for its high relief.

³ *Journal*, vol. v. (N. S. i.), 1858-9, p. 384. It resembles one given by Chalmers from Brechin, Scotland.

which was brought from the older church. It is octagonal, 27 inches from face to face, with a circular basin 21 inches in diameter; the head stands 12 inches high or 11 inches at the ogee heads of the arches. It formerly rested on four pillars with ribs, the present support being modern. The base is also octagonal, and stands 8 inches high, radiating bands running from the centre to each angle. The spandrels are decorated with late leaves; probably of the reign of Henry VII.¹

The monastic buildings lay to the west of the cathedral, across the road, where the road from Youghal meets it. Their foundations are said to have been found near the farmhouse there, formerly the residence of the Odell family; and *Frazer's Magazine*² tells how a hatchet, with a long slender handle, was found stuck in the stones of an underground vault or drain of the monastery.

THE OGAM STONES.

So curious is the history of the Ardmore Ogam inscriptions that we must tell it here. O'Donovan is said to have noticed a fragment of Ogam-scribing at Ardmore, but his prejudices, however, and those of Petrie, joined to their contempt for the first stumbling steps of the "Munster School of Archæology," on what was to prove a right path, led him to avoid, and, it would seem, to dislike, the subject. The matter was not, however, put out of sight. The discovery, by E. Fitzgerald, of Youghal, of the Lugud inscription, built into the gable of St. Declan's cell,³ led to a serious attempt in 1854-55 to "pluck the heart out of the mystery." Two of the three lines (for it is one of the longest Ogam inscriptions known), were read: "Golangi bigesg | gugudec canmbar." Professor Connellan rendered it: "Go langib ig esg," "fishing with spears or tridents," but wisely added the saving clause that this reading might be as far from the real one as from the moon! The Rev. John Casey, of Killarney, was more confident; he read: "Golang i bigesg," "herein lies Gol, the renowned sorcerer"; "Gugu decc mbar," "Gog the distinguished died." Now as the sides were hidden in the masonry, it is wonderful that any approximation to the actual reading could have been arrived at before it was fully exposed to view. Archdeacon Cotton and Richard Chearnley had the stone taken out and the gable repaired. They found that a portion of the stone had been chipped off before it was built into the wall, proving that it had been used only as building material, and not as a memorial, in the oratory. The reading now was more attainable, and "Gog" was banished from the controversy. The stone was read by Fitzgerald as "Lugudeccas maci | dolatibi ogiasgob | To ifled ar na amhonar,"⁴ i.e. "Lugudec, who died in his lordship, on a day he was fishing, is buried in the grave." An

¹ See illustration, p. 377, fig. 2.

³ *Journal*, vol. iii. (1854, 55), pp. 200, 223.

² September, 1846, p. 293.

⁴ Note part of "Segamonas."

"anonymous expert"¹ sent Fitzgerald the rendering: "Dolati Bigu usgo," "contracted in sickness in water"; "Lugud eccas maurcaar Omage carfuar," "Lugud died, he was a horseman on the field of battle." Note that the now familiar "maqi" is rendered "in his lordship." Richard R. Brash in 1868 improved the translation to "Lugud died, and the son of." He went farther; and in 1879 his posthumous work on "Ogam-inscribed Monuments" gives "Lugudeccas Maqi | Caqo mage² Cafu maqi Of | Dolatibi gavusgt," i.e. "Lugud, son of Cacuo, the son of Cafu, the son of Of; (my) grief he was wounded on water." Almost at the same time Dr. Ferguson equated the former reading "bigoesgobi" with "vico-episcopi," and fancied that Christian orders had existed at Ardmore some generations before Lugud, whom he identified with the great-grandfather of Declan. (Sir) Samuel Ferguson, in 1887, published the inscription as Caqomage cafequis³ Lugudeccas maci Dolatibig⁴sgobi, which he considered of "Latin aspect."

The Rev. E. Barry, in 1896, at last published a reading which eliminated the puzzle "Caqo mage Cafu maqi Of" by the simple expedient of reading it the reverse way when it gave a formula found on other Ogam stones in Munster with that interesting name equated with Niath Segamain, a legendary king of Munster, and eventual Ardriugh—B.C. 125, according to O'Flaherty. Father Barry⁵ reads "Lugudeccas maqi | Dolati Bigais goba . . . | m(u)coi Neta Segamonas, which nearly corresponds with the rubbings of the scores taken by Mr. Ussher and myself.

The other stones have been celebrated with less controversy; one was found in the north wall of the chancel of the cathedral,⁶ and reads "Anaci maqi" (of Anac, son of) . . . The other on a coarse block of stone reads "Amadu" "of Amadeus." Professor Rhys considers the name Anaci as doubtful, the beginning may be broken; it might be part of such a name as Cunaci or Senaci. (See p. 381, following.)

THE CASTLE.

The castle stood immediately to the east of the Protestant Church. It is shown in a map of December, 1585, mentioned in the Calendar of Irish State Papers.⁷ From the history it appears to have been, in 1642, a strong tower with bawn and flankers. The field was called fifty years

¹ Brash, *loc. cit.*

² Dr. Ferguson suggests that "Caquomageca" was "a name of humiliation for Declan himself." Brash "must leave the learned to explain how Declan got this inscribed four generations before his birth" ("Ogam-inscribed Monuments," p. 250). The suggestion that "Caqo" is a cryptogram, for "Anac" i.e. reversed, and *q* replaced by the counterpart *n*, is improbable, for Lugud is not cryptic.

³ *Journal*, vol. xxvi. (1896), p. 135.

⁴ Now in the collection of the Royal Irish Academy. Brash states that John Windele found it built into the nave of the large church (*loc. cit.*, p. 251); he equates Anac with "Aunoci," at Clonmacnoise ("Christian Inscriptions," Pl. xxx.). Amada and Amuedu are Gaulish names—the latter found on pottery.

⁵ C. S. P. I., vol. 1574-85, December 15th, 1585.

ago "Monere a Cashlane," and "Castle Meadow." When Smith wrote, the stump still remained (1746),¹ and even in the last century there were extensive traces of outworks, and a fosse still runs down the hillside and across the lower road. Its history has been noted, and all we need record is that the ruin was used by the Odells as a kennel down to its final demolition. The materials were used for building a number of houses in the village. In 1845 some mounds remained; drains full of human bones and a fireplace with ashes and shells were found.²

CLOCH DAHA.

In the lawn of Monea House lies a remarkable stone resembling a rude cross base.³ It is 38½ inches long, 18 inches high, and 24 inches wide. In the centre is a hole, but, instead of being the usual oblong mortice or socket, it is rather oval, tapering down to a cup with a hole below. It is called the "Cloch Daha," understood as "the good stone" by some, connected with pagan rites, and with the Dagda by others. Brash gives a curious account, in which he describes how a wooden rod or pole used to be set in it, and crowned with tow on Ash Wednesday. The youth of the village would then dance round it, and drag old maids into the dance, afterwards drawing them through the street, seated on logs of wood. Owing to the scandalous meaning attached to these rites, they were put down, and the stone removed and buried. He suggests that it may be the traditional stone marked by Declan's head, but also equates it with the "Bod an daghda" near Ballymote, and the "Bod Fheargais" at Tara.⁴

TEMPLE DYSERT, or "TEAMPUL DEISCART."⁵

On the low cliff, under a steep slope to the east of the village, a path leads us past some pretty little creeks to a fairly level shelf, on which we find the ruined church and well of St. "Deglan," which played a prominent part in his pattern. Only the western wall and the more eastern part of the south wall remain in any sort of preservation; the north wall is entirely gone, and the rest of the south and east walls is only about 4 feet high.⁶ The church is of rough masonry, uncoursed in the western part, and rudely coursed near the more eastern door. It is 67 feet 7 inches long internally, and the east end is 19 feet 10 inches over all. There is a break in the west wall, but probably not a door.

¹ Smith adds "a larger one was taken down" ("State of the County and City of Waterford" (ed. 1746), p. 72). So perhaps the "stump" then standing was one of the flanking turrets.

² *Frazer's Magazine*, 1845, pp. 293-4. The author tells of a "find" of counterfeit guineas, p. 295.

³ See illustration, p. 377, fig. 9.

⁴ "Ecclesiastical Architecture" (1875), p. 119.

⁵ The "Southern Church;" or the peasantry believed it meant "The Church of the South," i.e. the first church built in Munster.

⁶ There is a view of this church in O'Hanlon's "Lives," vol. vii., p. 347.

High up, to judge from the surrounding masonry, has been reset an ancient-looking oblong window with lintels, with an unusually heavy chamfer on the outside.¹

Along the south wall we find the jamb of a recessed door which was 2 feet 6 inches wide, and a hollowed stone 6 feet 7 inches long for the bar to slide in. At 36 feet from the west is the splay of a broken window ope; at 40 feet the older building seems to end at a rise in the floor; at 43 feet 3 inches is a curious flat-headed door, with an apparently reversed keystone² and a rude relieving arch. The jamb stones are of well-cut sandstone, its jamb is perfect, and has a bar-hole 5 feet long. It measures 4 feet 3 inches by 8 feet. Eastward is a built-up narrow window, with a pointed head of small flags. A rude ambry, beside which has been set a small sandstone stoup, with an oblong basin 8 inches by 7 inches, and the letters X. I.H.S. X. cut on the front, with a modern pier crowned by a gable-cross, are the only other features.

The east gable was blown down "about thirty years ago" (from 1852). "Ochille" says it had a "handsome two-light lancet-window, divided by a massive mullion or pier."³ Tradition attributes the church to three shipwrecked Spaniards. Smith regards it as Declan's first foundation.⁴

ST. DECLAN'S WELL.

Close to the west end of the church, and directly above the precipitous end of a little cove, is St. Declan's Well. It is covered by a little building said to have been erected or repaired soon after 1798 by Hugh Byrne, a former private of the Donegal Militia, who settled in this solitary place, and when he died was buried beside St. Declan.⁵ There are two rough opes, and to the north of these a rudely built stone arm-chair. A block with a large roll-moulding, which (as the flutings end on the side) must be the bottom block of the right side of a door or window, is built into the pier of the southern ope, and another block with a bolt-hole is imbedded in the middle pier. Overhead are three representations of the Crucifixion;⁶ the two southern have been there for time out of mind; the northern was set up soon after 1852. They seem to run from south to north in order of age. The southern is small, and so rude and worn that it gives one an impression of vast antiquity; it measures little more than a foot each way. The central is much later, but it has as light loin-cloth and a nimbus, while the feet rest on a

¹ See illustration, p. 377, fig. 3.

² "Ochille," pp. 54-55, describes this church. He notes the reversed keystone, and suggests that "a trifling examination would cure all controversy, and show the wisacres that there were only a couple of inches in front cut inverted, by the ancient handicraft, to puzzle his prying posterity." I am not satisfied that he has given the true explanation.

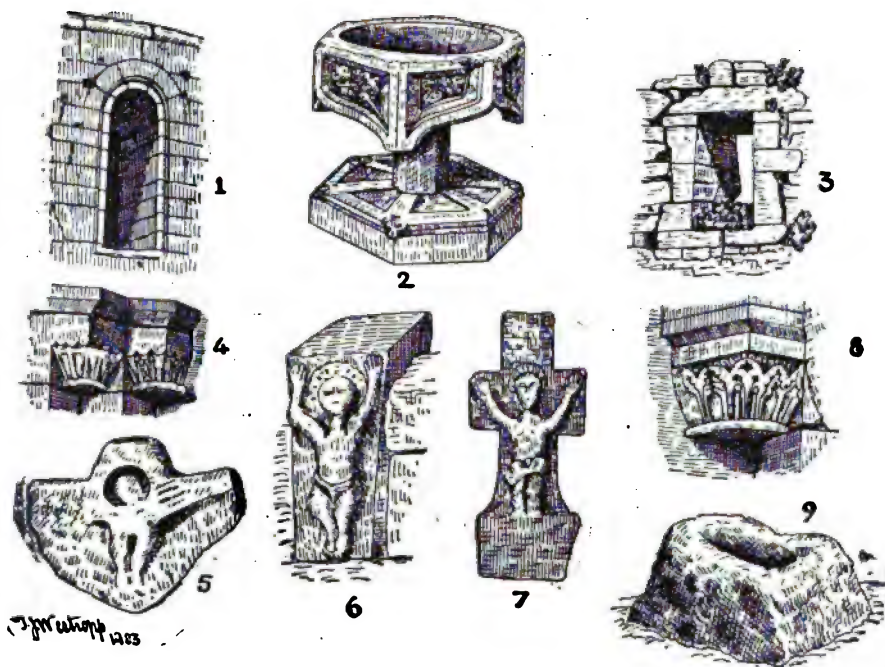
³ "Ochille," p. 55.

⁴ *Loc. cit.*, p. 10.

⁵ *Dublin Penny Journal*, vol. iii., p. 106. He is reputed to have carved the two larger crosses on the well.

⁶ Figs. 5, 6, and 7 of the illustrations following.

projection, and the hands instead of being extended are raised aloft close beside the head; it seems to be carved on a keystone with a sloped top. The third crucifix is evidently a gable cross; it is a stiff figure with a glory and a heavy loin-cloth, the hands also greatly raised. On the back of the last is an incised cross over I.H.S. On the cross-beam below are the letters I.M.I. or H.V.I.I. Near the well under the wall to the south is a shallow tank where the pilgrims washed their limbs. A curious stone chair stands beside the well. Hall gives a very full account of the "pattern" in 1841, when it was attended by from 12,000 to 15,000 pilgrims.



ARDMORE.

1. Door of Tower.
2. Font.
3. West Window of Temple Deiscart.

- 4, 8. Capitals of North Door of Cathedral.
- 5, 6, 7. Crucifixion Carvings on Holy Well.
9. The Clogh Daba.

There are several very interesting sea-caves at Ram Head and Ardmore Head. One is called the "Parliament House," a huge cave with deep water. An adjoining lofty cave (called by previous writers "Gulge na ganoge," or "The Cave of Mur") has a rock which from one point of view resembles a monstrous figure like a judge in robe and wig. A recess near the Boat Cove, called by some "Declan's parlour," has a spring of fresh water. These cliffs must have been covered with oak forests, if we may rely on the field name, "Parchin fail na dhara," near

Jour. R.S.A.I. { Vol. xiii., Fifth Ser.
Vol. xxxiii., Consec. Ser. }

2 C

them. As we shall see, oaks grew freely in the now submerged bog near the crannoge.

There are traces of mines on Ardmore Head. The Earl of Cork let his iron mines there at £50 per annum in 1636, as recorded in his diary. Legend told of one of the miners who, though ridiculed by his comrades, used to feed a scald-crow. One day after dinner-hour the bird flew away with his cap, and he followed it amidst the ridicule of the miners, and had to pursue it to a considerable distance. At last it dropped the cap and flew away. He went back in anger, but on getting to the mines he found they had collapsed, and killed most of the workers—the grateful bird had saved his life.

“THE HOLY STONE.”

The famous stone on which St. Declan's bell and vestments are said to have sailed from Menevia lies below the sea-wall not far from the east end of the village. The great dark ledges of rock running out into the sea near the boat-slip were locally believed to be the petrified pagans who opposed the saint's landing—a variant of the legends in which Declan petrified the pagans in the invading fleet, or the “strong farmer” and his dog.

The stone is a large, rounded, conglomerate boulder; no similar rock occurs *in situ* nearer than in the Comeraghs, so, strange to say, the rock actually travelled, though it was borne by ice not on the sea. It is supported on two ledges; through the small space under it the pilgrims creep. It was a cure for back-ache and many other ills, and no one defiled by mortal sin could pass beneath it. We have heard of a quaint scene where a stout woman could not get through, and the neighbours (who had to pull her out by the feet) imagined that the rock had lowered itself and caught her for her sins. The block measures 6 feet long, 4 feet 6 inches wide, and 3 feet 6 inches thick. The “mark of the bell” was shown upon it.

RATHS NEAR ARDMORE.

Two raths lie on the hill, the one in Duffcarrig; a circular entrenchment with raised garth, two ramparts, and a deep fosse being fifty yards in diameter over all. The inner earthwork is 15 feet to 20 feet high from the fosse, and 15 feet wide. The other is in Ballinamartin, and the remains of a sepulchral mound are in the field towards the sea; a cairn supposed by some¹ to be the tomb of Erc, father of St. Declan, is a low defaced monument 13 yards in diameter, and covered by wild roses; it is on the headland. There are two other forts at Ardo; one was explored long ago, and a circular opening found 6 feet by 9 inches; it was lined by stones blackened by fire, and quantities of bird bones were found. A fort in Duffcarrig was long since destroyed, and it was believed

¹ Fitzgerald, and *Frazer's Magazine*, 1845, p. 298.

that the tenant and his family who levelled it were fairy-struck and pined away. Fitzgerald was told, in 1853, of this piteous tale, and that Mr. Richard O'Dell had desired the tenants not to demolish the raths; "little notion they had of doing it," added his informant.

We may note that Ardmore seems to have been the terminus of the Rian bo Patrick,¹ the great double trench visible on Camphire Hill, the Deerpark of Lismore, and elsewhere, supposed to have been an embanked road from Cashel to Ardmore with a westward branch, the Cleduff, running into Cork, crossing the Blackwater near Towrin. It is traditionally known as the "Dance of St. Patrick's Cow," which pursued the robbers of her calf from Cashel to Ardmore, throwing up a double trench with her horns. A similar name, legend, and earthwork were found at Ardpatrik, in County Limerick. There are other traces (perhaps of a third line) on Slieve Grian, in County Waterford.

These are the main facts I have been able to collect about the city of Blessed Declan; local antiquaries can doubtless add no small amount. The folk-lore, the epitaphs, the history, and origin of the families connected with the place, might all afford material for other Papers of probably more than local interest. Apologising for the deficiencies of my work, I now close this account of Ardmore.²

NOTE ADDED IN PRESS. (See p. 374, *supra*.)

Principal Rhys separates the Lugudeccas and Dolati inscriptions, reading "of Dolat rural Bishop." As to the usage of the title "chore episcopus" (rural bishop) in Ireland, I find it in one of the Christchurch deeds dated *circa* 1214, and used for the Bishop of Glendalough, XX. Report D. K. R., Ireland, p. 39, No. 20: "A church in the mountains called a city, and having a chore episcopus." See also Dr. Reeves' "Ecclesiastical Antiquities of Down, Connor, and Dromore."

¹ See C. Smith's "State of the County and City of Waterford" (ed. 1746), pp. 355-357; *Journal*, vol. xvii., p. 404, by Dr. G. Redmond; "Journal" of Waterford and South-West of Ireland Archaeological Society, vol. iii., p. 153: Paper by W. H. Grattan Flood. Unfortunately, in my recently published "Ancient Forts of Ireland," p. 126 (*Trans. R.I.A.*, vol. xxxi., p. 717), the statement that they (the long entrenchments in Waterford) were considered "ancient roads" got "incorrectly corrected," after leaving my hands, into the misleading words "ancient forts." The Cleduff was supposed, by Smith, to be a fence along the Knockmeildon range to keep in the wolves. Along the lines on Camphire Hill (nearly half a mile long) are found heaps of blackened stones, possibly ancient cooking-places, in one case 100 feet across. There are other cattle names on Slieve Grian, such as Cairn-na-damh-dherg (the "cairn of the red ox," and the "milking-place of the white cow." Some have connected such names with ancient "bovine cultus," and with the "cow figures" of Ardmore, but as one of these carvings is a horseman, and the other the ox at the manger of Bethlehem, there is no warrant for such belief.

² My thanks are especially due to Mr. Richard J. Usaher and Mrs. Fitzgerald for their kind hospitality to me, and the constant help and suggestions of the former at the ruins, and in the composition of this Paper.

ARDMORE.

BIBLIOGRAPHY.

- "Vita S. Declani," July 24; Colgan's "Acta SS."; "Acta S. Declani"; Bolland, tom. v., p. 394.
 "Ecclesiastical History of Ireland," vol. i., p. 279 (Rev. Dr. Lanigan).
 "Lives of the Irish Saints," vol. vii., p. 307 (Canon O'Hanlon).
 "Lives of the Saints," vol. vii., pp. 532, 533 (Rev. S. Baring-Gould).
 "Lives of Illustrious Irishmen," vol. i., p. 100 (Wills).
 "A Journal of the most Memorable Passages," 1642.
 "Ancient and Present State of the County and City of Waterford," 1746 (Dr. Charles Smith), 2nd ed., 1774.
 "History, Topography, and Antiquities of the County and City of Waterford," 1824, (Rev. R. H. Rylands).
 "Researches in the South of Ireland," 1824 (T. Crofton Croker).
 "Ireland: its Scenery and Character," 1841, vol. i., p. 282 (S. C. Hall).
 "Antiquarian Rambles on the South Coast and Ardmore—the Holy Citie of St. Declan," F. "Ochille" (E. Fitzgerald), 1853.
 "The Ancient Religious Foundations of Youghal," &c., 1858–9, 1861–3; and "Guide to Youghal, Ardmore, and the Blackwater," 1860 (Rev. S. Hayman).
 "Notes on Irish Architecture," vol. ii., p. 39 (Lord Dunraven).
 "Ecclesiastical Architecture of Ireland," 1875, p. 109 (Richard Rolt Brash).
 "Ogham-inscribed Monuments of the Gaedhil in the British Islands," 1879, p. 246 (R. R. Brash, edited by George M. Atkinson).
 "Ogham Inscriptions in Ireland, Wales, and Scotland," 1887 (Sir Samuel Ferguson).

JOURNALS AND MAGAZINES.

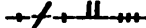
- R.S.A.I. "Journal," vol. iii. (1854–55), p. 200, Ardmore Ogam-stone (E. Fitzgerald); vol. iv. (1856–57), p. 96, Siege of Ardmore (John Windele); vol. v. (1858–59), p. 183, "Cryptic Inscription" quotes Ardmore Ogam (Rev. D. H. Haigh); p. 67, Mason Marks (E. Fitzgerald); vol. vi. (1867), p. 67, Lugud's Leacht and the Duivin Deglain (E. Fitzgerald); p. 72, Repair of Round Tower; vol. x. (1868–69), pp. 433, 438, Ogam (R. R. Brash); p. 196, Capture of Ardmore Castle and Round Tower; xv. (1879–82), p. 38; vol. xvii. (1885), p. 249, Crannoge (Richard J. Ussher); vol. xviii. (1887), p. 404, Rian bo trench (Dr. Gabriel Redmond); vol. xxvi. (1896), p. 135, Ogam Inscription (Rev. Edmund Barry).
 Proc. R.I.A., Ser. II., vol. ii. (1880), p. 198, A Submarine Crannog at Ardmore (R. J. Ussher and George Kinahan).
 Waterford and South-East of Ireland Archaeological Society, vol. i., p. 39, the Birth-place of St. Declan (Rev. F. O'Brien); p. 198, Ardmore Crannog (R. J. Ussher); vol. iv., p. 254, Ardmore Castle; p. 157, Ardmore (Rev. P. Power).
 Gentleman's Magazine, vol. xvii., Part II. (1864), p. 267, Architecture of Ireland, Ardmore (J. H. Parker).
 Century Magazine, vol. xxxvii. (1889), p. 368, Pagan Ireland, Ardmore.
 Frazer's Magazine for the Town and Country, 1846, vol. xxxii., p. 286.

THE ARDMORE OGAM STONES.

BY PROFESSOR RHYS, M.A., D.LIT., HONORARY FELLOW.

[Submitted August 4, 1903.]

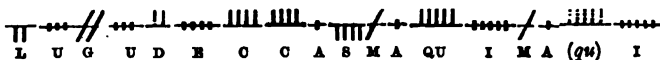
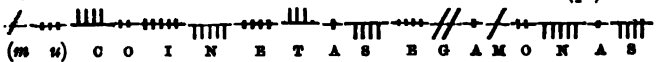
1. THERE are only two Ogam-inscribed stones now at Ardmore, the third being lodged at the Museum in Dublin. Of the former the shorter inscription reads merely:—


 A M A D U

The scores of the *d* are so far apart that they might be read as *hh*, but as that brings one no "forwarder," I will say no more about it. But even with *d* the name is subject to doubt, as far as regards its origin. Brash¹ mentions, as a theory, that it is identical with *Amadous*; but there would be difficulties in the way, and he seems to have preferred supposing *Amadu* to be of the same origin as such an Irish word as *amadán*, "a simpleton." On the whole, I should be more inclined to regard it as the Latin *amatus*, "beloved," with the final *s* dropped and the *t* softened.

As a matter of fact, *Amatus* occurs several times as the name of ecclesiastics in Gaul; the earliest of them, as I gather from the Dictionary of Christian Biography, died as late as one of the years between 623 and 628. Dr. Wh. Stokes suggests, with some hesitation, that this may be the saint called *Amdit* by Gorman, Sept. 13. The eldest Amatus was the abbot of a monastery at Remiremont, in Lorraine. The matter of the etymology is, however, not so simple as it looks, for what is one to make of *Amatho ri Rômanach*, and *Amatorego episcopo*, or *Amatho rege piscopo*, associated with St. Germanus of Auxerre, where the name to be expected seems to be *Amator*? See Stokes's *Patrick*, pp. 30, 270-3, also Hennessy's note to page 13 of the "Book of Fenagh." If *Amatho* was a real name in Gaul in the time of Germanus, I should have no hesitation in equating with it our *Amadu*, as it would fit exactly, and the *th* would point to an earlier date than that of Gorman's *Amdit*.

2. The more remarkable of the Ogam-inscribed stones found at Ardmore reads up the left-hand edge round the top and down the right-hand edge. I saw it in 1898, and the reading which I jotted down was as follows:—


 L U G U D E C C A S M A Q U I M A (qu) I

 (m u) C O I N E T A S E G A M O N A S

The left-hand edge is occupied by *Lugudeccas maqui*; then, as one

¹ "Ogham-inscribed Monuments of the Gaedhil," p. 253.

approaches the top of the stone, one seems to find traces of another *magui*—the *qu* is missing, but the *ma* and the *i* seem to be there all right. After the *i* there is room for the Ogam for *mu*, which is followed by the first score of the *c* on the very corner. Then on the right-hand edge come the other three scores of that letter, followed by the rest of the word



THE ARDMORE OGAM STONE.

(Photograph by T. J. Westropp, M.A.)

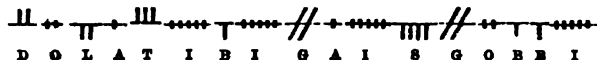
mucor, and the proper name, *Nelasgamonas*. I am sorry to find that I have made no note what letter ends the left-hand edge at the top, and what letter begins the writing on the top edge itself. This point is all the more important on account of the imperfect state of that part of the stone, and the fact that previous readings make no allusion, so far as I

remember, to a second *magui* occurring at all. The Antiquaries will be able to examine this difficulty during their visit in August; and should they find that the second *magui* is due to an illusion of mine, they will, doubtless, consider whether the *mu* of *mucoi* suffices to fill the gap in the inscription. Mr. Brash, *loc. cit.*, p. 247, noticed no writing on the top, so he naturally read the whole of the right-hand edge upwards, making it into *Caqomagecafumaqiof*. Even then he had to supply the *a* for his *magi*, not to mention that his *m* turns out to be a vowel notch, which he took to be an imperfect *m*.

As to the proper names, the first, *Lugudeccas*, is a genitive which was in Mediæval Irish *Lugdech*, with a nominative *Lugaid*: it was nearly as common as *Eochaid* or *Eochy*. The other genitive, *Neta-Segamonas*, occurs also at Seskinan, and on a peninsula called Island: that is, all three belong to the Waterford Decies, or the ancient people of the Déisi. It should appear in mediæval Irish as *Niad Segamon*, nominative *Nia Segamon*; but I do not recollect meeting with it except with its declension changed into *Nia Segamuin* or *Segamain*, sometimes still less correctly written with *d* instead of *g*. Brash read only a part of the name on the Island stone, and all the three he read upside down. It is still more remarkable that, though it occurred to the late Sir S. Ferguson to read *Netasegamon*, he was unable to choose between that and the upside-down reading *Qomagecafeo*, as witness his "Ogham Inscriptions," p. 78. Now, names beginning with *nia*, genitive *niad*, in Ogam *neta*, are supposed to mean the "champion of so-and-so"; so the question naturally suggests itself, whose champion *Nia Segamuin* or *Neta Segamonas* was: this can be to a certain extent answered. The nominative corresponding to the genitive *Segamonas* would be *Segamo*, and that, with the usual difference of vocalism between Early Goidelic and Gaulish, appears several times in Gallo-Roman inscriptions, as *Segomo*, the name of a god. As he is called *Mars Segomo*, we know that he was a war-god among the Celts of Gaul, and probably also among the Goidelic Celts of Ireland: see Holder's *Alt-celtischer Sprachschatz*. Thus *Nia Segamuin* meant the "champion of the war-god *Segamo*," and the inscription may be rendered "the burial-place of *Lugaid*, son (of a son) of the kin of *Nia Segamon*." This would mean that our *Lugaid* was grandson of persons living in a society in which paternity was of little or no account. When that state of things passed away in Ireland is a question hard to answer; but one would possibly not be far wrong in supposing it to have persisted till Christianity was accepted by the Goidel. Thus it is needless to point out that this epigraph raises one of the capital questions relating to the social state of ancient Erin.

The opposite face of the stone also has its edges inscribed, but the left-hand edge is illegible. All that I could read is on the right-hand edge, with a little on the top. For the inscription may be said to

read from right to left, and it probably extended without interruption down the left edge. This is what I make of it :—



The scores are all plain till we come near the top corner, which has been damaged. The first *b* is deeply cut where the edge deflects towards the left. The other *b* is not parallel, as it belongs to a part of the edge where the deflection is still greater, and it is more doubtful than the first *b*: after it come five or more vowel notches; but I cannot read any further, though I presume that the epitaph went on to say that Dolat was the son of so-and-so. The scores seem to have been cut much the same as those of the other inscription, and they occur on the same stone; but beyond that, I have nothing to say by way of answer to the question, whether the two inscriptions have anything more directly to do with one another.

The genitive *Dolat's* would seem to imply a nominative *Dolata-s*; and one would look for the representative in mediæval Irish as *Dolath* or *Dolad*; but I have not succeeded in finding anything nearer than the genitive *Tolaid*, written *Tolaigh* in the "Annals of Ulster," where we have, A.D. 991, the obit of a certain Maelpetair Ua *Tolaigh*: the Four Masters call him Maolpedair Ua *Tolaitt*. Gorman, Sept. 13, mentions a saint called Mael *Tolaigh*, whose name would mean "the tonsured slave of Tolad," so that *Tolad* must have been somebody of importance: Mael Tolaid is located, by a gloss, at Druim Niadh in Ulster. We have probably the same vocable in the tribal name of Fergus's descendants, the *Conmaicne Cúle Tolaid*: see the "Book of Leinster," fo. 331^b, 332^b. The *Conmaicne* in question seem to have occupied what is now the barony of Kilmaine, in the south of Mayo. The name corresponding to *Dolat* in Welsh only occurs as a feminine *Dylat*, doubtless, for an early *Dolata*: see the "Myvyrian Archæology of Wales," II., 588, where *Dylat* occurs in the Life of Gruffydd ab Cynan, a prince who found hospitality in Ireland in the days of his adversity. The name enters also into the compound name *Croi-dylat*, borne by the heroine of one of the wildest of Welsh romances incorporated in the Story of Kulhwch and Olwen. *Dolat*, *Dylat*, seems to have the prefix *do*, mediæval and modern Welsh *dy*, the etymological equivalents in Celtic of English *to* and German *zu*. But here comes a difficulty, namely, that in Irish *do* standing initially under the accent is superseded by *to*, which is either a modification of *do* or else a synonymous preposition with which it has become inseparably associated. Lastly, the second part of *Dylat* or *Dylad* occurs in Welsh, as *llad*, meaning grace, bountifulness, or benevolence; the compound Irish *Dolat-i*, Welsh *Dylat*, probably meant gracious, bountiful, or benevolent; and, furthermore, the Welsh negative *an-llad* means "not behaving properly, the reverse of modest."

The rest of this inscription, which I read *Bigaisgobbi*, also offers difficulties; but we have a clue to the interpretation in a passage quoted by Braah, *loc. cit.*, p. 248, from a communication by Sir S. Ferguson, in which he wrote that "*bigaisgobi* can hardly be taken for anything but chore-bishop, in its Latinised form vico-episcopus." I have to thank Dr. Stokes for suggesting to me that by a chore-bishop Sir S. Ferguson must have meant a *Chorepiscopus*. Now Ducange has on that word a longish article, beginning thus: "*CHOREPISCOPI*, quasi τῶν χωρὸν ἐπίσκοποι dicti, id est, ruris episcopi." It appears they were also called *Villani Episcopi* and *Vicani*. So what happened is, that some Irishman acquainted with Greek and Latin rendered the χωρος, which went into the composition of *Chorepiscopus*, "a country-bishop," by the Latin *vicus*, "a country village or hamlet," and thereby made a compound *Vico-episcopus*. This in the genitive *vico-episcopi* is exactly what the inscriber made in Irish into *biga-iegobbi*, and the change for which he was responsible was all the less in point of spelling, if one can accept Sir S. Ferguson's reading of *oe* as correct. I am, however, inclined to treat it as *ai*; but that is another point which the Antiquaries should scrutinize when they inspect this most remarkable stone. Dealing provisionally with the reading as *bigaisgobbi*, I should explain it thus: in mediæval Welsh and Irish *episcopus* had been reduced to *escop*, but in Irish the spelling *escop* seems to have been much less usual than *epscop*, into which the first *p* was reintroduced from *episcopus*, but probably without being sounded. In the inscription then *episcopi* is represented by *iegobbi*, which reminds one of the spelling *choriepiscopus*, which is also given by Ducange. The selection of *bb* as a digraph for *p* or hard *b* is what one would expect, especially as the inscriber had already used *b* for *v* in *biga* for *vico*. In so doing he shows that he was influenced by Latin spelling, for from the fourth century down *b* and *v* were frequently confounded, as proved by such forms as *Flabius* for *Flavius*, *Birginus* for *Virginus*, *bixit* for *vixit*, and many more. This use of *b* for *v* occurs now and then in Ogam writing even in Ireland; but in Wales, where Latin influence was greater, it is less unusual. The use of *g* in *biga* shows that the *e* of *vicus* was to some extent softened in Irish pronunciation; but in Irish, written in the Roman alphabet, the *eg* common in the modern spelling, was *so* in mediæval and old Irish. Altogether, the inscriber cannot be said to have been quite consistent in his use here of *b*, *bb*, and *g*. But as to his *biga* = *vico*, his substitution of *a* for *o* is quite according to analogy. Take, for instance, *Cuno-tami* in Latin and *Cuna-tami* in Goidelic in Ogam, and other instances which need not be mentioned. It is needless to say that the inscription is to be rendered somewhat as follows: (*Loous*) *Dolati Chorepiscopi*, "filii . . . , or "the burial-place of Dolat, rural bishop, (son of so-and-so)."

Lastly, my information as to country bishops comes from Ducange,

and the late Mr. A. W. Haddan's article s. v. *Chorepiscopus* in Smith's Dictionary of Christian Antiquities. The former is handy for the passages it quotes, and after the latter I may say that rural bishops, as to whom some deny that they ever had episcopal rank, were first called into existence in Asia Minor in the latter part of the third century. It also appears, according to him, that they are first mentioned in the West in connexion with the Council of Riez, A.D. 439, and that they continued, especially in France, down to the tenth century, when the title became practically synonymous with that of archdeacon.¹ I only mention these points as bearing on the question of the date of the inscription, and of another link of connexion between the Celtic Church of Ireland and Gallican Christianity; for it is not long since I had an opportunity of calling attention to the Gaulish name *Mapinius* occurring in one of the MacGillicuddy Ogams in the Museum in Dublin. I see no reason to suppose the Dolati inscription later than the sixth century; but I should be glad to know what the students of Irish Church history have to say on this and similar questions.

¹ See p. 379, *supra*.

THE CRANNOG AT ARDMORE, COUNTY WATERFORD.

BY RICHARD J. USSHER, D.L., HON. LOCAL SECRETARY, Co. WATERFORD.

[Submitted August 4, 1903.]

Not far from the village of Ardmore, near the end of the strand, the old road to Dungarvan is now broken off at a bridge, under which a small stream flows, which, after traversing a deep bed of peat on the beach, runs into the sea. At this point a remarkable crannog was discovered by the writer in 1879.

The exposure of the crannog at that time was due to the rapid inroads of the sea, which within living memory has carried away the sites of two successive school-houses, and even now threatens the eastern end of the village where the third school-house is built. The former Dungarvan-road mentioned above, after crossing the stream and the little valley in which the peat-bed was once formed, traversed a high tract of till or clay drift, which presented an escarpment to the sea. Between this escarped edge and the road was a strip of pasture land which the Ordnance Survey shows to have been from 50 to 100 yards wide in 1842. Not only have this land and the county road to Dungarvan now disappeared, with the houses on both sides of that road, but even the diversion road, subsequently made further inland, has now been destroyed by the waves near the site of the crannog. Up to about 1850 the site had been covered by a high beach of shingle, but within the next twenty years this had been washed away, and the extensive bed of peat beneath it, which had doubtless been compressed by the weight of the shingle bed, had become uncovered, except at high water, when the tide overflowed it; but a pit sunk in the peat to the depth of 9 feet failed to reach the bottom of the peat. Into this peat, just east of the bridge, a double row of large oak-piles, pointed at their lower ends, had been driven from 1 to 4 feet deep in an irregularly circular figure 100 feet in diameter. The piles in the outer circle sloped outwards, and were set somewhat more closely together. The surface of the enclosure consisted of the undisturbed peat, and had not been raised artificially, but was much studded with pointed hazel-stakes driven into it. These formed irregular rows in places, and near the centre of the crannog a circle about 26 feet in diameter could be traced. Within this circle of stakes two split planks of oak stood, closely fitted together, driven into the peat, their upper ends having been worn off by exposure. They may have been portion of the dwelling or other structure.

Not far from this spot, on the north-east quarter of the crannog, a

large piece of wattling was embedded in the peat surface, having evidently formed a wall or partition before it was prostrated; and in connexion with this wattling was a beam of timber which had two mortises cut in it. The above timbers probably belonged to structures such as were figured by Wakeman from the crannog hut at Kilnamaddo (*Journal of this Society for 1880*).

A piece of finer wattling was found on the south-east side between the two rows of larger piles.

It is painfully evident that in 1879 little more than the foundations of the crannog remained, nevertheless many broken bones of domestic animals and red deer were found embedded in the peat within the enclosure, as well as a carved wooden handle, and a wooden disc which had a central hole suggesting that it may have been the lid of a churn. It was not turned but shaped with a knife.

A horse-shoe of iron, shaped to fit the horse's frog, now in the Waterford Museum, was stated to have been found at or near the spot, and an object which the fisherman who found it described as a cradle of green twigs, having a multitude of leaves in it.

It is obvious that this crannog must have been constructed on the peat in a marsh before the surface had been depressed to its present level by the weight of superincumbent shingle, and before the sea had approached near the spot.

From the rapid marine erosion within the last sixty years, which has hollowed out the bay and cut away the land, it is highly probable that some barrier like a line of sand-hills formerly protected the marsh in which the peat was formed, and where the oaks and other trees grew, whose trunks and leaves are to be found so abundantly in the peat beneath the crannog.

DIARY OF WILLIAM KING, D.D., ARCHBISHOP OF DUBLIN,
DURING HIS IMPRISONMENT IN DUBLIN CASTLE.

EDITED (WITH INTRODUCTION, NOTES, AND APPENDIX)
BY HUGH JACKSON LAWLOR, D.D.

(*Concluded from page 283.*)

October 5.—It was said that Lord D.²²⁶ with 16 french ships were taken and brought into Carlingford, which was very improbable; y^t this with y^e birth of a son, by y^e Princess was y^e occasion of y^e joy in Schomberg's camp²²⁷ friday was sen-night y^t Lady Elinor,²²⁸ after leave obtained to visit her husband, a prisoner with y^e invaders, was seized on, and put in prison. Y^t S^r Patrick²²⁹—[72]—& his daughter were used after y^e same manner in England. Y^t a great body of men about 5 regiments were going down to repress y^e enemy in arms, in Longford and Roscommon²³⁰ y^t they had made great depredations y^e y^t y^e market of Dublin Thursday last, had not above 80, which used to have 300 cows & bullocks. Y^t Lord C.²³¹ had a letter from his mother advising to quit his M: service at which he was very angry. Y^t D: B:²³²

(226) Presumably Lord Dover (see below, 10th October). If so, this "very improbable" report was untrue. But there was foundation for it. "Four of our men-of-war took two French in the Bay of Carlingford coming with provisions and ammunition" (M. Feilding to Shrewsbury's Secretary, 28th September, S.P.D., p. 278). This must have happened about 21st September.

(227) The true reason was apparently the victory at Boyle, in honour of which, on the 28th, "Duke Schomberg caused all the cannon in his camp to be fired" (Luttrell, p. 589; Nibell, p. 222 *sq.*).

(228) I cannot identify this lady.

(229) Sir Patrick Trant (?).

(230) This no doubt was the expedition despatched between 31st September and 6th October, mentioned in the Introduction, p. 136.

(231) Obviously Donogh Mac Carthy, third Earl of Clancarty. See 10th October. For his mother, see the genealogical table above, note 135. Callaghan Mac Carthy, her husband, had been preparing for the Roman Catholic Priesthood in France, but when his elder brother was killed at sea, two months before the death of his father, he turned Protestant and married. His son Donogh, the Earl mentioned in the text, was born in 1670, and succeeded to the title when he was only six years of age and under the care of his mother. She entrusted his education to Dr. Fell, Dean of Christ Church. His uncle Justin Mac Carthy, however, enticed him to London, and had him married (31st December, 1688) to a Roman Catholic. Early in 1689 he went to Ireland, and soon afterwards adopted the religion of his wife. He welcomed King James at Kinsale, and subsequently became Colonel of one of his Infantry Regiments. He was taken prisoner by Marlborough in 1690 at the siege of Cork, and was imprisoned in the Tower till 1694, when he escaped to France. He was again arrested in 1698, when visiting his wife, but received a pardon, and settled in an island in the Elbe. He died abroad in 1734 (D. N. B., xxxiv., p. 436; D'Alton, p. 502).

(232) The Duke of Berwick. Nothing is told us of this illness in any account of

& M^r F. J: ²³³ were not well at y^e camp of a p. . Y^e y^e King had a great army of choice men consisting of 29^m of which 6 regiments of horse. Y^e their forage would hold out yet, 8 or 9 days. Y^e they reported burning y^e corn, about y^e camp. Our guard was very uncivil to us thro' the rudeness of Captain Nagle, ²³⁴ he woud not suffer our serv^{ts} to wait at table, nor M^r F. to come to her husband, y^e centry pulling her back, & offering to beat her with his musquet, after leave obtained, and handling her so rudely as to make her black on the arm, and the Cap^t calling her dirty unworthy woman, he sent his Ensign to be in the room, while she stayed, but we told him he shoud not and after—[*]—some hard words, he went down, his Captain came up and was very rude, but after some very rough words he went to Coll. Lutterell ²³⁵ to enquire what he would have don, after which he came back and begged our pardons, and so we were friends.

October 6.—I preached twice on Ep. 4. 17. ²³⁶ In the morning upon y^e changing of y^e guard we were disturbed in y^e midst of service, y^e guard refusing to stay till y^e venite was ended, but obliging us to stop in y^e midst till we were shewn.

October y^e 7.—We heard y^e y^e King was decamped and come to Ardee, ²³⁷ & y^e 10,000 men were about to go to Longford to Chastise y^e rebels. ²³⁸

October y^e 8.—My man intimated to me y^e peggy had plaid tricks & shewed a note I had sent with her, but y^e was nothing in the note, only some private business. An express came from France and brought news of supplyes come or coming from France. I heard y^e y^e were no less y^e 12,000 men in Dublin armed. Earl Clancarty came to Town.

Berwick known to me. That it was no fiction seems to be proved by the record of his arrival at the Castle under 9th October. The fact is that about this part of his career our knowledge is slight. In his own *Mémoires* (vol. i., p. 41 *sq.*) Berwick leaves the impression that he went with James from the Camp on the Fane to Ardee, and there remained till the end of October. It is from Story (p. 28) that we learn of his expedition to the North (above, note 221). Apparently, shortly after that expedition began, Berwick fell sick and was obliged to relinquish his command and go to Dublin. This would account for the fact that his name does not appear in connexion with the subsequent victories of Sarsfield in Roscommon.

(233) Henry Fitz James, 'the Grand Prior,' younger son of James, by Arabella Churchill. Born in 1673, he was now only sixteen years of age, though Colonel of a Regiment of Infantry. He accompanied his father to France after the battle of the Boyne, was created by him Duke of Albemarle, and died in 1702. (D'Alton, p. 476).

(234) The names Nangle and Nagle being occasionally applied indifferently to the same person, we may perhaps assume that this was the Captain Nangle who murdered his disbanded officer (named Kelly) in the streets of Dublin (S. P. I., chap. ii., § 7, p. 29; chap. iii., § 2, p. 55); but which of the three captains of the name in the Army List (D'Alton, pp. 146, 414) I cannot determine. He seems to have taken Roche's place as Captain of the Guard.

(235) Simon Luttrell, Governor of Dublin.

(236) Epistle for the 19th Sunday after Trinity.

(237) See Introduction, p. 134.

(238) Compare 5th October

[*]—*Oct. 9.*—We heard of some volunteers that had deserted y^e K. and gone to Schomberg. Y^e Lord Granard was made a prisoner by y^e rebels²³⁹ y^e a french brigadier was to betray a post in Schomberg's camp to y^e K., but was discovered.²⁴⁰ Y^e y^e recorder of Dublin, ser^t Dillon²⁴¹ made a speech in y^e Tolse^l²⁴² intimating y^e L——believed y^e King would quickly be restored to his throne & y^e they ought to be punished y^e did sell things dearer for brass mony y^e other mony & y^e exchanged it for advantage in the pound. Y^e y^e was a project in council to propose to everybody a subscription to free y^m from quarters & y^e such as did not contribute liberally should be oppressed with multitudes.²⁴³ Y^e Lord Hunsdon²⁴⁴ was gone over to Schomberg to betray him & L^e K. to prevent him. Y^e Charlemount was yet in the King's hand, but Roscommon, Ballymore, Headford were surprised by y^e rebels.²⁴⁵ At night D. Berwick & M^r Fitz James came privately into y^e Castle, not well.²⁴⁶ The guards had waited long for y^m but were dispersed before they came to town from Cork. I heard five English frigates had come into y^e river taken a french ship from there & battered y^e new forts.

[75]—*October 10.*—Captain Poore²⁴⁷ came up & told Coll: M. y^t L^d Dover²⁴⁸ was coming over with 17^m fire locks & 10^m men but y^e he

(239) Sir Arthur Forbes was of Scotch extraction, a Presbyterian, and a strong supporter of the Stewarts. In 1675 he was made Viscount, and in 1684 Earl of Granard. He raised an Infantry Regiment in that year, but having afterwards quarrelled with James II., he was dismissed from his command, and Tyrconnell was made Colonel of his regiment. He was besieged in his house at Castle Forbes, near Longford, by the Jacobites, and was afterwards given the command of 5000 men by William III. He died in 1696 (D. N. B., xix., p. 379). The statement in the text is obviously very far from the truth.

(240) On Sunday, 22nd September (the day after James's advance towards Schomberg's camp), "two French Granadeers were apprehended as they were going to the Enemy." On the 23rd "about Two hundred men, all Papists," were discovered to be implicated in a conspiracy, and were disarmed and sent off to England. "On the 26th, Six of the principal Conspirators amongst the French were hanged," upon their confession "that if we had engaged the Enemy the *Saturday* before, they were to have put our Army into Confusion by firing in the Rear, and so deserting." Du Plessis was the principal conspirator (Story, pp. 24, 25).

(241) Gerard or Garrett Dillon, prime Serjeant at Law. He succeeded Sir John Barnwell as Recorder of Dublin, 8th March, 1688-9 (S. P. I., chap. iiii., § 12, p. 152, § 17, p. 205; A. R., p. 495; D'Alton, p. 585 *sq.*).

(242) See above, note 204.

(243) Compare S. P. I., chap. iiii., § 9, p. 121 *sq.*

(244) Sir Robert Carey, sixth Baron Hunsdon, Colonel of an Infantry Regiment in the Jacobite Army, which appears as incomplete in D'Alton's Army List, and is altogether omitted in J. N., p. 201 *sqq.* See S. P. I., p. 345; D'Alton, p. 939; S. P. D., p. 386.

(245) This statement may be correct, though I have not succeeded in verifying it.

(246) Compare 5th October. It seems quite impossible that the Duke of Berwick can have come from Cork. Is it possible that the words 'from Cork' should be connected with what follows? Compare above, note 180.

(247) This name does not appear in D'Alton's index, but there are several captains named Power in his Army List.

(248) Henry Jermyn, created Lord Jermyn of Dover in 1685. He was Colonel of the first troop of Guards. I have met with no other notice of his unpopularity at

was a rogue & had represented y^e country & people of Ireland so basely y^e near a 100 had sworn to be revenged on him when he came over & to make him an example. We heard y^e Longford after some dispute was taken by S^r T. N.²⁴⁹ & Jamestown deserted.²⁵⁰ Coll: Dillon came up and told y^e they were assured y^e in March next 40 or 50^m french woud land in England. Lady Tyr: sent y^e copy of a petition to M^r Crow to be sent to y^e K. for not paying unreasonable fees. M^r Ormsby got liberty to go out with a guard for 3 days. M^r Anderson²⁵¹ & M^r Smith came up to Coll: Worren's room. It was s^t L^d Tyrone & L^d Cahir were disbanded,²⁵² y^e y^e regiment of foot commanded by L^d Clare's son were cut off.²⁵³ We were disturbed in y^e midst of first lesson in y^e morning by y^e guard, who were y^e changed, and came in to deliver us to y^e New guard.²⁵⁴ Lord Clancarty had promised to give M^r F. a copy of his mother's letter but today when desired refused to do it.²⁵⁵—[76]—We were told, but did not believe it, y^e Schomberg fell on y^e rear of y^e King's army, as they decamped, & did some hurt,²⁵⁶ it was said likewise y^e Sarcefield was marched to retake Sligo with 7,000 & they made no doubt but he woud succeed.²⁵⁷

October 11.—M^r Orsm: (*sic*) went out with a guard according to licence y^e was a report raised in Town y^e Galway was surprised by some french Hugonots sent by Schomberg in 25 ships with french colours.²⁵⁸ It was said Lady Dover was in some affliction, which

this period, but he appears not to have been on very good terms with King James and his French friends, and finally deserted the Jacobite cause (D'Alton, p. 16; S. P. I., chap. II., § 5, p. 23).

(249) Sir T. N. is evidently Sir Thomas Newcomen; but I have not found any record elsewhere of his having taken Longford.

(250) See Introduction, p. 135.

(251) Perhaps the same as Captain Anderson mentioned under 1st September.

(252) This report was false with regard to Tyrone's Regiment, which fought at the Boyne (D'Alton, p. 815). Theobald Butler, seventh Lord Cahir, does not appear in any of the lists of King James's Army, and D'Alton (pp. 96–105) gives no hint that he had served in it.

(253) Charles O'Brien, younger son of Daniel Lord Clare, was Colonel of an Infantry Regiment (D'Alton, p. 874).

(254) From this we may infer that King had service with his fellow-prisoners on week-days as well as Sundays. It appears from two letters in the collection of Mrs. Lyons, dated respectively 2nd May and 5th May, 1690, that King endeavoured to insist on the daily prayers being said publicly in the Church of the Rev. Thomas Bladen, Prebendary of St. John's. Mr. Bladen—representing probably the views of very many—pleaded that daily service should be held in Cathedrals, but that in Parish Churches service on Sundays and other Holy Days sufficed. King himself was in the habit of preaching on all Holy Days as well as Sundays when he was Incumbent of St. Werburgh's (*Paraphrase*, p. 40).

(255) Fitzgerald was the Dowager Lady Clancarty's brother. See above, note 135.

(256) The only foundation for this report seems to be the fact that the day before James left for Ardee Schomberg "advanced with some 300 horse or dragoons" to reconnoitre, and that "there was a slight skirmish with the enemy in returning" (S. P. D., p. 285).

(257) See Introduction, p. 136. The number was 2000, not 7000 (S. P. D., pp. 287, 305).

(258) A false report.

occasioned her coming in tears from Chapel. M^r Bragston came up in the afternoon & told us y^t Schomberg had sent some men to corrupt y^e Governour of Charlemount Coll: O'Regan with letters & gold which letters he sent to y^e K. A house of Crows was seized on, as an absentee about which he wrote to y^e Sheriff of Dublin I was told M^r L. was dead.

October y^e 11 (sic).—Nothing remarkable.

[*]—*October 13.*—I preached twice on Mat: 22. 12²⁵⁹—M^r L. gave us a visite and told us y^t something was amiss with y^e R. C. because she observed y^m to be melancholy y^t nobody could keep shop in town because whatever y^e soldiers wanted, they robbed. Y^t M^r Trinder²⁶⁰ declare (*sic*) he would have canvas where he could get it at w^t rate he pleased for y^e use of y^e army & y^e same was practised as to everything else. Y^t the town was in a miserable condition for want of fire. I had an account of M^r T. K.²⁶¹ being abused & clapt up for not drinking damnation to y^e P^r O. by Captain Borrel, he was clapt into Newgate by him without any order or committall. He petitioned for liberty by y^e B. M. to Coll: Lutt: & y^e abuses offered him represented but his releasement was put off till munday. a quary put to me whether one ought to swear when put to him by y^e L: C: J: by Coll: L.'s order's y^t he will never take up arms or act anyways against y^e K.

[78]—*Oct. 14.*—Y^e King's birth was celebrated with very little solemnity, no firing of great guns. M^r Ormsby got his licence prolonged for a week. The day was very stormy and wet.

October 15.—Nothing remarkable, besides some imperfite account of the King & Schomberg's camp, given by M^r Bragston, viz y^e many came

(259) Gospel for 20th Sunday after Trinity.

(260) John Trinder was one of the Commissioners of Revenue and a Commissioner of the Mint (S. P. I., pp. 323, 336).

(261) The Rev. Thomas King: see above, 19th August. The account of his imprisonment in S. P. I., chap. III., § 6, p. 92, supplements, and is supplemented by, the notice in the text: "The Reason of his Committal was really a Quarrel picked designedly with him by an Officer of the Guards, because he refused to admit one Ambrose, the Popish Quarter-Master of the City, for a Godfather to a Protestant Child, whom he Christened: in Revenge whereof, the Officer intruded into his Company whilst at Meat, as was common with them, and would needs oblige him to drink Confusion and Damnation to the Prince of Orange; which he modestly declining, and alleging that it was unfit for a Christian, much more for a Clergy-man, to drink Damnation to any: the Officer hurried him away to *Newgate* by his own Authority, and after lying there till the Term, his *Habeas Corpus* was allowed him. Upon the Return made by the Goalour, the Court was so vexed at it, that they fined the Goalour for making such a Return, but in earnest because he made any, for that was the contrivance they had to keep People in Goal: and after all he was still kept a Prisoner notwithstanding his *Habeas Corpus*, till most were bailed; and then upon Bail of five thousand pound he was permitted to go out: under which Bail he continued as all the rest did, under the like sums, till the general Deliverance. After this, no more *Habeas Corpus*'s were allowed." The name Borral does not appear in D'Alton's index.

from Schomberg to y^e King.²⁶² y^e to his knowledge 3 or 400 designed it having put y^mselves into y^e army on purpose to get over. y^e the K: intended fortify Ardee,²⁶³ & send most of his horse to Connaught & told us also y^t 20^m men were in arms for y^e K. in Scotland, but L^d Dundee was killed & succeeded in y^e command by Coll: Canon.²⁶⁴ We heard y^t y^e K. intended to send men into France & had written to L^d C.²⁶⁵ to prepare himself to go as one of the Generall officers with them.

October 16.—M^r O. sent us word y^t y^e solicitor gen:²⁶⁶ told him y^t we were not prisoners to y^e Constable of y^e Castle but to y^e Governour & y^t if we were resolute and patient we might upon y^e K.'s²⁶⁷ perhaps get out without fees.—[79]—I heard y^t some men were come to Schomberg & some danes expected, which I did not believe.²⁶⁸ Twas s^d an oath was framing to put to everyone y^t was to be released. Y^e one attorney had taken an oath & was dismissed. Our walk was new ordered.

October 17.—We heard a confirmation of more forces landed. M^r Bragston said y^t y^e regiment had formerly bin Lord Cornberys²⁶⁹ was one, & another regiment of horse which revolted with him some said

(262) The same statement is made by the Jacobite author of *Relation*, pp. 8, 10.

(263) As Story explains (p. 29), "it was the Town that they were fortifying," not the Camp, "that they might leave a Garrison in it when the Army went off to Quarters."

(264) Compare above, 12th August. Cannon was the leader of about 300 Irish who joined Dundee's army just before the Battle of Killiecrankie. He succeeded Dundee in the command of the forces. The report about the number of the Scotch who were in arms for King James was as much out of date as the announcement of Dundee's death. After a defeat at Dunkeld on 21st August Cannon's army melted away (*M.*, pp. 356-377, 683; *Life*, pp. 349-364; *S. P. D.*, pp. 308, 457, 507; *J. N.*, p. 86). Macaulay's very inaccurate account of Killiecrankie must be corrected by Napier's *Memoirs of Dundee*, vol. iii., pp. 620-656. The reader will find that Macaulay's comparison of Newtown Butler and Killiecrankie is more interesting than exact.

(265) Apparently Clancarty, though in the end he did not go to France with the troops sent under Mountcashel (see below, note 379).

(266) Sir Theobald Butler (Leslie, p. 104; *S. P. I.*, chap. III., § 18, p. 212).

(267) A word is here omitted—perhaps 'order.'

(268) The Danish troops had been long expected: see *S. P. D.*, pp. 278, 288. The report of their coming "was first spread abroad" about the middle of September (Story, p. 19). It is clear that by this time they were supposed to be near at hand. On this very day Harbord sent a despatch to King William stating that food was ready for their cavalry (*S. P. D.*, p. 293.) They were expected to land at Leith (*S. P. D.*, p. 303). They missed their course, however, and arrived at Hull and other ports about the 13th November (*S. P. D.*, pp. 319, 322, 326; *J. N.*, p. 90; *Calendar of Treasury Papers, 1557-1696*, p. 76). They did not reach Ireland till March, 1689-90, when they landed at Belfast, 7000 strong (Story, p. 56).

(269) Lord Cornbury was the son of the second Earl of Clarendon, who was Lord Lieutenant before Tyrconnell. Cornbury deserted to King William on the 14th November, 1688. He afterwards served under William (*Life*, p. 215 sq.; *S. P. D.*, p. 55; Clarendon's Letters, vol. ii., p. 243). The regiments which went over with him were "the Earl of Oxford's [Royal] regiment of horse and the Duke of St. Alban's regiment." The present passage implies that he had already given up his command; and this is confirmed by Clarendon (p. 349, 19 July): "The letters to-day brought the news of my son's regiment being taken from him and given to his lieutenant-colonel."

6,000, some 3,000, some 8,000, some 11,000. Mr Delany came up & told me y^e one Walker formerly a cobbler after y^e servant to L^d Lisburn²⁷⁰ now a cornet of horse threatened y^e protestants of Donibrook and Rathfarned²⁷¹ y^e if they did not pay y^e tithes he woud come kill y^m & burn y^e rest of y^e corn or thread it under foot & take away y^e tithes. I advised him to send gregory & y^e other parishioners to L^d C: J: N: & swear y^e peace against him.

[80]—October 18.—Nothing remarkable only some false rumours from Connaught and from y^e camp y^e y^e were only 4 regiments of horse & 2 of dragoons to be depended on, y^e rest being little better y^e a rabble. Y^e they had no other firing but y^e houses & plantations about y^e place. Y^e they had no other stables but the open air & y^e many sick were sent to Tredath. Y^e Coll: Sarcefield was gone to Connaught with 4 regiments of foot & luttrell's regiment of horse,²⁷² y^e it seemed y^e had bin some inroad into Connaught by y^e invaders. Y^e y^e K. had no prisoners but about an 100 of y^e protestants of y^e country, & a cop^l & liet^l of Schomberg's. Y^e y^e King went to view y^e Enemies ground with 4 troops, who met a party of y^e enemy who beat y^m back, y^e a horse was killed in y^e engagement & a man's thigh broken.²⁷³ y^e y^e K.'s soldiers were ill accomodated y^e water being near $\frac{1}{2}$ foot high in some of y^e hutts.²⁷⁴ Y^e there had bin some quarrel between the french and Irish in the trenches to appease—[81]—which L^d T. came, & y^e french Ambassador²⁷⁵ Lord T. broke his sword and the other got a blow over y^e shouldir. Y^e Teige O'Regan was Governour of Charlemount,²⁷⁶ but no supplys could come to him, no news whether it were besieged or no. Y^e y^e were men enough in it if they had amunition. Y^e Inniskillin & Defty men were with Schomberg in distinct camps,²⁷⁷ that Dean Par. (?)²⁷⁸ was either prisoner or killed at his house. Y^e letters sent by S^r Thomas Newcomen to his Lady at Kenagh were intercepted.²⁷⁹ y^e 2^m horse & 1^m

(270) Adam Loftus, Lord Lisburn, whom Schomberg described as "a dangerous man in this army" (S. P. D., p. 252).

(271) Or 'Rathfarnad': evidently for Rathfarnham. The word is at the end of a line and the writing is cramped.

(272) See Introduction, p. 136. Colonel Henry Luttrell was a younger brother of Simon Luttrell, the Governor of Dublin. He subsequently abandoned the cause of King James. He was shot in Dublin in 1717 (D. N. B., xxxiv., p. 297; D'Alton, p. 189).

(273) This may refer to a very slight affair noticed in S. P. D., p. 299.

(274) Schomberg's camp was also flooded about this time (S. P. D., p. 299).

(275) The French Ambassador was D'Avaux. About the quarrel here mentioned I know nothing from other sources.

(276) See above, note 138. D'Alton (p. 906) has collected information about O'Regan and his doings after the surrender of Charlemont.

(277) The Enniskillen Foot who arrived with Tiffins on the 17th September encamped with the Enniskillen Horse on the north-west of Dundalk within the trenches (Story, p. 20). I have not found any notice of the place of the camp of the Derry men.

(278) This name is written over another, and is very difficult to read. There seems to have been no Irish Dean of the name at that date.

(279) Keenagh is a village in the parish of Kilcommock, seven miles south of Long-

dragoons were landed on Sunday y^e 13. Y^e sick men in Schomberg's camp were sent to England.²⁸⁰ y^e some were expected from Denmark²⁸¹ & England. Y^e none were expected from France.

October 19.—L^d C. was sending 2 men with his picture to England, they were joiners y^e had bin his serv^{ts} & could get no work here. they were brought back being—[82]—discovered by Fuller y^e quaker who was to carry y^m, they were committed in bolts & y^e governour told y^m they should be hanged.²⁸² Y^e men y^e put y^m on ship board were likewise ordered to be committed, & y^e waiter y^e let y^m pass.²⁸³ L^d C. goods were seized for y^e K. Y^e governour told M^r Wallis y^e he could do nothing for Alderman Rams men but y^e they must be hanged for treason. L^d C. went to y^e camp.

Oct. 20.—I preached twice on Eph: 6–11.²⁸⁴ L^d Doyle s^d ²⁸⁵ had a letter from Coll: Barker y^e y^e army now in camp would quickly disperse, & Lady T. told Lady Ivory²⁸⁶ y^e y^e K. would be here in 8 days. y^e is as soon as y^e trenches about Ardee were finished, & y^e passes of y^e Boin secured. Hardly 3 ministers left in y^e Diocese of Ossory, un-clapt up. few in any place of the country.

[83]—*October 21.*—M^r Doyle came up, & told us y^e he had bin with y^e Governour & told him y^e M^r O. was not returned to prison, & y^e y^e governour had bid him send a file of musquetiers for him, for he supposed y^e he had returned a day or two ago & desired y^e we would signify this to him, but at last concluded to go himself alone. yet in y^e after-

ford. It was at this time held by Lady Newcomen for King William. See below, 9th November. Lady Newcomen was the second wife of Sir Thomas, Jane, daughter and heiress of Edward Brabazon of Tallaghtown, Co. Louth, whom he had married 1st November, 1688.

(280) It is easy to see how this report arose. On the 13th Schomberg had ordered the sick to be put on board ship. The order was repeated on the 21st, but was not carried out for a fortnight. Ultimately the sick, or such of them as survived, were taken to Belfast (Story, pp. 29, 30).

(281) See above, 16th October.

(282) From the repetition of this story under 26th October it appears that one of the servants was named Lambert, and that they bore a letter as well as a picture. The incident is very obscure, but we find that a suspicious-looking person named Fuller, with a woman, came to Chester from Dublin in a vessel of his own (S. P. D., p. 326, under date 21st November). The two were sent in custody to London (S. P. D., p. 329), a warrant being at the same time issued for the arrest of Abraham Fuller, Anne Doran of Chester, and others (*ib.*). On 17th December, Shrewsbury wrote to Sir George St. George: "I have caused Fuller and Mrs. Doran to be examined particularly as to the two servants of the Earl of Clancarty, and they both own to being privy 'to the tearing of that letter.' The quaker seems liable to be suspected of it, and is certainly the most artful; he is drawing up a narrative of that and other things he observed before he came away, and when that is finished this matter will be further considered" (S. P. D., p. 358). Fuller was released the following March (S. P. D., p. 503).

(283) The 'tide-waiters' made well by allowing ships to leave the port (S. P. I., chap. III., § 11, p. 130).

(284) The Epistle for the 21st Sunday after Trinity.

(285) A word is omitted, apparently 'he.'

(286) See above, note 37. Lady T. is Lady Tyrconnell.

noon M^r O. assured us y^t he had renewed his licence.²⁸⁷ We saw a french, gazet from September 16 to 19, by which we were informed of many particulars. In y^e afternoon M^r Michael Finglass came to se me. He told me y^t the King woud hardly come to Town, till Xstmass. Y^t y^e churches in Munster were all taken from y^e protestants as he learnt from Bishop Tyrrel.²⁸⁸ Y^t y^e College was to be put into D^r Moor's hands to Morrow²⁸⁹ & all y^e churches in town into papists hands some time next week.

[*]—October 22.—Mass was s^d in the College Chapel & the Colloge & Library delivered to D^r Moore, & some fryers & priests y^e scholars beds & other conveniencys, and furniture were refused y^e owners. & twas s^d 500^{lb} worth of books already imbeziled & to y^e valu of 3,000^{lb} damage done to y^e place.²⁹⁰ We heard from y^e camp y^t 60 dyed a day, y^t the King resolved to leave 4,000 at Ardee and 4,000 about in the country and 4,000 in Drogheda, the rest to come to town.²⁹¹ We had news likewise y^t the Prince of O. was sick of a consumption, & looseness y^t all Xstian princes were agreed by means of y^e new pope²⁹² & were to send 6 millions into Ireland to restore y^e K. Y^t the K. intended to send 4,000 men to Scotland. M^r Ormsby returned at night.

October 23.—Duke powis came to town²⁹³ & we were assured his Maj: & duke Tyr: woud be here to-Morrow. Coll. Worrton was told y^t he must leave his room M^r Tyrrel got out of prison, but had had—[85]—no letters from Coll. Oger, his correspondent in Connaught, at which he marvelled. Twas s^d y^e King coud not stay longer, y^efore he came away. We observed y^t when y^e guards were relieved they were forced to leave y^e arms, because y^e ensign told y^m y^e was no arms for those y^t

(287) The assurance must have been given by letter, for Ormsby did not return till the next night (see 22nd October). For the renewal, see 14th October.

(288) Patrick Tyrrell, the Roman Catholic Bishop of Clogher (*Worthies*, p. 88).

(289) There is a short account of Michael Moor, who, after quarrelling with King James, went to Paris and became Rector of the University there, in D. N. B., xxxviii., p. 336. Trinity College owes much to him, and to his coadjutor Teague MacCarthy, who is not mentioned here (Stubbs's *History of the University of Dublin*, p. 134; Taylor's *History of the University*, pp. 54, 55; Heron's *Constitutional History of the University*, p. 64).

(290) The Chapel was afterwards used as a powder magazine. King modifies some of his statements in S. P. I., chap. III., § 16, p. 194. He does not there refer to the theft of books, which was probably a fiction, and the damage done is estimated at £2000 'at least,' instead of £3000.

(291) This seems to correspond fairly well with what was actually done ten days later (*Life*, p. 383).

(292) Alexander VIII., 6th October, 1689–1st February, 1691. It is scarcely necessary to say that the Christian Princes were by no means agreed, and that the Pope had no intention of himself supplying James's need of money. On the Jacobite hopes assistance from Alexander, see O. P., p. 327.

(293) Sir William Herbert, head of the Roman Catholic aristocracy of Englan., created in 1687 Marquis, and in 1688–9 Duke of Powis. Though imprisoned for more than five years on suspicion of complicity in the Popish Plot of 1678, he was a man of moderate and tolerant views. He followed James to France and Ireland, and died at St. Germain in 1696 (D. N. B., xxvi., p. 231).

came in y^r place. M^r H. came up & told us y^t he was assured y^t Sarcefield had received some repulse in Connaught, & was wounded, but I heard he was retired towards Ballinslo. We heard likewise y^t Schomberg had 25 regiments in his camp, that they were very healthy²⁹⁴ & y^t he had shipped his cannon. Twas s^d 2 cannons were brought from Galway to be coined. I heard both we & those prisoners who were at the Hospital²⁹⁵ were to be removed, but knew not w^m. Y^t some oaths were to be put to us.²⁹⁶ Y^t all y^r parishioners of S^t Worburghs, were summoned to y^r church to compound for quarters, at 2 of the clock.²⁹⁷

[*]—*October 24.*—I heard from Cork, y^t on the 12th instant, Christs church was seized while y^r protestants were at prayers in it, by y^r L^d Clare & delivered to papists as were likewise y^r other churches within the city, & mass s^d in y^m. The Cathedral was broken up & plundered.²⁹⁸ Y^e 21, after y^r seizure of y^r churches all protestants were immediately commanded out of town by beat of drum : & y^r proclamation executed, only some brewers excepted, this by a verbal order of y^r governour, who with y^r other officers & soldiers declared they would burn y^r suburbs if any enemy appeared ; In the afternoon Cap^t Coney came up & told us y^t he came from y^r camp Friday last & y^t 300 or 400 a day died at Schomberg's camp, y^t he had lost already one quarter of his army.²⁹⁹ Y^t he had sent one half of his horse back to England & was sending y^r other half. Y^t Coll: Villiers & S^t Edward Deering were dead & many others³⁰⁰ y^t they durst not fight the K. & that many divisions were amongst y^m. y^t y^r army were about 17^m & y^r King's 40^m & y^t y^r Irish had a mighty mind to fight & were much braver yⁿ y^r English.

[85]—*October 25.*—Y^r King did not come as was expected. M^r Bagget came to Coll: Moore & told us y^t Coll: Sarcefield had marched

(294) No reader of the gruesome descriptions of Story will need to be told that this was untrue. The lie is given to it by a melancholy despatch of Harbord, written the same day (S. P. D., p. 299).

(295) King's Hospital, Oxmantown, opened as the Free School in 1675. It is frequently called 'the Hospital' in the Records of the City : *s.g.*, A. R., pp. 26, 77, 78, 79, 155, 172, 175, 223, 462.

(296) On the demanding of oaths from prisoners as a condition of release, see S. P. I., chap. III., § 8, p. 114.

(297) Compare above, 9th October, and S. P. I., as referred to in note 243.

(298) "In the Months of *October* and *November*, they seized on most of the Churches in the Kingdom" (S. P. I., chap. III., § 18, p. 210). As to Cork, Smith's *Ancient and Present State of Cork*, Ed. Day and Copinger, Cork, 1894, vol. ii., p. 116, confirms this account by stating, on the authority of "MS. Annals," that "all the Churches were shut up" on 13th October. No details are given.

(299) This is a grievous exaggeration, but in October the health of the troops was very bad, and during the last week of the month the mortality was terrible. Story (p. 39) reckons that about 1600 died at Dundalk. This would give an average of about 30 a day, which was, of course, far exceeded towards the end of October.

(300) Col. E. Villiers marched to Hoyleake at the end of August or beginning of September (S. P. D., p. 239), and joined Schomberg at Dundalk about 13th September (Story, p. 19; S. P. D., p. 250). He was with William at Finglas, in July, 1690, and took part in the siege of Limerick (Story, pp. 95, 121). The report of Sir Edward Deering's death was correct (Story, p. 39).

against y^e enemy at Jamestown & beaten y^m killed an hundred horse on y^e place. Y^t he had persued y^m to Sligo & taken y^e town. Y^t y^e remainder of y^e enemy were gotten into a little stone fort which would be quickly yielded.³⁰¹ Duke Powis came up to Coll: Worren (*sic*) room & had much discourse: in particular told y^m y^r would be no danger to us till y^e enemy came.

October 26.—M^r Welsh came to me, & told me y^t M^r Trinder had told her in great passion y^t one Lambert, who was going over to England with a picture & letter from E. C. was condemned to be hanged³⁰² y^t L^d B. H. had earnestly solicited for his life y^t she might have spared her pains for better friends for some of the best of the prisoners of the castle would be dragged out from thence and hanged within a week. Y^t 20 men were searching for one Fitzgerald who she s^d was a traitor & would be hanged if found, & y^t E. C. would be clapt up & tryed for his life.³⁰³ S^r John Castleton³⁰⁴ & M^r Helshom³⁰⁵ dyed.—[86]—The town talked of Coll: Sarcefield victory but variously, we had notice from other hands y^t they designed to try some of y^e prisoners. Y^t one Coll: Lloyd who commanded some Enniskilling horse was killed & Coll: Russell beaten.³⁰⁶

October 27.—I preached twice on Matt: 18–21,³⁰⁷ & administered the holy Sacrament. Christchurch was seized & Mass s^d in it³⁰⁸ they went to it in great state a regiment or more being drawn out & lining y^e

(301) See Introduction, p. 136.

(302) See 19th October.

(303) If E. C. here and at 27th October has the same signification as above, and as Lord C. at 19th October, it would seem that the Earl of Clancarty had fallen into some suspicion on account of his attempt to send a letter into England.

(304) Sir John Castleton, son of — Castleton of Norfolk, was a prominent citizen of Dublin, who was elected sheriff in 1672 (A.R., p. 563), Alderman in 1678 (A.R., p. 156), and Lord Mayor 1686–7 (A.R., p. 409). He was knighted during his Mayoralty, 1st Jan. 1686–7. See also A. R., pp. 111, 115, 270, 288, 294, 333, 372, 382, 398. He was buried at St. Audoen's Church, Dublin, 26 Oct., 1689.

(305) A printer named Samuel Helsham is spoken of A. R., p. 419; Gilbert, vol. i., p. 13.

(306) See Introduction, p. 136.

(307) The first verse of the Gospel for the day—the 22nd Sunday after Trinity.

(308) The Cathedral had been twice previously seized that year. "On Monday, 25th feb., 1688, Christ Church was Seised for to receive Armes, and restored the Saturday following" (Chapter Minutes). For the second seizure see above, note 110. The incident here referred to by King is thus recorded in the Chapter Book:—"On Saturday late at Night being the 26th: 8^r: 1689 the Keys of Christ (*sic*) were taken from the Sexton. And Mass had therein the next Day &c." There is a not very accurate notice of these seizures in Gilbert, vol. i., p. 125. It is curious to find that a meeting of Chapter was held the same week (31st October), at which arrangements were made for the payment of six "vicars and stipendiaries . . . upon whom all the Duty lies at present in the Quire." The next entry is dated "Friday, the 8th of August, 1690." It is well known that Dr. Alexius Stafford, a Roman Catholic Priest of the Diocese of Ferns, was appointed Dean after the expulsion of the Chapter. See *Worthies*, pp. 94, 186, where Stafford should not have been called a Jesuit.

streets,³⁰⁹ we were told all other churches would be seized this week³¹⁰ most were affronted & had disturbance in y^e service. we heard E. C. was confined to his house for some suspicious words in his letter.³¹¹ Y^t y^e french had many of y^m parted with y^e commissions, which we could not believe y^t a woman in (I think) King's Street³¹² being affrighted by dragoon or soldiers, dyed. Y^r was great joy in town amongst R. C. for y^e taking of Christchurch but others were not so well pleased.

[*]—October 28.—we had no confirmation of Coll: Sarcefields victory. we heard in the afternoon y^t S^r John Davis, M^r Winkworth & some other gentlemen had made y^m escape in a boat y^e night before,³¹³ which much surprised us, & we expected to be worse used for it. we were threatened with a tryall a-new, which we did not much fear & with something worse which we feared as little. Y^r was a ball & great rejoicing in the Castle it being, as we heard y^e Queen birthday.³¹⁴

October 29.—Lieu^t Cumberford & Lieu^t Doyle came up & told M^r Crow y^t y^e next Morning they would dismiss him upon his word y^t he would return when required. M^r W. came & told me y^t one M^r C.³¹⁵ had s^d some hard things concerning M^r F. to her husband. Y^t y^e terms would not sit but to try 2 of us, supposed to be him & D. K.³¹⁶ Y^e guard was much stricter y^a formerly none being permitted to come up without y^e officers leave, at which we were not much concerned we were threatened with being turned—[88]—out of our rooms by Lord C. the boys were turned out of y^e hospital³¹⁷ & several prisoners released some with, some without oath from y^e same.

Oct. 30.—M^r Crow was not dismissed as twas promised, neither did Cumb: or Doyle come. Twas s^d many went down to y^e camp because

(309) According to Gilbert (vol. i., p. 124), this was customary when the Viceroy attended Christ Church. Compare W. Butler, *The Cathedral Church of the Holy Trinity, Dublin (Christ Church)*, London, 1901, p. 63.

(310) This information seems to have been incorrect. Gilbert (vol. i., p. 125) declares that Christ Church was the only Church in Dublin allotted to the Roman Catholics (cf. S. P. I., chap. III., § 18, p. 210).

(311) Compare 26th October.

(312) Either North or West King's-street is intended (M^r Cready, *Dublin Street Names*, p. 55).

(313) From Luttrell, vol. i., pp. 604, 608, we learn that they reached Chester in safety, and that Sir John Davis died there (cp. S. P. I., Chap. III., § 7, p. 95).

(314) Queen Mary of Modena was born 5 October, 1658 (D. N. B., vol. xxxvi., p. 365). It seems therefore that the report as to the occasion of the ball was incorrect.

(315) This is apparently the 'Mr. C.' mentioned 14th November. See also 1st, 16th November.

(316) Dean King.

(317) See note 295. Sir Frederick Falkiner informs me that in the Records King's Hospital there is a petition to the Privy Council of the date September, 15, which states that in 1689 Tyrconnell had turned out "all the poor Blew Boys (sixty in number), and had sent their beds, &c., "to the Great Hospital near Kilmainham for the use of the wounded soldiers." For the prisoners see above, 11th September, and next note.

twas apprehended y^t Schomberg woud move towards y^m. we heard y^t y^e prisoners released out of the hospital were not suffered to carry away y^e beds,³¹⁸ y^t several papists had taken some of the poor boys, that soldiers were put into y^e rooms above & horses below, which seemed not credible. Y^t several were released out of prison, amongst y^e rest one Slaughter³¹⁹ & M^r Whiteside & one Read out of y^e castle, but was retained by y^e constable for his fees, in y^e afternoon we saw many coaches in y^e castle yard which was not usual, but knew not y^e reason. M^r Cole came up & told us y^t he had bin with Ser^t D. to w^m mentioning D. K.³¹⁶ he answered, name him not, for he has a very ill report. Twas s^d a regiment marched down to y^e camp³²⁰ y^e K.'s plate & some other things & another regiment woud march to-morrow but Quere.

[89]—Oct. 31.—I heard y^t on thursday last y^e K. forces in Connaught had advanced as farre as Ballisadan³²¹ bridge as I think it was called.³²² y^t Schomberg had advanced to a house belonging to L^d Louth³²³ between Dumdalk & Drogheda³²⁴ & y^t severall officers were going down. Y^m was a rumour of y^e protestants being turned out of town & of a proclamation to supress it. About 11 at night an alarm beat in the Castle but ceased after a little while it passed from y^m through the whole town & y^m was great disturbance till 2 or 3 in the morning. Dardis came up & told us y^t it was occasioned by a boat's being stopt who (*sic*) was getting off by y^e K. barge which was attacked by y^m & some mischief don severall shots having past.

Nov^r y^e 1st.—We had several discourses of the alarm but y^e appeared to be no more in it; we could not find anybody was taken in the boat.

[*]—The B. L.³²⁵ M^r C. & severall others sent us word of a tryall designed for us & y^t one C. was to be a witness, w^m I did not know.³²⁶ we sent to enquire into the matter.

(318) Plainly the prisoners were obliged to provide themselves with beds, which were confiscated when they were released. No doubt they were sent to Kilmainham with those which belonged to the boys who were turned out at the same time. (See note 317.)

(319) Probably "Captain Slaughter, a worthy Gentleman and Fellow Prisoner," to whom Fitzgerald gave the command of the Guard, 2nd July, 1690 (*Full and True Account*, p. 3; Mullenau, p. 14).

(320) The word 'with' seems to be omitted.

(321) Perhaps intended for 'Ballisodare,' near Sligo. But the word is indistinctly written, and may be 'Ballisaclan.'

(322) 'Thursday last' was 23rd October. Sligo had been taken some days earlier. See Introduction, p. 136.

(323) Edward Birmingham, Lord Louth, was Colonel of a regiment in the Jacobite army. D'Alton (who calls him Oliver, p. 705) gives no account of him: but see Lodge, vol. iii., p. 48.

(324) Possibly an exaggeration of an incident recorded by Story, p. 28. On the night of 9th October "a Party of 100 Horse were sent out towards Ardee, but coming near an old Castle" were fired upon by the enemy. Again, on the 27th, a foraging party of over 200 went almost to Ardee, and brought back cattle and horses (*ib.*, p. 32).

(325) The Bishop of Limerick.

(326) Compare above, 29th October.

Mem: y^t y^e 31 of Oct. M^r Heydon came to us and told us y^t his M^r Plunket, of Dunshaghlín³²⁷ had written out of France y^t y^e severity of y^e persecution against R. C. in England was so extreme y^t he could not live y^e & y^t he y^e s^d H. & many other R. C. would not have believed it had not they seen it under M^r P.'s hand.

Nov. y^e 2nd.—We had little memorable only some regiments twas said either did or would go down to y^e camp.³²⁸ I had notice of some designs against³²⁹ & some witnesses were to be produced but who they were or what they designed to say I could not learn. I heard y^t Coll. Sarc: had taken Sligo.

Nov. y^e 3rd.—I preached twice on Phil. 3. 17.³³⁰ Coll: Chetman came up and heard—[91]—me. I discoursed with him severall things so did M^r Fitz: he told us severall particular (*sic*) of England & y^e camp which we knew not before & yet were of no consequence to either party. Cap^t Arthur came up³³¹ & told Coll: Moore y^t all Scotland was for y^e King y^t y^e English in Schomberg's camp were great cowards & durst not look an enemy in y^e face y^t he had not above 7000 y^t he would run away before spring & y^t the King could not trust any protestant, with many other particulars. a regiment marched out of town to y^e camp they went away with an huzza. twas s^d this was y^e 3^d who went down. bread was very scarce & very bad.³³² Twas s^d y^e people by hiding y^t wheat from such as they suspected would rob y^m spoilt it & y^t the men who went down to y^e camp had taken off all y^e baked bread.

[92]—Oct. y^e 3rd.³³³—M^r Crow got leave to go out on parole promising to return when sent for. Twas s^d y^t Brown one of the Sheriffs of Dublin, was committed to y^e Castle, prisoner. some 40 poor fellows were brought into y^e Castle stript naked, only some clouts and a little straw or hay about y^m. Some s^d they were prisoners taken from Schomberg's camp, others deserters, others Creaght men.³³⁴ I did not se y^m. I had a

(327) Nicholas Plunkett, whose youngest son John was killed in the second attack upon the windmill in the siege of Derry (J. N., p. 76). The family had long resided at Dunshaghlín, in the south of the county of Meath, 13 miles north-west of Dublin (D'Alton, p. 199).

(328) By this time the camp was actually breaking up (Story, p. 33).

(329) A word is omitted—apparently 'us.'

(330) The Epistle for the 23rd Sunday after Trinity.

(331) Probably "Thomas Arthur, soldier," appointed Clerk of the Crown and Hanaper, 23rd July, 1689 (S. P. I., p. 334). He was married to a niece of Tyrconnell. A Major Thomas Arthur, of Hacketstown, served in the Royal Regiment of Infantry, and was killed at the Boyne (D'Alton, p. 420; J. N., p. 103).

(332) Compare S. P. I., chap. III., § 9, p. 139; A. R., p. 622.

(333) Apparently the date should be 4th November.

(334) The Rapparees were also called "Creaghts, from the little Huts they lived in" (Story, p. 16). King describes them as "a sort of wild Irish, that chose to fly out of the North at Duke Schomberg's landing, rather than stay to give an account of their Robberies," &c. (S. P. I., chap. III., § 18, p. 209). See the Oxford English Dictionary, s.v.

list of y^r Grand Jury brought me, y^m were only 2 protestants on it y^t I knew.

Nov^r 5.—Coll: Sarcefield was seen in town. Cornet Mead was committed to y^r guard, as s^d for endeavouring to escape in a boat.³³⁵ Y^r was some talk of a cessation of arms between y^r two armys.³³⁶

[93]—*Nov^r 6.*—I wrote in the morning to M^r S. to take care of my business & M^r F. if there was any occasion in the courts y^r grand jury was sworn, but no charge given. we had some intimation y^t no proceedings against us was intended. We had some account from Newgate³³⁷ of the prisoners y^m. Twas s^d they reported Schomberg to be 40^m foot 9 Regiments of horse 14 of dragoons which seemed absolutely incredible twas s^d a great part of y^r K.'s forces were retired from Ardee & going to winter quarters. Dardis would fain have had Cornet Mead in M^r crows room but was refused. M^r C.³³⁸ came to see us & said L^d C. J. N. refused to acquit his bail, he asked him what they had to say to him, the L. C.³³⁹ told him y^t he kept ill company he spake to y^r L. C. about fees, but he answered angrily y^t he would not meddle with y^m.

Nov^r y^e 7.—we heard y^t y^r E. C.³⁴⁰ had brought an order for y^r execution of S^r T. Southwell, etc. and y^t the sheriff had given y^m—[*]—warning to prepare for death on Munday or Tuesday last. Y^r occasion s^d to be Schomberg's disowning y^m & refusing to exchange prisoners for y^m, but all this seemed incredible to us. Gen: Rosen came to town, tis said he had some quarrel with D. T. & y^t he intended for France.³⁴¹ Y^r

(335) The story is told below, 8th November.

(336) The reference is evidently to the troops going into winter quarters. See Introduction, p. 134, and compare 6th November.

(337) Newgate was the town prison. It was in the street leading to the New Gate, called Newgate-street, or Cornmarket. It had been recently enlarged (Gilbert, vol. i., p. 263).

(338) Mr. Crow.

(339) Lord Chancellor Fitton.

(340) The Earl of Clanrickard. For the imprisonment of Sir Thomas Southwell, see above, note 164. The allusion here is explained by S. P. I., chap. III., § 13, p. 171:—"They continued under the Sentence of death in close Imprisonment, being moved from Jail to Jail, till the general Deliverance by his Majesty's Victory: all which time they were not only in a starving condition, but likewise had once a Summons sent them, either in jest or earnest, to prepare for Execution, by the Earl of *Clanrickard*; who came to *Gullway* about the beginning of *November* 1689, and sent them word that they must prepare for death on the sixth of the same Month; for it was his Majesty's pleasure that they should then be executed: and accordingly the Sheriff appear'd with all necessary Preparation for their Execution on the day appointed. There was, indeed, no such Order; but his Lordship being a new Convert, thought it allowable to put this Jest on them, as a testimony of his Zeal against Hereticks, and there was no other reason but this given why he put so many Gentlemen into that terrible fright."

(341) Conrad de Rosen came with James from France. His first difference with Tyconnell seems to have been on the question whether the king should go to Derry (J. N., p. 62). Tyconnell was opposed to this; de Rosen accompanied James. When the siege was raised and the landing of Schomberg was announced, there was another quarrel, de Rosen advising a retirement to Athlone, Tyconnell, with the king, advocating the concentration at Drogheda (*Life*, pp. 373, 377). When the army was

Royal regiment came to town; Alderman Desminiers was brought into y^e castle with a guard.³⁴² We had great scarcity of bread.³⁴³ Twas s^d Scho: had deserted & burnt Dundalk & was gone back into y^e North,³⁴⁴ we heard nothing of any tryall.

Nov^r y^e 8.—Y^e K. came to town about 3 of the clock. M^r Mead came up; we were forbidden to go up into walks:³⁴⁵ Cornet³⁴⁶ told us y^e he was going to England, with one Fitzgerald & severall others w^m he did not know y^e they met a boat between & Ringsend at which the fired 4 shot, but that they run away from y^m & y^e had not he hindered his fellows in y^e boat woud have done more mischief, but y^e he hindered y^m. I heard y^e y^e story of y^e prisoners at Galway was tru, but it was a jest of E. C.,³⁴⁷ who took y^e church of Galway from y^e protestants on y^e 4th³⁴⁸ when prayers were reading.

[95]—*Nov^r y^e 9.*—Cap^t P. (?)³⁴⁹ came up & told us y^e 2 ships coming from Schomb: were stranded near Wicklo & 2 in the harbour of Dublin. Y^e y^e M^r of y^e ships from Wicklo was brought to y^e K. Y^e Lieu^t Doyle & some others were gone down to take those in the harbour. on y^e 5th arrived Cap^t Pulley M^r of a privateer from Brest with powder & lead for y^e K.'s use, who s^d y^e were 5 men of war gone to Kinsale with men & amunition together with L^d Dover.³⁵⁰ An express came in the

assembled at Drogheda, de Rosen opposed, while Tyrconnell advocated, the march to Ardee (*Life*, p. 378; Nibell, p. 224). De Rosen, again, would have dissuaded James from his advance towards Dundalk on the 21st September (*Life*, p. 380), but would nevertheless have had him attack Schomberg when he failed to draw the latter from his trenches on that occasion (J. N., p. 88), and afterwards opposed his design of fortifying Ardee (*Life*, p. 382), with regard to all which matters the King was probably supported by Tyrconnell. In consequence of these disagreements, he left Ireland in March, 1689–90 (J. N., p. 92; *Life*, p. 387; cf. *Macarías Excidium*, pp. 45, 46; D'Alton, p. 944). But Louis had been asked to recall him long before, in consequence of his misconduct at Derry (O. P., p. 310).

(342) There were two aldermen of this name in Dublin; Lewis (a brewer, A. R., p. 617) who was Lord Mayor in 1670 (*ib.*, p. 25), and John, Lord Mayor in 1667 (*ib.*, p. 28). John resided in Bridge-street, 'at the Sugar Loaf' (Gilbert, vol. i., p. 332). The family burial-place was at St. Audoen's Church (*ib.*, p. 282). The references to them in A. R. are innumerable. Both of them appear in the list of auditors of the city accounts up to 1688. There are no records for 1689; but John appears without Lewis in the list of aldermen of the date 7th July, 1690 (A. R., p. 634), and as an auditor in October, 1690 (*ib.*, p. 506). We may conclude, therefore, that he is the person here mentioned, and that before this Lewis had either died or fled to England. There can be little doubt that he was that Mr. Desminiers who answered a bill of exchange for Sir Thomas Southwell, and was therefore regarded by Nugent as having held correspondence with the rebels, and committed to prison (S. P. I., chap. III., § 13, p. 184). Compare 9th September.

(343) Compare 3rd November.

(344) See Introduction, p. 135.

(345) Probably 'the walks upon the walls' mentioned in Bayly's *Historical Sketch and Description of Dublin Castle*, p. 15.

(346) The word omitted after 'Cornet' must be 'Mead': see 5th November. After 'between' we should probably supply 'Lazy Hill.'

(347) See above, note 340.

(348) Probably a slip for 3, since 3rd November was a Sunday. There is a similar confusion, apparently, at 24th October.

(349) This letter may be either F, P, or T.

(350) See 11th November.

afternoon to give the K. notice y^t they were come. Robert Keeling came to me & told me Lanesborough bridge was broken down³⁵¹ & Kenagh kept by Lady Newcomen.³⁵² Lord Granard at his house³⁵³ Longford in the King hard (*sic*) & y^e passages into y^e Callow spoil (*sic*)³⁵⁴ Mr Molineux robbed³⁵⁵ S^r John Parker's daughter in want.³⁵⁶

[*]—*Nov^r 10.*—I preached twice on Matt: 9. 18.³⁵⁷ Twas s^d y^t Schomberg was retired to Belfast & intended to winter y^r.

Nov^r 11.—We heard several prisoners were released. y^t Cap^t Johnson had bin hanged at Schomberg's camp, y^t his men were very sickly several Coll: dead,³⁵⁸ y^t he could not come to Dublin because a line was drawn all along y^e river Boyne. y^t one of y^e ships come with Lord Dover was taken with arms & ammunition, y^t another was driven from

(351) Lanesborough had been taken by Sir Thomas Newcomen. See above, note 54. It was again in the hands of the Jacobites in December, 1689 (S. P. D., p. 409). It may have been by them that the bridge was 'broken down'; and this attack is perhaps that of which the memory was locally preserved sixty years ago: "Adjoining the church are the shattered remains of a large tower, which is said to have been destroyed from the opposite side of the river by the army of James II." (Lewis' *Tbp. Diet.*, vol. ii., p. 244).

(352) Sir Thomas Newcomen's Castle at Keenagh, which had been held for months by Lady Newcomen, surrendered to Brigadier Nugent, when ammunition failed, 13th January, 1689-90. The garrison were allowed to march to the nearest Williamite stronghold with their arms, but in violation of the articles of capitulation the castle was burnt to the ground. Lady Newcomen went to Belturbet with about 100 women, and 100 Protestants of the defenders enlisted in the Earl of Meath's regiment (J. N., p. 91; S. P. D., pp. 458, 566; S. P. I., chap. III., § 13, p. 178; Story, p. 51 sq.).

(353) See above, note 239.

(354) I cannot explain the meaning of this statement. The word 'Callow' is uncertain. It may be Callow in Longford.

(355) This seems to have been 'Honest Sam Molyneux,' father of Sir Thomas Molyneux, a well-known surgeon, and William Molyneux the Philosopher. Samuel had been Master Gunner of Ireland under Charles II., but was dismissed by James II. On 31st January, 1689, his two sons left Ireland, and settled for a time at Chester, but their parents remained in Dublin during the whole time of the troubles. Samuel Molyneux died in 1693. See *Dublin University Magazine*, vol. xviii. (1841), pp. 312 sq., 609, a reference for which I am indebted to Mr. S. P. Johnston.

(356) John Parker was the eldest son of Dr. John Parker, Archbishop of Tuam (1667-79), and subsequently of Dublin (1679-81), King's patron. He was knighted by the Duke of Ormonde in 1678. His mother was Miss Mary Clarke of Fermoy in the County Longford, near Lanesborough. 'Sir John Parker of Farmyle, Kt.' is named in the list of the attainted in 1689 as one of those who had left Ireland before 5th November, 1688 (S. P. I., p. 279), and he 'and his lady' (*i.e.*, his second wife, whose maiden name was Abney) dined with Clarendon in England, 22nd July, 1689 (Clarendon's Letters, p. 349). He died in 1696. By his first wife he had two daughters, and by his second wife three sons. We may infer from the notice in the text that only one of his daughters was now living, viz., Mary Parker, who died unmarried in the same year as her father, and was buried 14th November, 1696, at St. Michan's Church, Dublin, of which her grandfather and great-grandfather had been incumbents (Cotton, vol. ii., p. 73). In a letter to King from Richard (?) Dowdall, dated 12th May, 1687 (Mrs. Lyons' collection), King is described as Sir John Parker's 'best friend.' Sir John was at that time, it appears, at Chester.

(357) The Gospel for the 24th Sunday after Trinity.

(358) Three in all, viz. Sir Edward Deering, Sir Thomas Gower, and Colonel Wharton. They were buried in Lord Bellew's vault at Dundalk, and subsequently (9th November) removed by the Jacobites to a place near the church door (Story, pp. 29, 32, 36).

him & he knew not whether she was taken or no & only one escaped in which he was.³⁵⁹ Doyle brought in y^e M^r of a ship taken in y^e harbour, he was sick & had but 3 men. Twas s^d he had 3rd pair of shoes,³⁶⁰ as many stockings & proportionell brandy, cloath, wine, etc.

Nov^r 12.—We had an account of y^e cargo of y^e ship was taken in the harbour, y^e there were only about 13 roundlets of Brandy 25 pair of shoes, some 4 hogshead of other liquor or some other smal things y^e ship was only 15 tun.—[97]—Nugent of Castletown³⁶¹ came up & visited Coll: Moore. Y^e King prorogued y^e Parliament in y^e house.³⁶²

Nov^r 13.—Coll: Sarcefield & Coll. Tuit visited Coll: M. & told him of some discourse y^e he had with Nugent y^e day before. We heard of a design to remove us into Town to M^r Warburton's house in Worburgh's street, we heard y^e L^d D.³⁶³ was forced out of his ship & had made his escape in a pinnace. Coll: Fitzgerald³⁶⁴ gave M^r F. a visite & told y^e men were expected to land in Munster & y^e Schomberg was shipping his men Friday & Saturday last.³⁶⁵ Some regiments marched away for Munster. I heard of a letter written by M^r M. from Limerick to M^r Read in which he threatened me with an information against me. I heard y^e the clergy had petitioned y^e King about Xst church & the other churches taken from protestants.³⁶⁶ A great council was held in the Castle but Quere the busyness.

[98]—*Nov. 14.*—The King's answer to y^e clergy's petition was as I heard y^e his own clergy had obliged him so much y^e he could deny y^e nothing & y^e y^e churches & colleges were taken away unknown to him, but he must not disoblige.³⁶⁷ In y^e afternoon 3 horsemen came in to y^e Castle yard, some s^d twas a trumpeter from Schomberg, others y^e they were 3 deserters & 90 more were following y^e as near as Santry. we

(359) "The French vessels laden with arms, ammunition, and 2,000,000 crowns for Ireland, met with the *Dover* frigate, and the *Portland*. The *Dover* took one of them laden with 4000 stand of arms, powder and ammunition, the other got away for Ireland. The vessel which had the money escaped" (Newsletter of 12th November in S. P. D., p. 319). "Lord Dover is landed in Ireland with money and ammunition" (*ib.*, p. 325). Compare above, 9th November.

(360) The Williamite army was specially deficient in shoes (S. P. D., p. 276).

(361) Probably Castletown Delvin, the chief seat of the Nugents, Earls of Westmeath. So the Rev. William Reynell suggests.

(362) I do not understand this. Parliament had been prorogued 20th July (Harris' *King William*, p. 238; *Macariae Excidium*, p. 304; S. P. I., chap. III., § 12, p. 154). If King means to intimate that he now for the first time heard that the King had prorogued it in person, he must have been in prison before that date.

(363) Lord Dover. See 11th November.

(364) Colonel Sir John Fitzgerald, a Roman Catholic. He was arrested for complicity in the Popish Plot of 1678. In 1685 he was made Lieutenant-Colonel of Mountcashel's Regiment of Foot, and in 1689 became Colonel of the same regiment, and served at Derry. At the conclusion of the war he went with his regiment to France, and was killed at Oudenarde in 1698 (D'Alton, p. 700 *sqq.*).

(365) This must refer to the sick in Schomberg's camp. They had, however, been put on board earlier than is here stated (Story, p. 35).

(366) See S. P. I., chap. III., § 18, p. 210 *sq.*

(367) The answer is more fully given in S. P. I., *ut sup.*

had some account of y^e taking of Sligo & y^e y^e fort of Ballimot was besieged y^e 9 instant, but how long before or whether it was taken Quere. we had certain information y^t M^r C. was turned informer.³⁶⁸ Twas s^d Coll: Sarcefield was to go back to Sligo. we could not learn whether y^e design of removing us held. We were informed of many prisoners who lay naked in y^e castle yard, but Quere whether truth.

[99]—*Nov^r 15.*—a proclamation came forth to command officers to y^r^m quarters. We heard Sch. disappeared & twas not known wh^{re} he was gone—some said to Belfast some said to England. Major L. told me y^t y^e King's forces entered Dundalk Tuesday last it being deserted.³⁶⁹ Some expresses came in last night but twas not s^d what y^r^m news were. one came up to M^r F. & told him 3 bills were found by y^e grand Jury but not s^d against whom. only M^r W. was suposed to be one against w^m a bill was found.³⁷⁰ I had notice y^t one M^r Russel had forced tiths from severall protestants in the Deanry of S^t Patrick's.

Nov^r 16.—M^r Orm: was sent for to y^e attorney generall³⁷¹ who told him y^t he & rest were put up in prison only for security. y^e now Schom. army was moldered (?) to y^e Devil he believed all y^e prisoners woud soon be released y^t y^e p^{ce} O. however—[100]—like a dying man was making his last effort & sending some men into Munster & till y^e apprehension of y^t was over, we must not expect to be released. The like answer he returned to Co^r: Mead, who moved him on the like account & added y^t we must rather expect more shoud be confined. One Hamline a deserter came to visit M^r O. he told us strang absurd things of Sch. army which we did not mind, suposing he came to us wth an ill design upon us. It was reported L^d C.³⁷² was condemned by a court martial, & by others, y^t he was to be set at liberty neither proved tru. M^r C.³⁷³ sent in a note testifying y^t C. denyed all he had s^d against M^r F.³⁷⁴ Coll: L. dined with us. we heard M^r Leat³⁷⁵ was bailed.

Nov^r 17.—I preached on i S. John 3. 1. twice.³⁷⁶ The K. went to Christchurch to mass. We had a further account of y^e miserable prisoners. Twas s^d y^e fort of Ballimote was taken, by y^e K. forces. No body could tell us where Sch. was gone.

[101]—*Nov^r 18.*—M^r Ormsby went to y^e attorney generall³⁷¹ who

(368) See 1st and 16th November.

(369) 'Tue-day last' should be 'Saturday last.' They had taken possession of Dundalk 'within an hour' after Schomberg's army had left it, 9th November (Story, p. 37).

(370) See 20th November.

(371) Sir Richard Nagle. See above, note 73.

(372) Lord Clancarty (?) Compare above, 27th October.

(373) Mr. Crow.

(374) Compare above, 1st November.

(375) Possibly 'Leak.'

(376) Epistle for the 6th Sunday after Epiphany (used on the 25th Sunday after Trinity).

told him y^t he had presented his petition & y^t y^e K. had refered it, but gave him no encouragement or hope of liberty till his kindred who were he s^d with y^e rebels, were reduced. Some soldiers brought in about 38 prisoners into y^e Castle Yard s^d to be taken of y^e enemys, but others s^d only 14 of y^m had bin soldiers, y^e rest were poor country people. we observed severall little boys about 13 or 14, one of y^m was brought in on a car being sick & dying, y^e rest were tyed with hay or straw ropes to one another. about 8 at night we thought we heard a gun or two go off, some s^d it was a ship come in from france wth brandy & wine, others said twas only thunder.

Nov^r 19.—we were told y^t we might get out if we woud pay our fees, twas said my L^d D. was dead in Schomberg's camp—[102]—y^t Charlemount was taken for which y^m seemed little ground.³⁷⁷ y^t y^m was an army of y^e enemy about Sligo y^t severall were going down to drive y^m away. Cap^t R. came to Coll. M. & told y^t no more coales were to be expected from Kilkenny except we sent for y^m.³⁷⁸ y^t they expected very soon 10^m men from France & y^t they were to send others to France in their stead, which seemed not reason³⁷⁹ we heard Gen. de Rosen was gone away to France.³⁸⁰ y^t M^r Porter was called back from his embassy to y^e Pope & L^d Howard was to go in his stead.³⁸¹ This we heard on y^e 17. We could not learn what was come of Schomberg or his army. A letter from Lady L.³⁸² from Kilbeggan said y^t Coll: Sarcefield while y^m had given away y^e church of y^t town to priests. Some Highlanders came in from Scotland Quere who they were.³⁸³

(377) See above, note 138.

(378) A proclamation was published by the King, 29th November, with a view to encouraging the bringing of firing, especially Kilkenny coal, to Dublin (A. R., p. 624).

(379) About 6000 troops came the following March, and on the 9th April the ships which brought them conveyed to France five Irish regiments under Mountcashel (J. N., p. 92; Story, p. 98).

(380) See above, note 341.

(381) 'Howard' seems to be a slip for 'Melfort.' James got rid of Melfort by sending him on an embassy to Louis XIV., while nominally continuing him in his office as Secretary of State. But Louis found his presence in France so inconvenient that he was sent thence as a Jacobite envoy to the new Pope Alexander VIII. Meanwhile a person named Porter had been despatched by James, and arrived at Brest on his way, while Melfort was waiting for his credentials. See letters dated 30th November in S. P. D., pp. 336, 337. Porter is there called 'Colonel'; Luttrell, p. 613, styles him 'Lord Porter.' He was, in fact, Mr. James Porter, Vice-Chamberlain to the Household at St. Germain (*Stuart Papers*, p. 37). The account given in D. N. B., xvi., p. 36, differs from that given in the letters referred to, and in Luttrell. The dictionary is apparently incorrect in calling the Pope Innocent XII. Pope Innocent XI. had died 12 July, and Innocent XII. was not consecrated till 12th July, 1691. Melfort left Rome before March, 1691–2 (*Stuart Papers*, p. 70). James had sent Lord Thomas Howard as envoy to Pope Innocent XI. in May, 1688 (*ib.*, p. 31). See also O. P., pp. 317–349.

(382) This seems to have been the wife of Oliver Lambart, of Painstown, Co. Meath, third son of Charles, first Earl of Cavan, who purchased estates at Kilbeggan from his nephew the third Earl (Lodge, vol. iii., p. 358). Kilbeggan is a village in the south of the County Westmeath, on the Brosna.

(383) Perhaps Sir Daniel MacDaniel and his friends "who came out of the Isles of Scotland to Dublin in winter, 1689." S. P. I., chap. iii., § 13, p. 180 (*recte*, 188).

[103]—*Nov* 20.—Coll. F. came & gave M^r F. a visite & told him y^t y^e King's forces when they entered Dundalk found 1300 men dead, & unburied³⁸⁴ & many likewise in L^d Duleek's house dead.³⁸⁵ We heard y^t indictments were brought in against 23, but found only against 7 or 8, but twas said in the afternoon y^t there was only 1 found against S^r John Davis.³⁸⁶ y^e rumor of our being removed into town was renewed.³⁸⁷ Coll. Worren had some trouble on y^e account of one L^t Coll: MacDonel³⁸⁸ who possessed his house & lands in the country by a lydaght (?)³⁸⁹ & by order.

Nov 21.—M^r F. went to Lord T. about her husband's liberty. He advised him to petition. M^r H. came up & told us y^t her husband had assured her y^t no bill was found against any of us, y^e person who swore being known to be a perjured man.³⁹⁰ Y^r came in some deserters from Schomberg they discoursed with y^e K. in y^e Castle yard one was s^d to be called Fitzgerald. Quere who they were and how many.

[*]—*Nov* 22.—M^r Fitz: went to Lord T. & was further advised to petition, she offered her petition in the afternoon, after supper to y^e K. Y^e substance of it was either to procure liberty for her husband or confinement to his house. Twas proposed by M^r Vaughan y^t we shoud contribute to a tryall of Habeas C. about fees, in the case of M^r P. who was detained by y^e constable of y^e Castle. M^r F. y^e vintner³⁹¹ came up & gave us 2 flasks of wine & further information of nothing being against us. Cap^t Smith came up & visited Coll: M. & told him L^d Mount Cassel was to be exchanged within 4 days for L^d Mountjoy, which we did not believe.³⁹²

(384) Colonel Fitzgerald's report was a fabrication. There were a few sick left at Dundalk, and they were well treated by the Jacobites (Story, p. 36).

(385) John Bellew, of Bellewstown, created by James II. Baron Bellew of Duleek. He was taken prisoner at Aughrim, and a few months afterwards died of wounds received in that battle (D'Alton, p. 627).

(386) "When they endeavoured all they could, on examinations notoriously false, to find a bill against me and others, the Grand Jury could not find ground for it, and soe brought it in, 'Ignoramus'" (letter of King, 23rd February, 1699, quoted by Mason, p. 211). Compare 4th, 6th, 15th November. Davis had escaped, and, if we may believe Luttrell, was now dead. See above, note 313.

(387) Compare above, 13th, 14th November.

(388) I have not been able to identify this person. His name is apparently not in the Army List.

(389) The first three letters of this word are quite uncertain.

(390) Compare 20th November. The perjurer was doubtless 'C.' See 29th Oct., 14th, 16th Nov.

(391) Ralph Foster, a vintner, is mentioned in A. R., p. 9 (July, 1672).

(392) William Stewart, Viscount Mountjoy, as is well known, was conducting negotiations at Derry and Enniskillen, when he was suddenly called to Dublin by Tyrconnell. Having extracted certain promises from the latter, which were soon afterwards broken, he went at his request (January, 1688-9) on a mission to James II., with Sir Stephen Rice. Rice had secret instructions from Tyrconnell, and the moment Mountjoy reached the court of James he was thrown into the Bastille. Justin Mac Carthy, now Viscount Mountcashel (see above, notes 135, 231), succeeded him in May, 1689, in the post of Master of Ordnance, which he had held in James's army. (*Stuart Papers*, pp. 41, 42). Mountcashel was three months afterwards defeated by the

Nov^r y^r 23.—M^r O. got leave to go abroad, he was told y^t by L: C: B:³⁹³ y^t (*sic*) his petition for liberty was read in council, & was denied by reason some opposed it because they alleged y^t he was a dangerous man, but he advised him to renew it and promised to second it —[105]—he advised M^r O. likewise to wait on the L^d C. J. N., which he did, & was told by him y^t he was a dangerous man, & must not expect liberty y^t he had a letter written as he supposed to him, & as he supposed likewise by his brother, which intimated a correspondence & y^t was all y^t neither of y^r names was expressed in it. He went from y^{ms} to B. L.³⁹⁴ who told him y^t it was a war of religion & one of y^r partys must fall, but gave him a letter to y^r solicitor³⁹⁵ to join with him to procure some days liberty for him, from y^r governour of the Castle which he attempted by Cap^t F. he went likewise to J. D.³⁹⁶ who told him y^t the K. was a good man but y^t they had gotten him in y^r hands, who would not part with him, & y^t he should prefer a new petition, which should be presented to y^r K. when those were not by, & y^r K. would grant it for he would not remember him. M^r B.³⁹⁷ came up & told me y^t half y^r salary of y^r custom house officers was cut of—[106]—for michaelmas quarter & many dismissed from y^t time. Y^r 10^m were to be sent into France & we to receive 10^m from y^{ms} clothed armed & p^t.³⁹⁸ I was told many of y^r prisoners brought up were poor country people who lived peaceably on y^r farms. Cap^t T. told us y^t many of y^r poor protestants women etc. who were brought before Derry were shot by y^r soldiers who were bidden to shoot over y^r heads by y^r officers, but either wilfully or by mistake shot amongst y^{ms}.³⁹⁹ We heard likewise y^t Schomberg was

Enniskilleners at Newtown Butler, severely wounded and taken prisoner. Strange as the proposal of exchanging Mountjoy for Mountcashel appeared to King, it was actually contemplated. It was suggested by Mountcashel himself. Shrewsbury, who had a regard for him, had 'readily' joined in the project (S.P.D., p. 314; letter of 3rd November), and William III. had actually given his consent early in October (S.P.D., p. 287). It was still canvassed two months later (S.P.D., p. 373). However, in the end it came to nothing. Mountcashel after his capture remained for the most part at Enniskillen, though for a time he was at Dundalk (S.P.D., p. 263). From Enniskillen he made his escape about the middle of December, 1689 (S.P.D., pp. 374, 458). (Story, p. 51, says "the latter end of December," but the actual date of his arrival at Dublin Castle was 17 December. *Relation*, p. 15). In April, 1690, he was at the head of the Irish troops which sailed for France. He died in 1694 (D'Alton, p. 488 *agg.*; Hamilton, p. 34; Story, p. 98; *Lough Erne*, p. 27. The article in D.N.B., xxxiv., p. 439, cannot be commended). At length Mountjoy was released from the Bastille in 1692, when he was exchanged for Richard Hamilton. But he did not long enjoy his liberty. He was killed at Steenkirk, 3rd August, 1692 (D.N.B., liv., p. 364; J.N., pp. 41, 43).

(393) The Lord Chief Baron, Sir Stephen Rice. See above, note 41.

(394) The Bishop of Limerick.

(395) The Solicitor-General? Cf. 16th October.

(396) Judge Daly? Dennis Daly was second Judge of Common Pleas, and, though a Roman Catholic, receives a very good character from King (S.P.I., chap. III., § 3, p. 64).

(397) James Bonnell, if we may judge from the nature of the information given. The Custom House was in his department. See above, note 106.

(398) See above, 19th November.

(399) There was evidently some truth in this story. When de Rosen brought the

fortifying Lisnegarvy⁴⁰⁰ & Belfast. y^t y^e deserters who were 11 y^t came last, 4 whereof were robbed by y^e raperys, s^t they belonged to S^r John Lanier's regiment⁴⁰¹ & y^t y^e whole regiment was resolved to revolt, but was stopt by y^e execution of some officers. y^t he heard Coll: Hook & Coll: Lundy⁴⁰² had bin hanged in England.⁴⁰³

poor Protestants under the walls, the Garrison fired on them, "fearing they might be enemies." "None of them were touch'd by our Shot, which . . . kill'd three of the Enemy" (Walker, *True Account of the Siege of Londonderry*, 3rd ed., London, 1689, p. 35).

(400) Lisburn: "the Irish name" for that place, as Story tells us, p. 11. Compare Introduction, p. 17.

(401) On Sir John Lanier, see D. N. B., xxxii., p. 134, where references to authorities are given.

(402) What became of Colonel Lundy, the Derry traitor, is at present unknown. It is said (D. N. B., xxxiv., p. 280) that in June, 1689, he was threatened with a trial in Derry. Somewhat later is the statement of Luttrell (p. 593, 19th October), that a warrant was signed for carrying him to Derry to be tried there; followed by the information (p. 595, 23rd October) that Lundy petitioned the House of Commons to be tried in London, but that no order was made.

(403) The remainder of p. 106 is blank, and it is followed by a blank leaf forming part of the same sheet of paper. These facts suggest that the Diary ended at this point. But, in view of King's erratic methods, the inference is precarious. See notes 27 and 45.

APPENDIX.

THE CORRESPONDENCE OF WILLIAM KING DURING HIS IMPRISONMENT.

I.¹TO THE REVEREND MR. HENRY PRICE,² these.REVEREND S^r

I am now under confinem^t and cannot Execute the place of Deane in person, Lett mee beseech you to take the trouble and place of Sub Deane vpon you dursing my confinement and do what you canne to keep the Church in order, if a more formall and ample Deputacōn be necessary Lett M^r Jones³ draw it vp if free intercourse be allowed me, I will signe it, if not I doe hereby appoint m^r Richard Jones my Attorney to putt to my name and seale as shall be necessary I desire the assistance of yo^r prayers and am

Yo^r most hearty friend & humble serv^t WILL KING.*July the 24th 1689.*II.⁴*Sept. y^e 3, 1689.*MY L^d

I hear y^t y^e Bishop of Galway under pretence of being vicar generall is very troublesom to both the laity & clergy of the town & has issued out many exco^mmunications against y^m I saw one directed to y^e minister of s^t Warburghs⁵ against one Clinton⁶ for exercising his trade as a chirurgeon & I hear some of the clergy have bin so inconsiderate as to de nounce persons upon these null exco^mmunications. I sup^oose there is some body puts y^e bishop upon these iregular proceedings & I am very much concerned y^t I am not at liberty to use my endeavours to put a stop to y^m your Ldship knows y^t now y^e archbishoprick is void by y^e attainder of the Archbishop,⁷ y^t the

¹ This letter is printed from the copy in the Minute Book of the Chapter of St. Patrick's Cathedral. Mason has printed it from the same copy, p. 209.

² Henry Price had been Prebendary of Monmohenock since 1673. In 1686 he was appointed by the Chapter Curate of St. Nicholas Without. King expresses a very favourable opinion of his "courage and prudence" while he held the office of Sub-Dean, and of his "care, piety, and diligence" as Curate of St. Nicholas, where he attracted a large congregation. He recommended him to the Lords Justices as successor to Dean Jephson in 1693 (Mason, pp. 203, 213, lxxxii). On one occasion Price "had a Musquet twice snapt at him, and with great difficulty got to his House" (S. P. I., chap. III., § 19, p. 219).

³ See above, note 113.

⁴ The original is in the Public Library at Armagh, Dopping Collection, No. 102.

⁵ Samuel Foley. See Introduction, p. 126. In 1691 he was appointed Dean of Achonry, and in 1694 Bishop of Down and Connor. He died 22nd May, 1695 (Cotton, vol. iii., p. 208).

⁶ Stephen Clynton is named as one of the 'first and present brothers of the Guild' of St. Mary Magdalene in the Charter of 1688. Compare below, p. 413, note 3.

⁷ The name of Francis Marsh, Archbishop of Dublin, stood first in the list of those who were attainted by the Parliament of 1689 (S. P. I., p. 242).

Jurisdiction is by law & custom of which we at every vacation have precedents in the Dean & chapter who are the guardians of the spiritualty & no vicar general by whomsoever appointed can act during y^e vacation only they or y^e substitute. w^hever y^efore is don before y^e bishop of Galway is coram non iudice & void. this is very well known to Mr. Sale¹ & d^r Ireton (?)² who are I hear his great advisers & of which they may perhaps hear hereafter: but this is not all y^e irregularity of y^e actions for y^e chirurgeons are a corporation & y^e Dⁿ a college & both exempt from y^e jurisdiction³ & have y^e actions against both y^e bishop his surrogate register & persons y^e de nounce y^m as my lawyer⁴ informes me & y^t it is certainly a præmunire in every one of y^m I hear m^r Sergeant⁵ who is only a deacon denounced six or seven at St. Catharines sunday, last & y^t y^e like was done in st Michans.⁶ My L^d I must beg your advice in this particular & desire you to let me know what is to be don to prevent these irregularitys. I think in y^e first place I am to warn all persons of the clergy not to denounce any such excommunications for y^e future & I think a chapter being called we may suspend y^e register surrogate & all others y^t acted in these proceedings. I know no other way

¹ Edmund Sale acted as Registrar of the Diocese of Dublin, as we learn from several entries in the Chapter Minutes of St. Patrick's Cathedral.

² Perhaps, as Mr. Reynell suggests, Charles Ireton, LL.D., of the city of Dublin, whose will was proved in the Prerogative Court in 1698.

³ The Dublin College of Surgeons was not founded till 1784. But as far back as the reign of Henry VI. (18th October, 1446) the Guild of Barbers (among whom the surgeons were apparently reckoned)—known as the Guild of St. Mary Magdalene—was incorporated by Royal Charter. This Charter was superseded by another granted by Queen Elizabeth, 14th September, 1572, by which the Guild of Barbers was united with another Guild of Surgeons. The Charter of Elizabeth is preserved in the Library of Trinity College (MS. 1447), and a translation of it is given in Sir Charles A. Cameron's *History of the Royal College of Surgeons in Dublin and of the Irish Schools of Medicine*, Dublin, 1886, p. 60 sqq. On the forfeiture of the Charter of the City in 1687, the Charter of the Barber-Surgeons became void, and it was necessary to issue another to take its place. This was accordingly done by James II., 26th May, 1688, only a little above a year before Gordon was made Vicar-General. By the terms of this Charter Periwig-makers were included with the Barbers and Surgeons in the Guild, and the Corporation was given authority to restrain persons not holding its licence from practising those mysteries within six miles of Dublin. The text is given by Cameron, p. 70 sqq. The Charter by which the College of Physicians was founded was granted by Charles II., 8th August, 1667. It is printed in a *Memoir of John Stearne, M. & J. U. D., S.F.T.C.D., Founder and First President of the College of Physicians*, Dublin, 1865, p. 23 sqq. The President and thirteen Fellows are therein described as 'unum corpus incorporatum et politicum et Communitas perpetua sive Collegium perpetuum'; and none are permitted to practise as physicians in the City of Dublin, or within six miles thereof, without the licence of the College. King's statement is therefore accurate. By licensing surgeons (it does not appear that he licensed any physicians), and by proceeding against surgeons who had been duly licensed, Gordon was infringing the rights of the Guild of St. Mary Magdalene, and laid himself open to an action at law. It is possible that he acted in ignorance of the existence or of the powers of these bodies; for though there was in Glasgow an incorporated Faculty of Surgeons and Physicians, its jurisdiction does not seem to have extended to his diocese of Galloway (Cameron, p. 57; cf. Grub, *Ecclesiastical History of Scotland*, Edinburgh, 1861, vol. i., p. 269). Further information about the Dublin Corporations of Physicians and Surgeons will be found in the works of Belcher and Cameron, already cited; and also in a Paper by H. F. Berry, Esq., which appears in the *Journal*, p. 217.

⁴ Mr. Robert King? See above, note 26.

⁵ "Mr. Sergeant was cudgelled through the Street and carried to Prison" (S.P.I., chap. III., § 19, p. 219).

⁶ The incumbent of St. Michan's was John Pooley, D.D., Prebendary of Christ Church, and Dean of Ossory. But he was attainted because of his absence from Ireland (Cotton, vol. ii., p. 74; S. P. I., p. 267).

to give quiet to y^e clergy and people or to vindicate ecclesiastical jurisdiction from contempt. If your Ldship know any better way I hope you will impart it to him who in all duty is your Ldships most Dutyful sev^t

WILL : KING.

89

Endorsement :

For

The Right Rev^d Anthony
L^d Bishop of Meath
These.

III.¹

Sept. y^e 6, 1689.

I am of opinion y^t y^r ought to be issued out a monition & inhibition against y^e consistory of Dublin requiring both y^e Judge register & proctors not to act because y^t the jurisdiction in y^e vacation belongs de jure to the the (*sic*) Dean & Chapter, & by constant custom in this province. I think y^refore y^t the chapters ought both to be called & this monition ought to be sealed by both y^r seals & an excommunication threatened in case they be refractory. we ought not to be cowardly or backward in this case. I wou^d further advise M^r Sale to pass his pardon while he may for he has certainly incurred a præmunire by acting as he has don. for suspending or depriving we are not to decline our duty or out of any fear of y^t lose our jurisdiction the mischief will be much greater to us by countenancing or being subservient to such wicked proceedings, which will certainly make us odious to our people. there lyes an appeal to y^e p^rogative from the consistory I think. so y^t there seems no great fear from Delegates. but however it be we must avoid this inconvenience. if things stand as they do we might stand on our own legs. & not trust to or mind for my

No endorsement or signature.

IV.²

Sept. 7, 1689.

My L^d

I thank yo^r Ldship for yo^r letter I will do nothing in this matter but by your Ldship advice & the clergy I think it requisite y^t we shou^d be a briak at this time for a reason M^r delany³ will tell you. I am clearly of yo^r Ldships opinion of sending out a monition to y^e clergy & citing sale. I conceive we are superior. to the vicar general y^e jurisdiction being in us, & he having non at all. for I conceive he has no more power y^a y^e bishops vicar woud have had. & he submitted to us last time y^r was a vacation.⁴ pray my Ld let me have d^r Loftus⁵ opinion as you propose in order to have a su^rogate made I have sent y^r inclosed to y^e subdean. which I su^rpose will be sufficient Christ church must concur with us which I su^rpose M^r Jepson⁶ will be ready to do. I do not ap^rehend y^t any way we can run any inconveniency for we shall make him defendant & put y^e necessity of a^rpealing on him I think M^r Sergeant ought to p^rvent censure (?) by a voluntary acknowledgement before y^e congregation y^t whereas

¹ Public Library, Armagh, Dopping Collection, No. 103.

² Public Library, Armagh, Dopping Collection, No. 104.

³ See above, notes 137, 163.

⁴ See p. 415, note 2.

⁵ Dudley Loftus, D.C.L., the well-known Oriental scholar. He was Vicar-General of Ireland. See *Worthies*, Lecture II.

⁶ Michael Jephson, Chancellor of Christ Church (1683), who at this time presided over the Chapter as Sub-Dean, in the absence of the Dean, William Moreton, Bishop of Kildare (see Introduction, p. 127). He succeeded King in the Deanery of St. Patrick's, and died 4th January, 1693-4.

he had denounced severall persons excommunicate y^t he begged y^r pardon & the congregation for y^t he could not denounce any being only a deacon & if he had bin a priest yet he was not satisfied y^t he ought to have don being informed y^t y^e proceedings against y^m were not regular or by any sufficient authority I am of opinion M^r WG (F) and M^r Jones ought to do the same mutandis mutandis (*sic*) My Ld I beg y^or blessing & pardon & am in all duty

Your most

Dutyful sev^t

WILL: KING.

89.

Endorsement :

For

The Right Rev^d

Anthony L^d Bishop

of Meath.

V.¹

Sept. y^e 9, 1689.

M L^d

I humbly thank your Ldship for your trouble & desire most heartily D^r L^d advice may be followed I have written to M^r price to call a chapter & let me beg y^r Ldship to give him direction and advise him to proceed, for y^e shorter the time is I think he ought to be y^t more vigorous. I did not impose any thing on M^r Sergeant. but I think every body ought to know his duty & y^t a deacon p^rsuming to do a thing y^t belongs only to a p^rbyter to do ought not to be ashamed to acknowledge his error & to do justice to those he has wronged. & y^t was all I intended by y^e acknowledgement I desired him to make. as for y^e 3 points in which your Ldship desires to be satisfied by y^e black book y^e guardianship is in both y^e chapters: & both ap^roint one or more persons. to y^e 2^{point} y^e last vacation² Christ church delegated D^r Topham³ & we joined to him D^r Worth.⁴ y^e delegation is on record in M^r Richard Jones hands I suppose y^e instrument for Christ church may likewise be found & this sale knows perfectly well. to y^e 3 y^r remains yet in the black book long proceedings of y^e custos spiritualitatis not only in y^e Diocese of Dublin but in Kildare and our p^resident was taken from a former which I believe M^r Jones will be able to produce & y^r needs no more but to transcribe y^m. I have written positively to M^r price about y^t monition I suppose if nobody obey y^e summons of y^e vicar general as I am morally certain they will not & we proceed against him by inhibitions citations &c. y^t he will either be forced to give over or appeal. I beg y^or Ldship pardon for all this trouble My most humble service to all your family I am

My L^d

Your Ldship

Most Dutyfull

humble sev^t

W: K:

Endorsement as before.

¹ Public Library, Armagh, Dopping Collection, No. 105.

² The reference must be to the interval between the death of Archbishop John Parker, and the translation of his successor, Francis Marah, from Kilmore: 28th December, 1681–14th February, 1682 (Cotton, vol. ii., p. 22).

³ Sir John Topham was Vicar-General of the Diocese of Dublin (*Paraphrase*, p. 50), and a Master in Chancery. He was deprived of both offices under James II. (S. P. I., chap. III., § 4, p. 73, and above Introduction, p. 10).

⁴ John Worth, Dean of St. Patrick's, 1677–1688 (Cotton, vol. i., p. 492; vol. ii. pp. 101, 118, 238, 379; Mason, p. 200).

VI.¹

TO THE REVEREND MR. HENRY PRICE, SUB DEANE OF ST. PATRICKS.

S^r I am very much concerned that the Chapters are soe backward in their owne affaires and I doe not² see how they can answer it either to God or man to lett the affaires of the Dioeces (whereof they have by law the Admōn) lye in the p'sent confusion to the great Scandall of our Church and to the great blemish of its constitucion. I know it is a difficult and dangerous time and I doe not blame them for being circumspect, but wthall doing their duty can never hurt anybody, and the vindicacon of the Church and ourselves is soe matteriall and necessary in our present Circumstances that wee cannot venter too much in it. I cannot Imagine what the Members of the Chapter should feare or how the appointing of an Adm^r for the affaires of the Dioeces which certainly belongs to them to doe, should offend or provoke any. I doubt not but all prudent men will condemne them and if they will not for the honour of God and Religion doe what they may and ought to doe to rescue the authority of the Church from Contempt which it cannot avoid while such a person pretends to administer it I beleive God will find another way to Justifie us, but those peons who have declined theire duty if they avoid other punishment will never avoid being infamous. if the lawes were all against vs wee ought to keep³ our discipline to Excommunicate the Refractory and refuse submission⁴ to any sentence of that nature soe farre as concernes the Commuon (*sic*) of the Church much rather ought wee to doe this, when the lawes are for us, and it will be just with God to deprive us of the proteccon of the lawes, att least putt the Execucon of them in other hands when wee out of Cowardize or Interest betray ourselves and them.⁵ I knowe that some⁶ doe not thinke this matter worth your while or despaire to doe any good in it, but I am affraid you have not duely considered the matter or have not sufficient Confidence in Gods assistance. what will our owne people (not to speak of dissenters) say to us when they find the whole Ecclⁱall Jurisdiction admistred (*sic*) by B.⁷ and the Clergy quietly and tamely submitt to and Execute his sentences, and Execute them they must if not prevented by us, or be deprived legally without any plea. I thanke you for the Care and zeal already shewed in this buisness and I beseech you to be further industrious in it till you bring it to a good effect. I begg your prayers, and assure you of the Continuall kind wishes of

Dear S^rYo^r affectōnate friend & serv^t W^m KING, 1689.*In the margin is the date 'October the 10th (P) 1689.'*

¹ Printed from the copy in the Chapter Book of St. Patrick's. It has been already printed (not very accurately) from the same manuscript in Mason, p. 209. There is another copy in *Paraphrase*, p. 76.

² *Paraphrase* reads 'cannot.'

³ *Paraphrase* reads 'preserve.'

⁴ Mason thinks this sentence unintelligible, and suggests that 'refuse' should be 'enforce.' But this emendation is unnecessary. The chapters were to refuse to carry out Gordon's sentences of excommunication.

⁵ *Paraphrase* omits 'and them.'

⁶ *Paraphrase* reads 'you.'

⁷ William Budworth was appointed by Gordon his Apparitor-General, 22nd July, 1689 (Diocesan Register). For 'B.,' which is quite distinct, Mason has '—R.'

⁸ *Paraphrase* omits.

⁹ *Paraphrase*, p. 76, gives the date of this letter as 12th September.

[See for Addenda also p. 439.]

Miscellanea.

Franciscan Seal, Youghal.—At the meeting of the Society at Youghal last August (1903) an opportunity was afforded of examining the monastic seal stated in our *Journal*, vol. iii., 1854–1855, p. 330, to have been found, in 1853, near the precincts of the Franciscan Friary in that town. The black-letter inscription reads:—

“S. fr̄is. is̄j. thyughul.”

The reading “thyughul,” interpreted as a surname, may be dismissed, as the name is not elsewhere found, and a surname written after *frater* is, I think—at least prior to the Reformation—unparalleled.

In the annotated programme of the Youghal meeting the suggestion of Mr. Buckley is given, viz., “that the legend is composite in character, through an error of the engraver in omitting a stop between the letters ‘th’ and ‘yughul,’ the first being an abbreviation for ‘Thesaurarius,’ treasurer of the convent” (*Journal*, vol. xxxiii., 1903, p. 322). But this suggestion, besides assuming a mistake on the part of the engraver, assumes the existence of an office—that of treasurer—among the Franciscans which, I am informed, they never possessed, and which certainly would seem to be inconsistent with their professions. It seems simpler to interpret the legend:—“Sigillum . fratris . Johannis . the . Youghal.” The Irish name for Youghal was (an) eóchaill or eóchoill = ‘the yew wood’; and it is well known that in place-names of this kind (involving a common noun) the definite article was frequently inserted or retained by English- or French-speaking people in Ireland. Thus we have the Naas = an nár, ‘the fair’ (Hogan’s “Ireland in 1598”): cf. ‘le nas’ (‘Song of Dermot,’ l. 3088); the Oil = an díll, ‘the rock,’ in County Wexford. This also frequently occurs even when the anglicised name retains the Irish article in the form ‘n.’ As, for instance, the Naul = an díll, in County Meath (Hogan, p. 97); ‘le Novan’ (‘Song of Dermot,’ l. 3144); ‘the Navan’ (Hogan, p. 95); ‘the Newrie’ (Hogan, p. 12) = an iúap, or, perhaps, an iúapach, ‘the yew-tree,’ or ‘the place abounding in yews,’ &c. (see Joyce’s “Names of Places,” vol. i., pp. 24, 512). To come to Youghal itself, we find in Sweetman’s “Calendar,” vol. ii., 1144, a^o. 1275, the form ‘Li Hyochil’; in vol. iii., 1142, a^o. 1292, ‘de le Yochyll’; and in Letters Patent, dated October, 1347, ‘Le Yoghill’ several times.

I think therefore that the ‘th’ before ‘yughul,’ on the seal, is simply the English definite article, agglutinated or written in one word with ‘yughal,’ as was commonly done with the article in the fifteenth

century and later, when the word before which it stands begins with a vowel. I must admit, however, that I have not elsewhere come across the form 'thyughul' or 'the Youghal' applied to the town. By the sixteenth century the article seems to have been dropped. Sir Richard Boyle, however, once speaks of 'the Youghal' (*Diary*, July 20, 1621), but the reference is to the parish of Youghal-arra, in Tipperary. It may also be said that it was irregular to insert an English word in a Latin legend; but the engraver, ignoring etymologies, may have regarded 'thyughul' as simply the name of the town.—GODDARD H. ORPEN.

Place where Dermot M'Morrough embarked when driven from Ireland in 1166.—

"Quant fut li reis exulé,
A Korkeran [est] eschippé :
A Corkeran en mer entra
Awelaf Okinad od sei mena."

(*Song of Dermot*, l. 220, &c.)

In my notes to the above text I tentatively identified this place as follows:—"There is a townland, Gort Corcoran, near the mouth of the Dissour river, in Imokilly (Ordnance Survey Sheets, 77-78, Cork). It is mentioned in an Extent of the vill of Youghal, 16 Edw. I. 'Calendar of Documents relating to Ireland,' A.D. 1288, p. 202). Dermot may have embarked near this when driven out of Hy Kinsellagh." I also stated that Awelaf Okinad was, perhaps, an Ua Cínædha (O'Kenny), a name found in Imokilly ("Four Masters," 1135). I might have added that in 1288 this name was still to be found under the form O'Cunney in this very district (see Extent of Youghal, above referred to). In one of our walks during the recent meeting of the Society at Youghal, when standing on the remnant of a cliff called Clay Castle, about a mile to the south of the town, Mr. Buckley, under whose guidance we were, pointed out, about a mile inland, the site of Kilcoran, and this reminded me of my guess as to the place of Dermot's departure. Accordingly, I asked Mr. Buckley if there was any place called Corcoran in the neighbourhood, and he replied that the low-lying district to the south of where we stood was so known, Copca cuapain, or Coran's bog, thus confirming my previous conjecture. In Raleigh's grant to Boyle the townland is called 'Corkcorgraine' (Cal. Pat. Rolls, 1 Jac. I., cxxiv.). For the saint's name, see Calendar of Oengus, 9th Feb., where he is called Mochuaroc, and the notes from the "Lebar Brecc," *in désib muman atá*, i.e. in Desies of Munster, he is. For the site of Kilcoran (Cill cuapain), see *Journal*, vol. iv., 1856-1857, pp. 288-289.

An interesting association with Kilcoran, not known to, or at least not mentioned by, Mr. Buckley, and indeed only lately brought to light, is that here dwelt Elizabeth Spenser, widow of the poet. Mr. Grosart,

the able editor of the Lismore Papers, and author of a Life of Spenser, has identified her with "Elizabeth Boyle, *alias* Seckerstone, of Kilcoran, in the County of Cork, widow," kinswoman of Sir Richard Boyle, to whom he granted a lease of Kilcoran on the 3rd May, 1606, for sixty-one years, at the yearly rent of 2s. 6d. ("Council Book of Corporation of Youghal," Liber A, p. 600). Spenser was married in 1594, in the city of Cork, on St. Barnabas' Day (11th June, old style), when "the sun was in his chiefest height." He died in January, 1599. His widow married Roger Seckerstone in 1603, was again a widow in 1606, and married, for the third time, Captain Robert Tynt (afterwards Sir Robert Tynt of Tynt's Castle, Youghal), on the 3rd March, 1616 ("Lismore Papers," 1st Ser., vol. i., p. 8). She had, by the poet, at least two children, besides the one burnt at Kilcolman, namely, Peregrine Spenser, and Richard Seckerstone, by her second husband. She died before 1623 ("Lismore Papers," 2nd Ser., vol. iii., p. 79).

In one of his sonnets Spenser says :—

"One day I wrote her Name upon the Strand,
But came the Waves and washed it away :
Again I wrote it with a second Hand,
But came the Tide and made my Pains his Prey.
Vain Man, said she, that dost in vain assay
A mortal thing so to immortalize ;
For I myself shall like to this decay,
And eke my Name be wiped out likewise.
Not so, quoth I, let baser things devise
To die in Dust, but you shall live by Fame ;
My Verse your Virtues rare shall eternize,
And in the Heavens write your glorious Name.
Where, whenas Death shall all the World subdue,
Our Love shall live, and later Life renew."

(Sonnet LXXV.)

The sands of time have now restored her name, of late almost "wiped out."—GODDARD H. ORPEN.

The Age of Gerald, Earl of Desmond, at his Death in 1583.—Most writers assume that Gerald was an old man when slain at Glenginty in November, 1583.¹

The fact being that he was in the prime of life, but emaciated and weak in body, from the hardships he had endured. O'Cleary, in his "Geraldine Pedigree,"² says, "James, son of John, that is, the great Earl of Desmond, died on the 27th of the month of October, Thursday exactly, and he was buried in Tralee, after victory from the devil and from the world, 1558. His son Garrett—son of James, son of John, fourteen years, his age then." That he was only fourteen years in 1558 is clearly

¹ *Supra*, p. 157.

² *Journal*, vol. xv., p. 413.

an error, as the State Papers of the period prove that he must have been twenty-four or twenty-five years of age at his accession to the Earldom. In 1536 Earl James offered to deliver his two sons as hostages (State Papers). In 1537 Wise, High Sheriff of Waterford, writing to Cromwell, says, "James of Desmond has sent over to England his son *Thomas*, whose mother is the Lord Roche's daughter, whom he put away, and now occupyeth O'Karroll's daughter, by whom he hath issue."¹

"October 15th, 1547, the King offered the Earl of Desmond 'to have your eldest son to attend upon our person and to be brought up in our company.'"²

Thomas, Earl of Ormonde, who was born in 1532, and who succeeded his father in 1546, was educated at Court with Edward VI. Gerald could not have been more than fourteen or fifteen years of age when Henry made this offer to his father.

"February, 1550-1, instructions from Lord Chancellor Allen to his brother Thomas Allen, to declare to the Government of England the Countess of Ormonde practice to marry with the heir of Desmond. Allen remonstrated. 'Her honour first to have to husband so noble a man as she had, after his death to have as noble a gentleman as this was, by whom she would enjoy an honest portion of living, for little more than a year pain' . . . so in the end she promised me to live sole for one year.'"³

She married Gerald in 1553, when he was about twenty years of age.⁴

Dominic O'Daly, in his "History of the Geraldines" (chapter xiii.), says, "Now, Garrett FitzJames, even in his boyhood, gave splendid promise. His first expedition was against McCarthy Riagh, on whom he inflicted great and deplorable losses." This occurred in 1551. From these extracts it is clear that Gerald was born after 1531. Gerald took the oath of fealty on succeeding to the Earldom, November 28th, 1558, proving that he was not then a minor.

O'Daly, in his account of the hostile meeting between the two Earls, Ormonde and Desmond, at *Botharmore*, near Cashel, in 1560, says, "they were both young in years and hot in blood." Thomas, Earl of Ormonde, as we have seen, was then in his twenty-eighth year. We may assume, therefore, that Gerald, Earl of Desmond, was about the same age. If born in 1533, he would have been in his *fiftieth year* when slain in 1583.—J. GRENE BARRY.

¹ Lambeth MSS., vol. v., p. 602.

² Calendar of State Papers, 1509-73.

³ See full text in foot-note, p. 505, *Journal*, vol. x.

⁴ This was Joan, only child of James, eleventh Earl of Desmond. She married James, ninth Earl of Ormonde, in 1531, and was mother of "Black" Thomas, tenth Earl. Her first husband died in London in 1546. She married then Sir Francis Bryan, Lord Justice, who, dying in 1549, left her free to marry Gerald, son and heir of James, fourteenth Earl of Desmond, whom she married in 1553, and died in 1564 without issue by him. It was she who reconciled her son and her husband at *Botharmore* in 1560.

Some Ancient Pipes found in Youghal.—The following note relates to smoking-pipes, exhibited by Dr. Charles Ronayne at the Youghal meeting. His description is as follows:—Some of these old pipes that I exhibited are 300 years old. They were found in this town during some excavations—two by the late Mr. Edward Fitz Gerald (architect and archæologist, and varied contributor to our *Journal*). One was found under an oaken beam of a very old house that was being taken down, and another was dug up a few years ago whilst excavations were being made around the foundations of Sir Walter Raleigh's house.

I do not agree with the opinion generally entertained that smoking, and the use of pipes, were not known in this country until Sir Walter Raleigh introduced tobacco into this old town. I believe that most primitive people knew the use of pipes, and smoked some form of herb of a soothing nature. We now know that the Chinese smoked thousands of years ago; the various prairie tribes of American Indians smoked for probably as long a period. Some years ago the hull of a very ancient vessel, supposed to be at least a thousand years old, was dug up from a depth of twenty feet near Dantzic, and, amongst other things found in her hold, were some old clay-pipes; and there is a strong belief that the Danes used pipes in Ireland. In some of the bowls of these very old pipes found by Mr. Fitz Gerald in his excavations near the church were some remains of the tobacco or herb smoked. He had it examined by the Professor of Botany, Queen's College, Cork, also in Dublin, and it was pronounced to be samples of the *Tussilago fragrans*, or coltsfoot, not *Tabacum nicotiana*, showing that the natives used this indigenous weed, which, when skilfully preserved, dried, and treated, makes a very good smoke. My friend, Mr. M. J. C. Buckley, our learned and obliging Local Secretary, also reminds me of this fact. However, as a rule, most of the pipes now found are not more than 300 years old, so that these specimens are probably as old as any to be seen.

There are certain clues to the antiquity of a pipe—(1), a small bowl; (2), the bowl at an obtuse angle to the stem—the more obtuse the older (the first pipes were probably stem or hollow reeds); (3), the nipple being flat, and intended to occasionally rest the pipe on a table during a smoke. These are the chief characteristics of the age of a pipe, and they can be studied in these I exhibit. Two of these were found, as before mentioned, by the late Mr. Edward Fitz Gerald, and briefly described in the *Journal*, vol. iii., 1855. He attributes them to Raleigh's time. The pipe with "J. L." on the nipple had, when found a few years ago in the digging of some foundations here, a longer stem, and stamped on the stem was "J. Luther," in the same style of letters as those on the nipple. This will give us a fair clue to the age of this pipe, namely, at least 225 years. This John Luther was a merchant here in the time of Charles II., and built a fine house at the end of Windmill-lane, which existed down to a

few years ago, with its original substantial stairs, and oaken rails and balustrades, the rooms being "dadoed" in Irish oak, and on a small slab, under the northern eave, were the initials "J. L., 1687." This bowl, marked "A," was found at a depth of six or seven feet below the surface, whilst improving the foundations of Raleigh's House a few years ago. It is evidently about the same period as, or older than, Mr. Fitz Gerald's, and, I have no doubt, is of Sir Walter Raleigh's time. Two years ago, when in London, I was looking over one of the cases of the magnificent Wallace collection, when I came across a tobacco-pouch, labelled as having belonged to Sir Walter Raleigh, and used by him. Amongst other smoking accessories that this pouch contained were two clay pipe-bowls, exactly similar in size and shape, &c., to this one in my possession, convincing me that my surmise as to its date was correct: perhaps Sir Walter Raleigh was also its user and owner, as it was found almost in the house in Youghal where he is said to have lived and smoked.

Reynolds Family of County Leitrim (*Journal*, vol. xxxii., 1902, p. 418).—Of Richard and Bridget Young Reynolds I have no information, except that they were married in 1793. Andrew FitzGerald Reynolds (my grandfather) died in 1856, and Walter Reynolds, his younger son (my father), in 1893. I have been for some years collecting information for a pedigree of my own and the allied families, and from what I have lately obtained, have just completed twenty-two extensive manuscript chart pedigrees, copies of which I intend depositing in one or two of the principal libraries. I have also copies of old Wills, &c., and shall be pleased to give your correspondent extracts from my collection.

I should be glad if any member could assist me to trace the ancestry of Thomas FitzGerald of Kilmead, County Kildare, who died there in March, 1762. His eldest son Thomas married Rose Lacy, daughter of Francis Lacy of Dublin, in 1747, and their eldest daughter, Rose, married Andrew Reynolds, my great-great-grandfather, in 1767.—
HENRY FITZGERALD REYNOLDS.

With reference to Mrs. Reynolds' query, vol. xxxii., p. 418, of the *Journal*, as to Reynolds family, County Leitrim, I discovered the following among the Coote mss. at Ballyfin, and publish them with the kind permission of Sir Algernon Coote:—

3rd March, 1630.—Tirloagh Reynolds of Drumharke, County Leitrim, gent., leases unto Brian fferrall of Lisevarfa, County Longford, gent., lands of Dromharke and Corcerane, containing 175 acres arable and pasture, 202 acres Bogg lands of Dromgraine.

Scrulagh (? Scrabagh), Aghneecordoe, containing 133 acres arable and pasture, and 61 acres bog and wood, all lying in Dromlean and Cormore, next to Dromruske, in Barony of Moyhill, County Leytrim. Term, 40 years. Rent, £20.

(Signed), TIRLOUGH REYNOLDS. X
his mark.

16th May, 1636.—RELEASE OF ABOVE LANDS FROM TRILAGH REYNOLDS
TO BRIAN FERRALL OF LISSEVARGA.

COMIT LETTRIM,
24th June, 1639.

"We, Iner Kehan, *alias* Reynolds, late wife to Trilagh Reynolds, of Dromhuyreck, and Marey Reynolds, wife to Hugh Reynolds, son and heire of the said Terlagh," consent unto bargain made or to be made by said Hugh with Mr. Brien farrell about lands of Dromhuyreck, and agree not to challenge said Brian or any other for any "jointer" in said lands, but if said Mary outlive said Hugh, Iner Reynolds is to have sufficient assurance for the payment of "my marriage goods."

(Signed), Iner Kehan, *als.* Reynolds and Marey Reynolds, their marks.

Witnesses, Thomas Crofton, Theigien Gilla—Cahell O'Heglenan (?).

JOHN WARDELL.

Kilteienan or Kiltinan (*Journal*, vol. xxxiii., 1903).—Mr. Knox is certainly right in identifying this place with Kiltinan in Tipperary, and I was wrong in assuming it to be the place with the same name in Roscommon. *Wiricestria* is a common Latin form for Worcester, as well as *Wigornia*. I find three references to William of Worcester, in connection with Kiltevenan in Sweetman's *Calendar of Documents relating to Ireland in the Public Record Office*, for 1171–1251. At p. 171 is an entry of a grant by Henry III., 18th July, 1223, to William de Worcester, nephew of Philip de Worcester, of a cantred of the land which his uncle held with the vill of Kiltevenan to be restored to the king when the king comes of age. Then on 27th November, 1234, there is a mandate to the justiciary of Ireland to summon William of Worcester to show by what warrant he holds the manor of Crocrachan and Kiltanenach leased to his uncle by King John, p. 331, and the grant by John appears to have been made in 1215, pp. 94–5.—(*Rev.*) W. D. MACRAY.

Find of Silver Coins near Carrickfergus.—In May, 1903, Mr. James Ferguson of Trooper's Lane, near Carrickfergus, in the County of Antrim, while ploughing in one of his fields, turned out a cow's horn, which, however, was so much decayed that the contact of the plough had crumbled it into fragments; scattered about among the pieces of crumbling horn there was a large number of silver coins, over 150, nearly all of them being coins of Edward III. and Robert Bruce. Many

of the coins are in exceedingly fine condition. The find was purchased by the Belfast Corporation, and the coins are now displayed in the Art Gallery of the Free Public Library, Belfast.

Mr. Charles Elcock, the Curator, has supplied the accompanying list of the coins. The coins have not been submitted to an expert. When this is done, some changes may be made in the list, and some of the coins may prove to be of exceptional interest:—

- 8 Groats or "Placks": Robert Bruce. Obverse, showing profile with sceptre in front. Edinburgh mint.
- 1 Groat: Robert Bruce. Obverse: full front face. Edinburgh mint.
- 4 Half groats: Robert Bruce. Obverse, profile and sceptre. Edinburgh mint.
- 1 Half groat: Robert Bruce. Obverse, profile and sceptre. Perth mint.
- 26 Groats: Edward III. London mint.
- 2 Groats: Edward III. Eboraci mint.
- 1 Groat: (?) Richard. London mint.
- 10 Halfpennies: Edward III. Cantor mint.
- 2 Pennies: Edward III. Cantor mint.
- 2 Halfpennies: Edward III. Dublinie mint.
- 2 Halfpennies: Edward III. London mint.
- 4 Halfpennies: Edward III. (2 Dunelme, and 2 Dureme) Durham.
- 13 Halfpennies: Edward III. Reverse has a *thin* cross. London.
- 4 Halfpennies: Edward III. Reverse rose at intersection of the cross.
(I think one of these is a farthing.) London.
- 1 Halfpenny: Edward III. Cross has a four-pointed indented star at the intersection, with a raised star in it. Eboraci.
- 7 Halfpennies: Edward III. (?) Different dies. Eboraci.
- 5 Pennies: Edward III. (? are two half groats.) Different dies. Eboraci.
- 13 Halfpennies: Edward III. A broad cross; a cross moline, with three pellets in each space between the arms. London.
- 16 Pennies: Edward III. London.
- 12 Halfpennies: Edward III. The cross has a rose at the intersection of the arms. Eboraci.
- 1 Halfpenny: (?) mint; has a rose in one quarter instead of the three pellets.
- 8 Halfpennies: London mint.
- 3 Halfpennies: Dunelme mint.
- 3 Halfpennies: (?) mint.
- 1 Halfpenny: (?) Berwici (Berwick).
- 1 Halfpenny: (?) Edward II. (?) Berwici.
- 1 Halfpenny: (?) Edward, Black Prince. (?) Poitiers.
- 1 Halfpenny: Edward I. (Buding Pl. $\frac{1}{2}$). With conventional full face, "ANGL (D)NS HYB." Dublinie.

W. H. PATTERSON, M.R.I.A.

Island Molana Abbey, County Waterford.¹—The following documents, in the "Black Book of Limerick," relate to this interesting monastery :—

Page 106.—"The Abbot of Insula Moelanfyd, in the diocese of Lysmor, has granted to R. (Robert O'Neill, of Emly), Bishop of Lymeric, the fruits of the church of Dermeko after the death of Master David, of Cornwall. Dated Tuesday in Passion week, 1267." (The next charter is undated, but possibly earlier than the last.)

Page 113.—"Robert, Bishop of Lymeric, with the assent of Thomas de Wodeford, the Dean, and the Chapter of the church (of St. Mary), grants a moiety of the church of Dermeko to the Abbot and convent of Insula Molhanwid, 'sita est in alveo fluminis Blackwater tribus fere millibus passuum ab urbe Iugellia, i.e. Youghall.' Witness, Tho. de Wodeford, the Dean: Roger, the Precentor: Guido, the Chancellor: Gerald, the Archdeacon of Limerick."

The church granted is that of St. Mochua, at Darragh, County Limerick, to the south-west of Kilmallock. It is named Darachmochua in the Charter of the Abbey of De Magio, 1185 and 1200, Dermochi in 1300 (Pipe Roll), and Darmochu in the "Taxatio Procuracionum," 1418-1422.—T. J. WESTROPP.

"**Raleigh's House,**" Youghal.—I am not aware whether any antiquary has yet noted the very strong resemblance between Hayes' farm in Devonshire, the house in which Sir Walter Raleigh was born, and his reputed residence at Youghal. Judging only from illustrations, the frontage in the one case has much in common with the other.²

Each house has a projecting centre, with a deep, open, arched porch, and a triple window overhead. Each has a large window in each of its two stories between the porch and the end gables. Each has two large windows in the left wing. Each has a high, bold chimney in the same, and two chimneys, one double, one single, showing over the long unbroken roof from back gables. The main differences visible are in the blank right wing, the tiny ornamental gables between the porch and the end gables, and the main gable behind the porch. The house at Youghal has also attic windows in its main front gables. I merely draw attention to this fact in hopes that some of our members may secure proper plans and elevations of the two houses, and consider how far the likeness may be more than merely accidental.—T. J. WESTROPP.

Askeaton and the Sugean Earl (*Addendum*).—On page 160, *supra*, line 7, *add*—after "15th Earl"—"son of James, the 14th Earl."—T. J. W.

¹ See *supra*, p. 313.

² See e.g. *Penny Magazine*, vol. iv. (1835), p. 52.

ADDRESS PRESENTED TO THE KING.

The following is the text of the Address presented to His Majesty the King, a reduced facsimile of which is given on p. 429 :—

*TO HIS MOST GRACIOUS MAJESTY EDWARD VII., OF
THE UNITED KINGDOM OF GREAT BRITAIN AND
IRELAND AND OF THE BRITISH DOMINIONS BEYOND
THE SEAS, KING, EMPEROR OF INDIA.*

THE HUMBLE ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT AND COUNCIL OF THE
ROYAL SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES OF IRELAND.

MAY IT PLEASE YOUR MAJESTY—

WE take the earliest opportunity of offering to You, and to Her Majesty QUEEN ALEXANDRA, our cordial congratulations on Your first visit as King and Queen to this portion of Your vast dominions.

As befits a Society devoted to Historical studies, we have observed with satisfaction Your Majesty's Accession and Coronation, regretting the illness which separated them by an interval somewhat longer than usual. We thankfully heard of Your Majesty's providential restoration to health and to activity: quickly followed by visits to some of the leading States of Europe, as well as to the chief cities of Scotland. We hope and believe that nowhere will Your Majesty and the Queen be welcomed by warmer hearts than in Ireland.

For over half a century it has been the aim of this Society "to preserve, examine, and illustrate" the Antiquities of this country, and the success which has attended its operations is attested by the great growth of its membership, which now outnumbers that of any kindred Society in Your Majesty's Dominions.

Her late Gracious Majesty QUEEN VICTORIA was pleased to accord to it the title "Royal," which is not enjoyed by the Societies of Antiquaries in England and Scotland, and our publications were, by the late Prince Consort, deemed worthy of being specially supplied to the Royal Library at Windsor.

Your Majesty has long been our Head, as Patron-in-Chief, not only since Your Accession to the Throne, but for some two score years previously, as Prince of Wales, and Earl of Dublin.

We hope that our Society may long continue to enjoy Your Majesty's favour; and we believe that the closer Your relations are with our Country and its Literary Societies the more You will esteem both.

We recognise with satisfaction and gratitude that Your Majesty's Royal Prerogative as regards Treasure Trove has recently been successfully established in the case of the collection of Gold objects unearthed in Ulster in 1896, and acquired by the Trustees of the British Museum.

Trusting that the visit of Your Majesties may leave pleasant memories, and conduce towards the establishment of a Royal Residence in Ireland,

We are Your Majesty's dutiful servants and subjects,

(By Order), JOHN RIBTON GARSTIN, *President*.

ROBERT COCHRANE, *Hon. Gen. Secretary*.

SOCIETY'S ROOMS,

6, ST. STEPHEN'S GREEN, DUBLIN,
23rd of June, 1903.

The Address was handsomely illuminated by Mr. John Vinycomb, M.R.I.A., Fellow of the Society.

It was presented to the King in person in St. Patrick's Hall, in Dublin Castle, on Wednesday, July 22nd, by the President and Hon. General Secretary, and His Majesty read a collective Reply to it and the other Addresses presented on the same occasion.

A copy has been received as follows :—

“THE CASTLE, DUBLIN,
“31st July, 1903.

“SIR,

“His Excellency the Lord Lieutenant has been commanded by the King to forward you herewith a copy of His Majesty's gracious reply to the Address of your Body.

“I am, Sir,

“Your obedient Servant,

“PLUNKET.

“JOHN RIBTON GARSTIN, Esq.,

“PRESIDENT, ROYAL SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES,

“Braganstown, Castlebellingham.”

LADIES AND GENTLEMEN—

I accept with sincere gratification your Loyal assurances of devotion to My Throne and Person, and I thank you for the hearty greetings which you tender to the Queen and Myself on our first visit to Ireland since My Accession.

I rejoice to hear of a newly-awakened spirit of hope and enterprise among My Irish people, which is full of promise for the future. It will be a source of profound happiness if My Reign should be coincident with a new era of social peace, and of industrial and commercial progress in every part of Ireland.

I regret My inability to make an individual acknowledgment to each of the Bodies that have taken part in this demonstration of goodwill to Myself and My family, but I recognise that the manifold activities of Irish life are very fully represented here.

I ask you to accept from the Queen and from Myself an assurance of deep sympathy with you and with your fellow-workers in the cause of Religion and Philanthropy, of Art and Science, of Industry and Commerce, as well as in the important work of Local Government. I pray that the Divine blessing may rest abundantly on your varied labours for the benefit of the community, and for the elevation of the National Life.

To His Most Gracious Majesty

Edward the Seventh

of the United Kingdom of Great Britain
and Ireland and of the British Dominions
beyond the Seas King, Emperor of India.

The Humble Address of the President and Council
of the Royal Society of Antiquaries of Ireland.

May it please Your Majesty,

Take the earliest opportunity of offering to You and to Her Majesty
Queen Alexandra, our cordial congratulations on your first visit
as King and Queen to this portion of your most Dominion.

As being a Society devoted to Historical studies we have observed
with satisfaction Your Majesty's decision and determination regarding the illness
which separates them by an interval somewhat longer than usual. We thankfully heard of
Your Majesty's present return to health and to activity, quickly followed by visits to
some of the leading States of Europe, as well as to the *Château de St. Cloud*. We hope and believe
that nowhere will Your Majesty and the Queen be welcomed by warmer hearts than in Ireland.

For over half a century it has been the aim of this Society to preserve, examine and illustrate
the Antiquities of this country and the success which has attended its operations is attested by the great
growth of its membership which now numbers that of any kindred Society in Your Majesty's Dominions.

Her late Gracious Majesty Queen Victoria was pleased to accord to it the title Royal,
which is not enjoyed by the Societies of Antiquaries in England and Scotland, and its publications were, by
the late Prince Consort deemed worthy of being specially supplied to the Royal Library at Windsor.

Your Majesty has long been our Head as Patron-in-Chief not only of your Dominion to
the Islands but for some two years previously as Prince of Wales and Earl of Dublin.

We hope that our Society may long continue to enjoy Your Majesty's favour, and
we believe that the closer Your relations are with our country and its Literary Societies
the more you will esteem both.

We recognise with satisfaction and gratitude that Your Majesty's Royal Patronage
of ancient Occasions since has recently been successfully celebrated in the case of the donation
of the office inscribed in Ulster in 1896, and acquired by the Council of the British Museum
Trusting that the visit of Your Majesty may leave pleasant memories and
conduce towards the establishment of a Royal Residence in Ireland.

We are Your Majesty's dutiful servants and subjects.

(By Order)

John Dillon Gordon President

Robert Croft Vice President

Societas Regia

c. St. Stephen's Green

Dublin

23rd of June. 1902

ADDRESS TO THE KING ON THE OCCASION OF HIS VISIT TO IRELAND, 1902.

Notices of Books.

An Account of the O'Dempseys, Chiefs of Clanmaliers. By Thomas Mathews. (Dublin: Hodges, Figgis & Co.) Price 6s.

Nor very numerously represented in Ireland at the present day, the O'Dempseys, even in their heyday, were hardly reckoned amongst the most famous and powerful of the old Irish septs, nor does their ancient territory of Clanmaliers figure as a prominent landmark in Irish history; yet this unpretentious "Account of the O'Dempseys of Clanmaliers" is not only a readable, interesting, and informing work, but also, considering its restricted subject, one that throws considerable light, if not on Irish history in general, on that of the portion of Ireland now known as the King's and Queen's Counties. In his endeavour to furnish a full and faithful account of this Irish Clan, their origin, rise, and expansion, their struggles and difficulties, their foes and their friends, their allies and marriage-connections, the accession of its Chiefs in later days to high rank amongst the nobility of the land, and their final downfall and extinction as such, the compiler seems to have spared no pains, and to have consulted every possible source of information, from the earliest down to the most recent, as, for instance, the "Kildare Archæological Journal." Nor have we here a mere dry and formal enumeration of genealogical and tribal records and achievements, for the writer has interspersed his "Account" with much antiquarian and topographical matter of great interest and value, exclusive of the explanatory notes he has appended to each chapter of the book.

He also deserves credit for keeping discreetly in the background his own political or personal proclivities. Another pleasing feature in this book is its remarkable freedom from typographical errors; but, on the other hand, it lacks an index, and although there is no reason to question the accuracy of his statements or quotations, the author would have done better in specifying their source more definitely than he has done. The volume is dedicated to Mr. Richard Studdert Reeves, of Shankill, County Dublin, as the lineal descendant of the Chiefs and Viscounts of Clanmaliers, by its compiler, who, it is to be hoped, will soon be heard of again as a contributor, in a still more important direction, to the historic literature of Ireland.

With Essex in Ireland. By the Hon. Emily Lawless. (London: Smith, Elder & Co.) Second Edition. Price 6s.

THE unusual circumstance of a work dealing, as this does, with Irish history attaining to a second edition might well be accepted as a guarantee of its merits. Purporting to be "Extracts from a Diary kept in Ireland, during the year 1599, by Mr. Henry Harvey, sometime Secretary to Robert Devereux, Earl of Essex, with a Preface by John Oliver Maddox, M.A.," this volume, which forms a clever and ingeniously written presentment of a very gloomy chapter in Irish history, is evidently Miss Lawless's own unaided achievement as an author in the field of historical romance. Regarded as such, she is to be congratulated on her success in reproducing so faithfully the style and phraseology of the period with which the book deals, and her lucid exposition of the mind and sentiments of the supposed author, Mr. Harvey, in whose eyes the Irish of that time were not only rebels and traitors, but savages, rascals, trembling cowards, sorry knaves, and the fry of Satan—one to whom it always seemed "natural to regard these native Irish as intermediate betwixt us and the lower animals, having the outward form of man, but in all higher matters no share of his heritage."

To such a personage as this Mr. Harvey, the following scarcely cheering or flattering pronouncement was no doubt natural enough likewise, whilst it also forms a kind of keynote to Miss Lawless's work on the whole:—"For as the vexed Bermoothes is never still, even in the calmest season, so this Land of Ireland has never known peace, neither under the rule of its own Chiefs, nor yet under the rule of those governors who came over to it from England. And in all truth and simple gravity it seems to me that unless through the justice and interposition of Heaven it could be speedily sea-swallowed, and engulfed in those waves which eternally rage against it, and thereby converted into a harmless saltpool, tenanted with fish in place of men, I much misdoubt it ever will!"

Whatever its merits as a literary effort may be, "With Essex in Ireland" is, in short, rather lugubrious reading at best. Happily we know that Miss Lawless is capable of producing much higher, better, and brighter work, as is evidenced not only by her charming Irish novels, but by such works as "Maelcho" and her "History of Ireland" in the "Story of the Nations" series.

The Courtship of Ferb. Translated into English Prose and Verse by A. H. Leahy, late Fellow of Pembroke College, Cambridge, with Preface, Notes, and Translations. (London: David Nutt.) Price 6d.

THIS dainty little book, one of some twenty important works for the study of Irish and Scotch Gaelic literature, recently published by Mr. Nutt, forms the pioneer volume of his "Irish Saga Library," and is all

but the first English translation issued of the very old Irish Romance styled "The Courtship of Ferb," whose earliest written version is found in the twelfth-century Irish manuscript known as the "Book of Leinster." From the interesting and illumining Preface to this work we find that it is not a direct translation from the Irish, but from the German rendering of this tale as given by Professor Windisch in "Irische Texte," 111, 2, 462; and that the translator's aim was not to prepare a literal translation for the use of scholars, but to take a tale which was put into its present form a thousand years ago in order to interest Irish hearers, and to reproduce it in such an English form as might interest English readers at the present time, keeping, however, as close as possible to the sense and the form of the Irish original. This tale of the Courtship of Ferb belongs to a group of romances which, taken together, tell the story of what has been called the Heroic Age of Ireland, whose date is traditionally placed in the first century of our era. Ferb, its heroine, was the daughter of Gerty, a chief or king, and was betrothed to Mani, son of the famous Queen Maeve. Their courtship had not, however, the usual happy ending associated with tales of romance, whether ancient or modern, for Mani was slain in battle, and Ferb and her maidens all died from the sorrow that they felt at his death. Even a cursory perusal of this English version of Ferb's Courtship, which is charmingly illustrated by Miss Caroline Watts, and elucidated by several helpful notes, one of which indicates an acquaintance with the pages of this *Journal*, will show that its translator has by no means failed in his commendable purpose of giving a new span of life to this thousand years old Irish tale.

Proceedings.

(FIFTY-FIFTH YEARLY SESSION.)

THE FOURTH QUARTERLY MEETING of the 55th Yearly Session of the Society was held in the SOCIETY'S ROOMS, 6, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin, on Tuesday, the 6th October, 1903, at 8 o'clock, p.m. :

JOHN RIBTON GARSTIN, D.L., F.S.A., M.B.I.A., *President*, in the Chair.

The following Fellows and Members attended :—

Vice-Presidents.—Seaton F. Milligan, M.B.I.A. ; William C. Stubbs, M.A. ; Thomas J. Westropp, M.A., M.B.I.A.

Hon. General Secretary.—Robert Cochrane, F.S.A., M.B.I.A.

Fellows.—Captain Berry, A.S.C. ; Francis J. Bigger, M.B.I.A. ; George Coffey, M.B.I.A. ; John Cooke, M.A. ; Bishop Donnelly, M.B.I.A. ; Major Fielding, M.B.I.A. ; S. A. O. Fitz Patrick ; T. J. Mellon ; John R. O'Connell, LL.D. ; Major-General Stubbs.

Members.—Rev. W. F. Alment, B.D. ; Mrs. H. M. Bennet ; Mrs. S. Bewley ; Colonel M. W. Biddulph ; Frederic C. Bigger ; J. B. Bray ; Rev. T. R. Brunskill ; John Burgess, J.P. ; Mrs. W. S. Byrne ; Rev. P. Daly, c.c. ; Rev. Canon Fisher, M.A. ; Frederick Franklin ; Joseph Gough ; Mrs. C. M. Griffen ; Francis Guilbride, J.P. ; W. H. Hill, F.R.I.B.A. ; Mrs. Sarah Holmes ; Miss H. Hughes ; Captain B. J. Jones ; C. H. Keene, M.A. ; Edmund W. Kelly ; Owen J. Kelly, J.P. ; Mrs. Kelly ; R. J. Kelly, J.P. ; Dr. Owen Kerrigan ; Dr. Laffan ; Robert C. Loughlin ; Rev. J. B. Leslie ; Rev. W. O'Neill Lindesay, M.A. ; J. H. Longfield, F.S.A. ; Rev. Dr. Lucas ; Colonel Lunham, C.B. ; T. J. Mac Inerney, M.B.I.A. ; James M'Connell ; Rev. Joseph Meehan, c.c. ; Joseph H. Moore, M.A. ; John Morton ; J. E. Murphy ; James H. F. Nixon ; Dr. M. J. Nolan ; George Peyton, LL.D. ; Miss E. M. Pim ; Hugh Pollock ; Samuel A. Quan-Smith ; W. Johnson-Roberts ; George Scott ; Thomas J. Shaw ; George Shackleton ; Mrs. Shackleton ; E. Weber Smyth, J.P., T.C. ; Mrs. E. W. Smyth ; James Tuite, M.P. ; Henry Vereker ; R. W. Walsh, J.P. ; John Wardell, B.A. ; Rev. Dr. White ; Rev. O. Woodward.

The Minutes of last Meeting were read and confirmed.

The following Fellows and Members were elected :—

AS FELLOWS.

Bewley, Sir Edmund Thomas, M.A., LL.D., 40, Fitzwilliam-place, Dublin : proposed by John Ribton Garstin, D.L., M.B.I.A., F.S.A., *President*.
Peacock, Dr. Charles James, D.D.S., 57, Queen's-road, Tunbridge Wells : proposed by Thomas H. Longfield, F.S.A., M.B.I.A.

AS MEMBERS.

Byrne, Mrs. W. L., 1, Appian Way, Leeson Park, Dublin : proposed by J. J. Perceval, *Fellow*.

Davy, Miss Teresa, Mount Davys, Lanesborough, County Longford : proposed by the Rev. P. Hurley, *P.P.*

Geraghty, the Rev. Bernard, *P.P.*, Kilbegnet, Roscommon : proposed by the Right Rev. J. J. Kelly, *D.D.*, *V.C.*

Librarian, The, Public Free Library, Town Hall, Clonmel : proposed by Robert Cochrane, *P.S.A.*

Metford, Miss Isabella, Dinas Powys, Cardiff : proposed by Mrs. Shackleton.

Morris, Henry, Eudan-na-Greine, Dundalk : proposed by Redmond Magrath.

Place, Thomas Dunmayne, Rosemount, New Ross : proposed by His Grace the Most Rev. Dr. Healy, Archbishop of Tuam, *Vice-President*.

The following Paper (illustrated by lantern slides) was read, and referred to the Council for publication :—

"The History and Antiquities of *Manister-na-Cailliagh*, or the Convent of St. Catherine of O'Conyll, County Limerick," by John Wardell, *M.R.I.A.*, and T. J. Westropp, *M.R.I.A.*, *Vice-President*.

EXHIBITS. — Mr. Garstin, *President*, exhibited and described two Irish Political Medals, and two Eighteenth-century Engraved Views of St. Stephen's-green, Dublin.

There was an Excursion arranged by the President, with Mr. John Cooke, *M.A.*, *Hon. Local Secretary for Dublin City*, and Mr. William Cotter Stubbs, *M.A.*, *Vice-President*, *Hon. Local Secretary for Dublin County*, to St. Patrick's Cathedral, Marsh's Library, and Kilmainham Hospital, on Tuesday, 6th October, 1903.

The members assembled at St. Patrick's Close at 10.30 a.m., when St. Patrick's Cathedral was visited, by the courtesy of the Very Rev. Dr. Bernard, Dean of St. Patrick's, who conducted the members through, and described the chief features of the Cathedral and its monuments. The recent alterations in and additions to the fabric, and the cross lately discovered, were shown and explained by the Cathedral Architect, Sir Thomas Drew, *Fellow*, late President of the Society.

Afterwards Marsh's Library was visited (by permission of the Rev. J. Newport White, *B.D.*, Librarian), and a Paper on Primate Narcissus Marsh, the founder, read by Professor Lawlor, *D.D.* The locked recesses for readers and many of the interesting books were shown, including some annotated by Dean Swift.

THE ROYAL MILITARY HOSPITAL, KILMAINHAM.

The members afterwards proceeded to the Royal Hospital, Kilmainham, where they were received by Major Fielding, *M.R.I.A.*, *Fellow*, at 2.15 p.m. The reconstructed ceiling of the chapel was seen and examined with great interest.

This building, erected in 1680 from the design of Sir Christopher Wren, in his capacity of Surveyor of Works to the Crown, possesses many features of interest, not the least of which is the ceiling of the chapel. The plasterwork is attributed to Cipriani, and is said to be not inferior to any similar work in the kingdom. The ceiling is of the same date as the structure, and the timber supporting it becoming defective through age, it was in danger of falling. Every effort was made to keep it in position, and the idea of conserving it was reluctantly abandoned. Examining the design critically, it may be regarded as a very interesting example of the plasterwork of the period rather than as possessing great artistic merit, as it is perhaps somewhat overloaded with ornament to be architecturally good. After much consideration the Board of Governors eventually approved of the scheme of reproducing it in its entirety, in fibrous plaster, by Messrs. Jackson & Sons, of London. A portion of the old ceiling was preserved for the Museum of Science and Art in Kildare-street, Dublin. In carrying out the work it was found possible to introduce some of the old scroll-work of the four panels across the old ceiling into the new fibrous plaster, and the old enriched relief work was secured to new grounds. During the progress of removal it was found that the main cornice at the springing of the coved portions of the ceiling was defective, and this was renewed in timber, with enrichments in plaster; the supporting brackets were secured to steel sections built into the walls. For the latter portion of the work, Messrs. T. R. Scott & Co., of Dublin, were employed. The following is an extract from the Report of the Board of Works, to the Lords of the Treasury, on the subject of the restoration of the ceiling :—

“ In our sixty-ninth Report we stated that after the close of the financial year 1900–01, in compliance with the direction of His Excellency the Lord Lieutenant and His Royal Highness the Duke of Connaught, Master of the Royal Hospital, who have taken a deep interest in the subject, Messrs. Jackson, of Rathbone-place, London, a firm of much experience in similar problems, had been consulted, and that, after careful examination, they had reported that the ceiling was totally unsafe, and that permanent conservation was impracticable. We need here only repeat the principal points of their report, viz. that—(1) The key of the stucco-plaster has almost gone in places, owing to disintegration and the enormous weight of the ceiling. (2) The laths, on which the stucco ground of the ceiling is keyed, are in a bad state. (3) The greater part of the timbers to which the laths and ceiling are fixed is in a very unsafe condition owing to decay, the outer surface of parts of the wood appearing to be good, but the interior being decayed. In the light of this report, and of those already received, the whole question was then considered anew with a view to deciding which of the three possible courses should be followed :—(1) To endeavour to repair the ceiling. (2) To erect a new ceiling on similar lines, and of improved architectural character, as proposed by Sir Thomas Drew. (3) To erect as close as possible a reproduction of the existing ceiling.

“ Having consulted the Irish Government and the Governors of the Hospital, your lordships were pleased to direct that the third course should be followed, and accordingly, with their approval, a contract has been entered into with Messrs.

Jackson for the construction and erection of as close a reproduction of the existing ceiling as possible, but in a lighter material. Advantage has been taken of the false ceiling put up by the Board, and Messrs. Jackson have removed to London all the portions of the ceiling they require for the purposes of reproduction. One portion will be reserved for the Museum of the Department of Agriculture and Technical Instruction. The remainder of the ceiling has been demolished. While the work of reproduction is going on in Messrs. Jackson's workshops, the Board's officers will prepare the necessary timber-work of the ceiling. Complete photographs were taken before the ceiling was touched. It only remains to say that the information obtained during the removal and demolition of the ceiling has shown that the decision against attempting to repair and maintain it was a wise one, but it may be found possible to work a small portion of the old into the new ceiling."

The reproduction of the old ceiling has been carried out with thorough success; and it is gratifying to find, in such a utilitarian age, that so much trouble has been taken to preserve a work which, if not of surpassing artistic value, is one of considerable antiquarian interest. The carving of the woodwork in the chancel is said to be by Grinling Gibbons, of whose style it is a characteristic example; and it is evident that the work of the ceiling has been inspired by the ornament of that artist, who loved to produce, in wood, realistic representations of fruits, flowers, and faces. A more conventional treatment of these objects would have been more satisfactory as a design for a ceiling. Another characteristic of the period is that the design and size of the panels seem to have been matured first, and had to be made to accommodate themselves to the space in the ceiling. There are three complete panels and part of a fourth, which give the idea that the design could have been extended eastward if the apartment had been longer.

The illustration given on p. 437 is from a photograph taken by Messrs. Chancellor & Son. It shows not only the beauty but also the defects of the work. The hanging flowers, which look as if they were ready to drop, are the weak points—slighter relief would have been much more appropriate. The antiquary, however, cannot feel otherwise than thankful that such a beautiful specimen of the plasterers' art of the seventeenth century has been so well preserved for future generations.



**CEILING OF THE CHAPEL, ROYAL MILITARY HOSPITAL, KILMAINHAM,
BEFORE RESTORATION.**

(From a Photograph by Chancellor & Son.)

(55TH YEARLY SESSION.)

AN EVENING MEETING of the Society was held in the Society's Rooms, 6, St. Stephen's-green, Dublin, on Tuesday, the 24th of November, 1903, at 8 o'clock, p.m.:

JOHN RIBTON GARSTIN, D.L., F.S.A., M.R.I.A., *President*, in the Chair.

The following Papers were read, and referred to the Council for publication:—

"The History and Antiquities of Ardmore, County Waterford, the City of St. Declan" (Illustrated by Lantern Slides), by Thomas J. Westropp, M.A., M.R.I.A., *Vice-President*.

"Addison in Ireland," by Herbert Wood, B.A. (*Oxon.*).

The Society then adjourned until Tuesday, the 26th of January, 1904.

DIARY OF WILLIAM KING, D.D.

ADDENDA.

Page 123, l. 13.—*Add*: “And Sir C. S. King points out that in a letter to Edward Southwell, formerly preserved in the Phillips collection at Cheltenham, and dated ‘Dublin, July the 25th, 1728,’ the Archbishop wrote, ‘This day required my remembering it, for nine & Thirty years ago I was imprisoned in the Castle by King James,’ thus giving the same date.”

Page 146, note 25, l. 12.—*For* “Duke of Portland,” *read* “(about 1691) Earl of Portland”: *and to the references add*: “*The Complete Peerage*, by G. E. G., 1887–1898, vi. 271.” *This correction is due to G. D. Burtchaell, Esq.*

Page 146, note 26, ll. 5, 6.—*For* “What authority,” &c., *substitute*: “That Robert King was related to the Archbishop is proved by a letter written by the latter to the Bishop of Derry on 10th August, 1714, on behalf of his ‘friend Mrs. King, widow of Mr. King of Skinner’s-row, that holds a lease of Ballyboggan under your Ldp. It was the only Lease I set to a relation in the whole diocese.’ By his will, which is preserved, Robert King had left his title and interest in the lands of Ballyboggan and Ballylast to his wife. That Robert King was not the Archbishop’s nephew there is abundant evidence, as Sir C. S. King assures me, in the Archbishop’s correspondence and elsewhere. See further below, note 64.”

Page 148, note 32, l. 19.—*Add a reference to* O’Callaghan, *History of the Irish Brigades*, 1870, p. 286—a *passage pointed out to me by Mr. Burtchaell.*

Page 255, note 47.—*Substitute*: “Probably, as Mr. Burtchaell suggests, Lord Mountcashel, who may have been engaged in negotiations while a prisoner at Enniskillen. See below, note 392.”

Page 256, note 54.—*For* “of Sutton,” &c., *substitute* “5th Baronet, of Keenagh, County Longford.” *The correction is due to Mr. Burtchaell.*

Page 257, note 61.—*Add at end*: “Mr. Burtchaell points out that the will of Peter Lavallin ‘of Waterstone, in the County of Cork, Esquire,’ is dated 19th August, 1689—the very day on which King wrote the remark about him in the text.”

Page 258, note 64.—*Add at end*: “Mason is wrong as to his being the Archbishop’s nephew. See above, note 26. He probably confused him, as Sir C. S. King suggests, with Archbishop King’s nephew, Robert Dougatt, who succeeded him in the Prebend of Howth.”

Page 258, note 65.—*Add*: “or, as Mr. Burtchaell thinks probable, Lord Mountcashel.”

Page 260, note 80.—*Mr. Burtchaell contributes the following additional note on Roger Moor, the references in which to the Register of the Parish of Kinglas are due to W. C. Stubbs, Esq.:*—

PIERCE MOORE, son of John Moore, second son of Murtagh oge O’Moore, of Raheenriff, Queen’s County, m. Mary, daughter of Francis Edgeworth, Clerk of the

Crown and Hanaper, by Jane, daughter of Edward Tuite, of Tuitestown, and had two sons and two daughters :—

I. Rev. JOHN MOORE, Archdeacon of Cloyne, 1665–1682, *d.* 1702; *m.* Catherine, daughter of William Weldon, of Raheenderry, Queen's County, and had three sons and a daughter.

II. ROGER, of whom presently.

I. Hannah, *m.* first, Sir John Knox, Lord Mayor of Dublin (1685–1686), and secondly, Henry Mervyn, of Trillick, County Tyrone. She *d. s. p.*, November, 1713; *bur.* with her first husband at St. Audoen's.

II. Frances, *m.* 7th July, 1657, Christopher Lovet, Lord Mayor of Dublin (1676–1677), and had three sons and four daughters, of whom the second, Frances Lovet, *m.* Lieut.-Gen. the Right Hon. Thomas Pearce, and was mother of Sir Edward Lovet Pearce, who designed the Parliament House, now the Bank of Ireland.

ROGER MOORE, sometime a merchant in Dublin, appointed Receiver of the First Fruits in 1678, afterwards of Johnstown, County Dublin, and a Colonel of Militia, *m. p.* for Mullingar, 1692–1693, and 1695–1699. He was buried at Finglas, 29th January, 1704–5. He *m.* November, 1667, Elizabeth, second daughter of Anthony Stoughton, of Rattoo, County Kerry, Clerk of the Castle Chamber, by Honora, eldest daughter of Dermot, fifth Lord Inchiquin, and by her, who was buried at Finglas, 14th November, 1698, had three sons and five daughters :—

I. John, Joint Receiver of the First Fruits, 1678, *d. s. p.*

II. Boyle, Receiver of the First Fruits, 1704–1716; *d.* 1742; *m.* Catherine, second daughter of Sir Richard Cox, Bart., Lord Chancellor of Ireland, and by her, who *d.* 13th April, and was buried at Finglas, 15th April, 1723, had a son, Boyle, *b.* April, 1709, *d.* June, 1710, and two daughters.

III. William, settled in England, *m.* three times.

I. Honora, *m.* first, Rev. Samuel Foley, *r. t. c. d.*, Bishop of Down, who *d.* 22nd May, 1695, and secondly, in October, 1696, Thomas Whitley, Barrister-at-Law, and had issue by both husbands. She was buried at Finglas, 21st December, 1707.

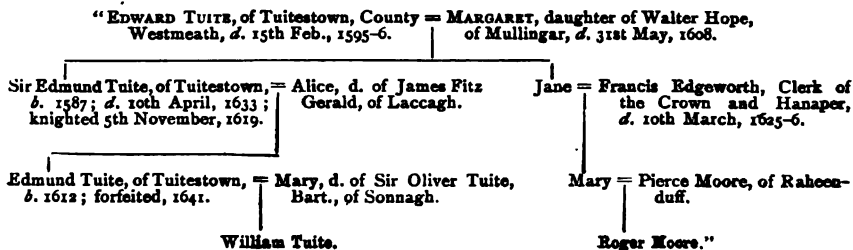
II. Elizabeth, *m.* February, 1693–4, Colonel Henry Edgeworth, of Lisard, County Longford, and had issue.

III. Frances, *m.* Rev. Ezekiel Burridge, who *d. s. p.* 1708. She *d.* 1727.

IV. Hannah, *m.* Arthur Ormsby, of Cumine, County Sligo, who *d. s. p.* 1733. She *d.* 25th March, 1759, aged 83.

V. Anne, *m.* first, Rev. Benedict Scroggs, *r. t. c. d.*, who *d.* 1696; and secondly, John Carey, but had no issue.

Page 262, note 95.—*Delete* "Probably," and *add at end*: "Tuite and Moor were second cousins, as appears from the following Table contributed by Mr. Burtchaell :—



Page 270, note 143.—*Substitute*: "For Mrs. Moor and her daughters see above in Mr. Burtchaell's addition to note 80."

Page 273, note 168.—*Add at end*: "He was Roger Moor's son-in-law. See Mr. Burtchaell's addition to note 80."

Page 276, l. 10.—"Tom W." *Add note*: "Thomas Whitley (?). See addition to note 80."

Page 278, note 196, l. 6.—*For* "Mary, daughter of," *read* "Margaret, youngest daughter of Henry Leslie, Bishop of Down and Connor (1636), and of Meath (1661), and sister of"; *and add at end of note*: "who here corrects several errors of Lodge."

Page 281, note 213.—*Delete* "Probably," *and add at end, from information kindly given by Mr. Burtchaell*: "Administration of the will of George Mercer, M.D., was granted 1st October, 1689, to Matthew Barry, his uncle, and Mary Mercer, his widow."

Page 283, note 224.—*Add*: "For the history of this hospital, on which the Diary throws some light, see Childers and Stewart, *Description of the Royal Hospital, Dublin* (Dublin, 1892)."

Page 283, note 225.—*Add* "knighted during his mayoralty, 14th May, 1690, as Mr. Burtchaell informs me."

Page 391, note 248, l. 1.—*After* "in 1685," *add*: "and Earl of Dover, 9th July, 1689, by James II."; *and to the references at end of note, add*: "Complete Peerage, i. 60."

Page 395, note 270.—*Add at end*: "and who was the owner of Rathfarnham Castle (Ball, *County Dublin*, ii., 1903, p. 128 sq.)."

Page 396, note 279, ll. 3-5.—*For* "Jane," &c., *read* "Sarah, daughter of Sir George St. George, of Carrickdrumrusk"—*a correction due to Mr. Burtchaell*.

Page 401, note 323.—*For* "Edward Birmingham," *read* "Matthew Plunkett"; *and add at end*: "Complete Peerage, v., 156 sq." *The correction is due to Mr. Burtchaell*.

Page 404, note 342, ll. 6, 7.—*Delete* "without Lewis"; *and for* "We may conclude," &c. (ll. 8, 9), *substitute*: "Mr. Burtchaell informs me that Lewis was buried at St. Audoen's, 16th March, 1689-1690. We may conclude that he was in Dublin during the winter, and is probably the person referred to in the text—John having perhaps fled to England." *And add at end of note*: "John and Lewis were sons of Robert Desminiers, of Rouen, admitted a freeman of Dublin in 1639 (Communication from Mr. Burtchaell)."

Page 406, note 354.—*Substitute*: "'The inhabitants of the Barony of Athlone, on the west side of Lough Ree, seldom call the barony of Rathcline by any other name than the Callow.' O'Donovan, *Four Masters*, sub ann. 1411. See also under the years 1486, 1572. The Irish name is Caladh-na-hAnghaille, i.e. the strath of Annaly."

Page 412, note 6.—*After* "1688" *add*: "He was a member when the first Charter of James II. was granted, 10th February, 1687, and one of the wardens in 1689-90. See above, pp. 231, 237."

INDEX TO VOLUME XXXIII., 1903.

- ABBAY** : see Monastery.
Abbey Molana : see Molana.
Abduction, 91.
Adam and Eve, carving ; Ardmore, 369.
Adare, Co. Limerick, 30, 31.
Address to King Edward VII., 426 ; of the President, 1.
Aherloe, Co. Tipperary, bullaun at, 193.
Aidne, Fitzgerald's lands, 180, 188.
"Amadu," name on Ogam-stone, 374, 381.
Anglo-Normans occupy Connaught, 58, 179, 284.
Antrim, Duncrun Cross, 41.
Ardmore, Co. Waterford, visited, 306 ; notes on, 353 ; Crannog, 387 ; Ogams at, 372, 381 ; Eugene, Bishop of, 358.
Ardahan, Co. Galway, 30, 61, 180.
Ark of Covenant, search for, 102.
Armagh, Book of, publication of, 22 ; Archbishops of, 44.
Arthur, John, mayor of Dublin, 228.
Ashbourne, Right Hon. Lord, elected a Fellow, 302.
Askeaton, Co. Limerick, Notes on, 25, 153, 239.
Aspreville, Oliver de, 285.
Athleague Castle destroyed, 291.
Athlone, 284, 285.
Augustinians, 313, 314.

Baliaiward, Limerick, 29, 30.
Ball, Francis E., History of County Dublin, notice of, 300.
Ballintober, Rosecommon, 59, 67.
Ballymena, Bell of, found at Cabragh, 57.
Ballymote Castle, 72.
Ballywillan, Londonderry, souterrain, 191.
Bangor, Down, Bell, 56.
Barber-Surgeons, Ancient Corporation of, 217, 413.

Barrett family, 63, 64.
Barry, J. Grene, Note on Loughgur, 194 ; on Eschlun, 197 ; on Age of Gerald, Earl of Desmond, 419.
Bath, Rachel, Lady (1660), 195.
Bears in Caves, Clare, 90.
Beatty, Rev. L. M., exhibits by, 304.
Becher, Rev. J. R. H., exhibits by, 304.
Bells, Ancient, of Ulster, 46, 193.
Berkeley family, of Askeaton, 155.
 — Sir Francis (1583), 155 to 167.
 — Francis (1665), 254.
Bermingham, de, family, 63, 65, 72.
Berry, Henry F., Paper on Ancient Corporation of Barber-Surgeons, or Guild of St. Mary Magdalene, Dublin, 217.
Bewley, Sir Edmund T., elected a Fellow, 433.
Bishop, carving of a, 242.
Books received, 110 ; notices of, 92, 96, 201, 299, 430.
Boyce family, of Bannow, 295.
Boyle, Earl of Cork, 163, 319, 320.
 — monument, 239, 260.
Brelaford, Mrs., chalice of (1712), 324.
Brian Boru, fanciful picture of, 5, 7.
Bridges, how maintained in 1250, 30.
Broghil, Lord (1640), 168, 361.
Broughter, Gold Ornaments found at, 17, 18.
Buckley, M. J. C., exhibits by, 304.
 — Papers on Youghal, 307, 312, 315, 326, 333.
Buick, Rev. George, Paper by, on a double cross at Duncrun, 41.
Bullaun, Aherloe, 193.
"Bull-ring, Mayor of the," 209.
Bunratty, Clare, 30.
Burgo, de, Richard (1235), 63.
 — family, 73, 181-187.
Burridge, Ezechiel (1683), 273.
Burishoole, early settlements, 185.
Burtchall, G. Dames, notes by, 439.
Butler family (1237), 58, 61.

- "Cageas," name on Ogam, 116.
 Cahers near Limerick, 198.
 Cairn, 378.
 Callow, now Rathclive Barony, Longford, 441.
 Cantreds in Connaught, 58; in Limerick, 31.
 Caoille (or Keeley) tribe, Limerick, 198.
 Cappagh, Bell of, 52; castle in Limerick, 161.
 "Capitula," divisions of, Co. Limerick, 30.
 Carlow, County, photographs in, 109.
 Carncomb, Antrim, Ogam, 116.
 Castlehaven, Lord (1645), 315.
 Castles, 28, 72, 164, 167, 179, 196, 291, 313, 315, 361, 374.
 Cathedrals, Ardmere, 367; Dublin, 399; Kilkenny, 211; Lismore, 306.
 Caulfeld, Dr. Richard, 320.
 Caves, Ardmere, 377; Dunmore, 210; Edenvale, 90.
 Chambers, John (1597), 190.
 Charter, cost of a, *temp.* Elizabeth, 224.
 Chorepiscopus, rank of, 379, 385, 386.
 Churches, 195, 213, 240, 356, 365, 375.
 Ceiling at Kilmainham Hospital, 435.
 Clancarty, Earl of (1688), 389.
 Clanmaliere, 430.
 Clare, County, photographs in, 109.
 Clare, de, family, 30, 180, 181, 182.
 Clarke, Miss, Note on Kilree, 213.
 Cloghan Bell, 48.
 Cloghdaha stone, 375, 377.
 Cloister Arcades, 34, 247.
 Cloyne, chalices, 323.
 Cochrane, Robert, Note on Kilmainham, 434.
 Cockman, Francis (1645), 190.
 Coins, Irish, find of, struck by Earls of Ulster, 11.
 Comerford, Richard, erects a cross (1624), 215.
 Cummins, John, Notes by, 208.
 Connellan, P. L., elected Fellow, 98.
 Connaught, occupation of, by the Anglo-Normans after 1237, 58, 179, 384.
 Conyngham, family, 278.
 Cooke, John, Notice of "Irish Antiquities," 201.
 Copyhold tenure in Ireland, 91.
 Corcoftri, chiefs of, 72.
 Corcoran, near Youghal, 418.
 Cork, County, excursion in, 305.
 ——— Earl of (1604-40): see Boyle.
 Coronation-stone, Westminster, 3.
 Courtenay, Philip, 32; family in Limerick, 166.
 Cow-names of places, Waterford, 379.
 Crannog at Ardmere, 387.
 Croom, Limerick, 31.
 Crosby, Sir Thomas (1677), 145.
 Cross, Duncrun, 41; Kilree, 215.
 Crowns, ancient Irish bronze, 89; gold, 5.
 Crucifixion, carvings of the, 376, 377.
 Culballysiward, Co. Limerick, 29, 30.
 Cusack family, 64.
 Dagda, stone of the, 375.
 Darragh Church, Co. Limerick, 425.
 Day, Robert, exhibits by, 304; Notes on Youghal, 319.
 ——— Rev. L. M., exhibits by, 304.
 De Burgo, De Clare, &c.: see Burgo, Clare, &c.
 Declan, St., his life, 354; his grave, 367; oratory, 356; holy stone, 378.
 Deivel, tomb of Roger, 336.
 Delf made at Youghal, 321.
 Derry: see Londonderry.
 Desii or Nan Desii tribe, 354.
 Desmond, Gerald, Earl of, 37, 153, 156; age of, 419.
 ——— other Earls, 31, 32, 330, 334; Countess of, 405.
 ——— James, the Sugaun Earl, 160, 164, 425.
 Dobhran's House, where situated, 355.
 "Dolati," name on Ogam, 374, 384.
 Dominicans, 331.
 Donaghmore Ogam, Kildare, 75.
 Dondon family, Limerick, 30.
 Dowdall, Sir J. (1593), 360.
 Down, Co., ancient bells in, 55, 56.
 Drew, Edward (1612), 164; Rev. P., 338.
 Driscoll monument, Askeaton, 243.
 Dromassell (Tory Hill), Limerick, 38.
 Drummond, John, 142.
 Drumragh, bell of, 53.
 Dublin, Archbishops of, 30, 119, 289, 389; Barber-Surgeons, 317; Cathedrals, 399, 434; Convents (1689), 260; History of County, 300; Hospital, 274; Kilmainham Hospital, 435; Seals, 89; Taverns, 232; Threat to burn the city, 144; Trinity College, 279, 397; Stephen's Green (1745), 201.
 Duncrun, Antrim, cross, 41.
 Dundalk, left by Schomberg, 407, 409.
 Du Noyer, George V., sketches, 105.
 Eas Gephtine: see Askeaton, 26.
 Edenvale, Co. Clare, "finds" in caves, 90.
 Edward VII., Address to, 426, 429.
 Emly, Chapter Seal, 89.
 "Epigraphy, Studies in Irish," by R. A. S. Macalister, Notice of Book, 92.
 Escluen or Eschluona, Co. Limerick, 27, 197, 199, 297.
 Essex, Earl of, 161; "With Essex in Ireland," 431.

Eugene, Bishop of Ardmore, 358.
Excursions of Society, 106, 302.
Exeter, de, family (1270), 290.

Fellows, election of, 98, 204, 302, 433 ;
deaths of, 104.

"Ferb, Courtship of," Notice of, 431.

Fermanagh, held by M. Fitzgerald, 179.

Ferns, seal of Bishop of, 89.

Ferries on Shannon (1603), 163.

Ffennel, Catherine (1637), 215, 216.

Fisheries and Weirs (1586), 33.

Fitzgerald family, 69, 330, 331.

— see also Desmond, Earl of.

— of Leyny, 71; Robert (1689), 142; in Connaught, 179.

Fitzwilliam family of, Dublin, 301.

Fleming, Baron of Slane, tomb, 340.

Flood, W. H. Grattan, note by, 297.

Folk-Lore, 357.

Fonts, early, 337, 472, 377.

Forbes, Sir Arthur, 391.

Forts: see Cahers and Rathas.

Foy, Nathaniel, F.R.C.D., 277.

Francis, St., carving of, 248.

Franciscans, 32, 155, 156, 167, 169, 240, 330, 417.

Galway, County, photographs in, 109.

Garstin, J. Ribton, President, Address, 1; 98, 204, 302, 433, 438; elected President, 105.

Geibtime, ancient tribe in Limerick, 27.

Glencross, J. Reginald, is elected a Fellow, 303.

Gold crown, 5; ornaments, 17; bracelet, 90.

Gordon, John, Bishop of Galloway, 124.

Grattan family, 233.

Griffin, Thomas (1217), 358.

Gros, Raymond le, tomb of, 314.

Guilds in Dublin, 217.

Hanan, Rev. Dr., note by, 193.

Hayes Farm, Devon, 425.

Hayman, Rev. S., of Youghal, 320.

Henning, family, 48.

Henry VIII., coinage, 11.

Herbert, Edward (1677), 146.

Hereditary estates in thirteenth century, 183.

Hickey, Dr. Nicholas (1580), 227.

Hitchcock, Richard, 80.

Holmes, G., picture by, 172, 173.

Hoopes, Robert, Armagh (1627), 190.

Houston, T. G., note by, 191-193.

Hy Maine, 285, 287.

"Iaqueni," name on Ogam, 14.

Iniskefty: see Askeaton.

Inisvickillane, Co. Kerry, Ogam-stone, 79.

Ireland, crowns, 5; name and arms on coinage, 10.

— "With Essex in," notice of, 431.

Ironworks at Ardmore, 319.

Island Molana: see Molana.

Itermurragh, chalice of, 304, 324.

Iugellia (Youghal), 425.

Ivory, Captain William (1684), 149.

James I., grants, 163.

James II., at Dublin, 120.

Jars, acoustic, at Youghal, 341.

Jennings, Captain (1599), 161.

Keating, Chief Justice, (1683), 255.

Keating's "History of Ireland," 299.

Kerry, County, Ogams, 75.

Keynsham Abbey, near Bristol, 29, 163.

Keys, ancient, 304.

Kilbonane, Kerry, Ogam, 175.

Kilbroney, Down, bell of, 55.

Kilcoran, Limerick, 297; Youghal, 325.

Kildare, County, Ogams, 75; seal of Bishop, 90.

Kilkeedy, parish, Limerick, 27, 197, 199, 297.

Kilkenny, meeting at, 208; sword and mace of, 209.

Kilmainham, Royal Hospital, 434.

Kilnakallye, Limerick, 297.

Kilnatoora Castle, near Youghal, 315.

Kilree, Co. Kilkenny, 213.

Kiltemplan, Limerick, not Kilnakally, 297.

Kiltevenan, Kiltinan, Tipperary, 190, 296, 423.

King, Archbishop, his Diary, 119, 225, 389.

— Robert (1690), 146.

— Rev. Thos., 393.

Kirker, S. K., plans by, 191, 192.

Kirkinriola (near Ballymena), bell found at, 57.

Knox, H. T., on the "Occupation of Connaught by the Anglo-Normans after 1237," Part III., &c., 58, 179, 284; notes by, 190.

Lahiff, or O'Flahiff, family, 86.

Lavallin, Captain P., 257, 439.

Lawless, Captain Patrick (1690), 148.

Lawlor, Rev. Dr. H. J., edits Diary of W. King, D.D., 119, 255, 389.

Leinster, seal of King of, 89.

- Limerick, County, Askeaton, 26, 153, 239; Barber-Surgeons, 236; Black Book, 29, 35, 425; cantreds, 31; churches near Kilkeedy, 197, 199, 297; Lough Gur, legend, 32; castle, &c., 195; families, 31; Bishop R. O'Neill, 425; photographs in, 104; seal of Bishop, 89; castle, alleged attempt to seize, 167.
- Lismore, County Waterford, visited, 306.
- Londonderry, County, 51; Maghera, 88; Ballywillan souterrain, 191.
- Loughgur, Limerick, castle and church, 195.
- Lucas, Charles, the patriot (1741), 234.
- "Lugudeccas," name on Ogam, 373, 381, 382.
- Luther, J., Youghal (1660), 421.
- Macalister, R. A. S., Notice of "Irish Epigraphy," 92; on an Ogam monument at Kilbonane, 175.
- Mac Costelloe family, 70.
- Mac Enhill family, 54.
- Maclean obtains bell-shrine, 52.
- Mac Mahon family, Clare, 33.
- Mac Murrough, Dermot, 418.
- Mac Nemarra family, 91.
- Macray, Wm. D., note by, 423.
- Mac Waters, M. J., Note on Moira Bell, 193.
- Maghera, Londonderry, 88.
- Mahoonagh (Tawnagh), Limerick, 29, 30, 35.
- Malbie, Sir Nicholas (1579), 37, 38.
- Maltravers family, Limerick, 31.
- Marshall, Thomas, of Crelesse (1625), 190.
- Mary Magdalene, St., Gild of, 218, 219.
- Mason, Robert (1641), 190.
- Mason marks, Youghal, &c., 344; Ardmore, 372.
- Massey, Capt. Hugh (1691), 91.
- Lord, 173.
- Maxwell, Col. T. (1690), 253.
- Mayo, County, 58; Bishop of, executed, 169.
- Meath, County, photographs in, 109.
- Bishop of, 414.
- Milligan, Seaton F., Paper on Ancient Ecclesiastical Bells in Ulster, 46; further note, 194.
- Mochua, St., of Darragh, Limerick, 425.
- Mogeely Castle, surrendered, 305.
- Moira, bell of, 193.
- Molana Abbey and Island on the Blackwater, 313.
- Molanfidhe, St., of Molana, 313.
- Molyneux family, 405.
- Monasteries, 32, 240, 290, 313, 425.
- Monasteranenagh, Limerick, battle, 38.
- Mooney, Father Donat, 167.
- Moore, Canon Courtenay, note by, 295; Col. Richard (1689), 260; family, 439, 440.
- Morgan's Church, Limerick, 254.
- Morris, William, Waterford (1798), 296.
- Mountjoy, Viscount, 409.
- Moygara Castle, 73.
- "Mucadia," name on Ogam, 115.
- Mulholland, family, 47, 51.
- Mura, St., bell of, recovered, 49.
- Museum, Dublin, 19.
- Myrtle Grove, Youghal: see Raleigh.
- Nagle, Sir Richard (1686), 259.
- Naiah family, Askeaton, 31, 249, 251.
- Nangle family (de Angulo), 67, 183, 284, 390.
- Nativity, carving of the, 369.
- "Neta Segaman," name on Ogam, 374, 381, 382.
- "Nettavroici," name on Ogam, 76.
- Newcombe, Sir Thomas, 253; Lady, 390.
- Newport, Sir John (1798), 295.
- Normans settle in Connaught, 179, 284.
- Notices of Books, 92, 201, 299, 430.
- Oath of Barber-Surgeons, 221.
- O'Brien family, 181, 182.
- O'Conyll or O'Connell, Limerick, ancient rental of, 34.
- O'Dell family, Limerick, 257; Youghal, 375.
- "O'Dempsey, Chiefs of Clanmalier," Notice of book, 430.
- O'Flahiff: see Lahiff.
- Ogam-inscribed stones, Donaghmore and Inisvickillane, 75; defaced, 94; notes on, 113; methods of reading, 175, 178; at Ardmore, 372, 381.
- O'Hara family, 72.
- O'Keely tribe, Limerick, 198.
- Oldmills, Wicklow, Ogam at, 113.
- O'Meenan family, 51.
- O'Neill family, 51.
- Ormsby, Robert (1689), 142.
- Orpen, Goddard H., Paper on "Raleigh's House," Youghal, 310, 365, 418, 419.
- Orrery, Lord, proposal as to Askeaton, 171.
- Ossory, Bishop of, 211.
- Owyll, Mayo, 58, 61, 62.
- Pageant in Dublin (1498), 223.
- Parker, Archbishop of Tuam, 405.
- Parsons, Sir Lawrence, 348.
- Parys family, Youghal (1333), 335.
- Patrick, St., 44, 46, 49, 50, 56, 357.
- Pattern at Ardmore, 375.
- Patterson, W. H., note by, 423.

Peacock, Dr. Charles, elected a Fellow, 433.
 Peel Towers : see "Castle."
 Peyton, C., survey by (1586), 33.
 Phallic worship, 375.
 Photographic collection, 109.
 Physicians, ancient Irish, 227.
 Pigs, laws against, 209.
 Pilgrim, tomb of a (1784), 249.
 Pipes, ancient, 421.
 Plague in Dublin, 230.
 Plans, 191, 239, 250, 342, 365.
 Prendergast family, 72.
 President, election of, 105.
 Price, Rev. Dr. H., 412, 416.
 Proceedings of Society, 98, 204, 302, 433, 438.
 Purcell family, Limerick, 168, 169, 171.

Quin, advowson of church, Clare, 30.

Raleigh, Sir Walter, 156, 310, 325, 360, 366; his house, 310.
 — his birthplace, 425.
 Ram family, Wexford, 276, 397.
 Rapparees (1691), 91, 411.
 Rathfran, Mayo, 290.
 Rathkeale, Limerick, 29, 31.
 Raths near Ardmore, 378.
 Reindeer, find of bones of, 90.
 Reliquary (1617), 331.
 Report of Council for 1902, 99.
 Reynolds family, Leitrim, 422.
 Rhys, Professor, on Ogam-stones of Donaghmore and Inisvickillane, 75, 113; on Ogam-stones, Ardmore, 381.
 Rian-bo, ancient road in Co. Waterford, 379.
 Rice, Sir S. (1687), 151.
 Rincrow, near Youghal, 305, 312.
 Rochelle, de la, Sir Richard (1252), 285.
 Rosecommon, 59; money coined in (1285), 292.
 Round Towers, 213, 215, 353, 363.
 Rower, Limerick, fight at, 161.
 Russell's History of the Fitzgeralds, 36.

Sandby, P., picture by, 165, 173.
 Schomberg, Duke of (1689), 133, 144, 401, 405.
 Scott, Sir R., Dublin (1638), 190.
 Seals, ancient Irish, in British Museum, 89; Youghal, 322, 417.
 Seniohus, John (1643), 190.
 Shanahan monument, Askeaton, 249.
 Sheldon, Dominick (1687), 151.
 Silmurray, 287.
 Silver plate-marks, 21; cups, 296; Youghal plate, 823; coins found at Carrickfergus, 423.

Sligo, manor of (1237), 61; castle, 73; burned, 79.
 Solomon, judgment of, carving, 369.
 Souterain of Ballywillan, 191.
 Sparrows, Legend of St. Declan and the, 357.
 Spenser, Edmund, the Poet, and his wife, 419.
 Stapley, Sir Harry, elected a Fellow, 303.
 Stephenson family, Limerick, 162, 168, 169; monument, 244.
 Stonehouse, Alteson (1623), 191.
 Structures, ancient, how protected, 100.
 Stubbs, Wm. C., note by, 91.
 Suga Earl : see Desmond.
 Surgeons : see Barber-Surgeons.
 Sylmolron, cantred, 59, 60.

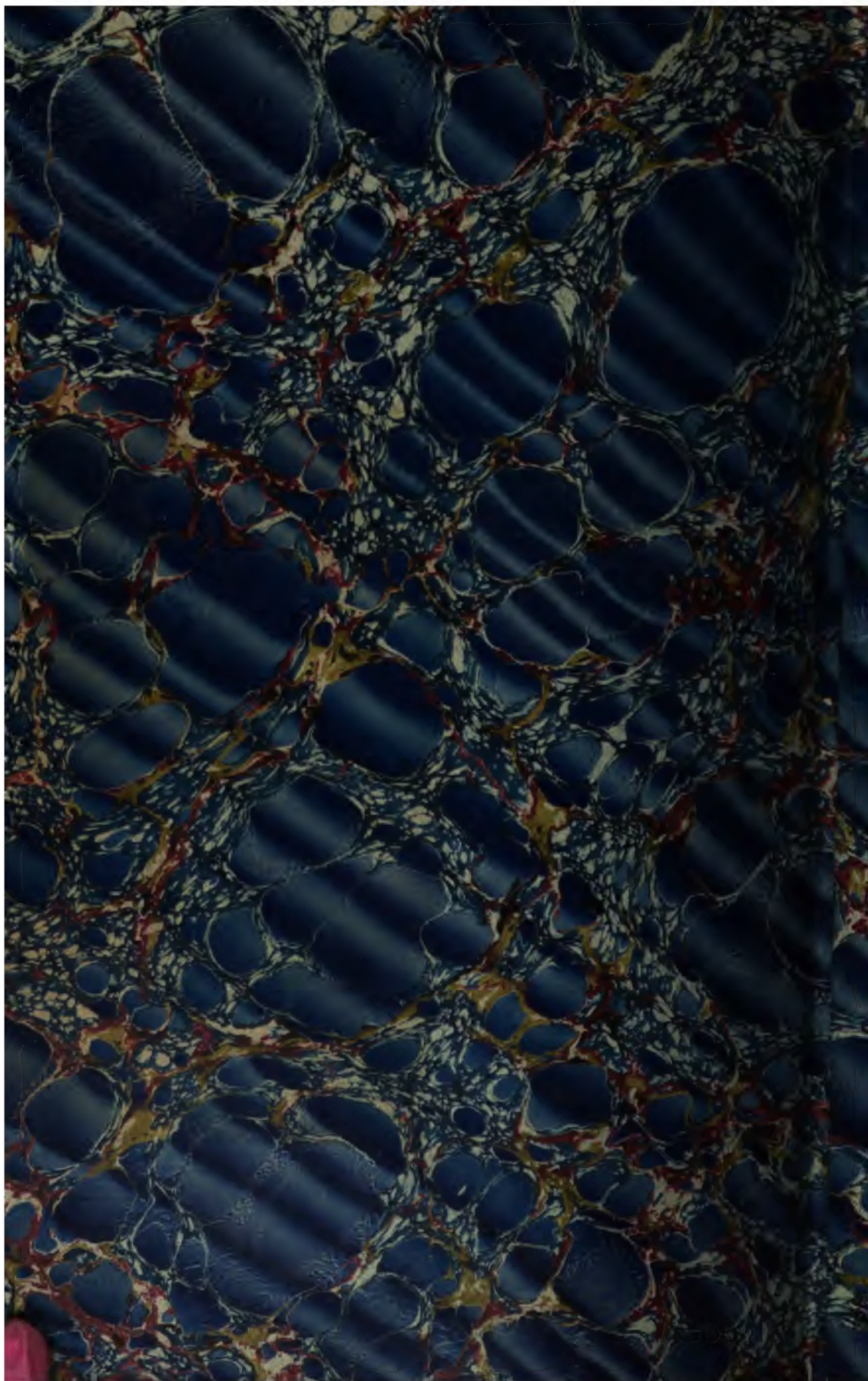
Tara, Hill of, forts defaced, 102.
 Taverns in Dublin, 232.
 Taylor family, Limerick, 166, 167, 171.
 Templars, 31, 71, 305, 312.
 Temple Deiscart, Ardmore, 375.
 Temple Michael Castle, 313.
 Temple na Caille, Limerick, 297.
 Thomond, 30; wars in, 181.
 Tipperary, County, crown found in, 5; bullaun, 193.
 Tirawley, cantred of, 59, 63.
 Titles, Royal Style, &c., 14.
 Tobacco, use of, preceded by that of coltsfoot, 421.
 Toberbride Castle, 59.
 Tombs, 243-4, 249, 251, 298, 370.
 "Trenaluggo," name on Ogam, 76.
 Trinity College, Dublin, 279.
 Tuam, Archbishops, 62.
 Tuite family, 440.
 Tynte's Castle, Youghal, 328.
 Tyrone, County, ancient bell, 52.

Ufford, Sir R. (1276), 287, 291.
 Ulster, Earls of, 11, 61, 293; coinage of, 11.
 — ancient bells of, 46.
 Umall, held by de Burgo, 184, 185.
 Uniacke family, Youghal, 329.
 Usher, Richard, on the crannog of Ardmore, 387.

Valley, Knight of the (1541), 35.
 Valoignes, Hamo de (1200), 29.
 Vigors, Col. Philip D., notes by, 89, 90.
 "Villats," in Limerick, 30; in Connaught, 291.
 "Vlatiam," name on Ogam, 85.
 "Vobaraci," name on Ogam, 117.

- Wakeman, "Handbook of Irish Antiquities" (new edition), Notice of, 201.
 Walshe family (1584), 329, 331.
 Warbeck, Perkyn, at Ardmore, 360.
 Ward, Father Hugh (1630), 167.
 Wardell, John, notes by, 91, 423.
 Warren family, history of the, Notice of, 96.
 Waterford, excursions in Co., 305, 353.
 Well, holy, 376.
 Westropp family, Limerick, 167, 173.
 ——— Capt. Thomas (1568), 159.
 ——— Thomas Johnson, Papers by; notes on Aakeaton, 25, 153, 239; on Ardmore, 353; notes, 90, 199, 297, 425.
 Wigs, rules for making, in Dublin (1701), 232.
 Wills, Irish, at York, 190.
 Wolseley, Lieut.-Col. W. (1689), 265.
 Wyndham, Right Hon. George, Chief Secretary for Ireland, elected a Fellow, 204.
 ——— Lord, monument at Salisbury, 298.
 Ximenes, John, organist, 209.
 Youghal, Cork, excursion to, 302; held by de Clare, 30: walls, 307, 326; gate, 308, 327; College, 310, 311, 345; convents, 330-332; St. Mary's, 333; tombs, 335, 336; seal, 322, 417; pipes, 421; Papers on, 344.
 Zilmolron: see Sylmolron.

END OF VOLUME XXXIII., CONSEC. SERIES.



This book should be returned to
the Library on or before the last date
stamped below.

A fine of five cents a day is incurred
by retaining it beyond the specified
time.

Please return promptly.

DUE JAN 30 1968

JUN 3 '68 H

2043 284

JAN 17 1968 H

2203 254

3836169

CANCELLED

JAN 5 1973

3 2044 090 388 141